

Gc
929.2
F33609m
1527708

GENEALOGY COLLECTION

ALLEN COUNTY PUBLIC LIBRARY



3 1833 01239 5890



Digitized by the Internet Archive
in 2018



MELONA E. (TURNER) MORRIS.
Born Jan. 6, 1844—Died Oct. 2, 1902.

JOSEPH and PHILENA
(ELTON) FELLOWS
Their Ancestry and Descendants

also

THE ANCESTRY OF REUBEN FAIRCHILD,
JOHN and DOROTHY (WALDORF) TURNER
and GEORGE MORRIS

by

MYRTLE M. MORRIS

*We are the children of many sires, and every drop of blood in us in its
turn betrays its ancestor.*

—RALPH WALDO EMERSON

*In loving memory of my
father and mother,
Floyd and Melona E. (Turner) Morris*

FOREWORD

When I obtained (by the direct question method used by children) from my father and mother the little they knew of their ancestry, together with a few names of descendants, I had no thought of using such information later. Looking back upon this act I can recall having simply a feeling of interest in my relatives. I was wholly ignorant of genealogies. When my mother told me that one of her distant cousins, Mr. Henry C. Fairchild, had collected data of the Fairchild family (probably in the 1870's) even this had no stimulating effect upon me. I merely made a note of it as my mother told it to me.

I was in my early teens I think when this impulse for family history had its birth. When I was twenty-eight years old I experienced a reawakening of interest and I rewrote the data which I had collected years before. I have four sheets of tablet paper written at this second stage, and it had a formal heading—

Halstead, Kansas, 8/8/1902.

By this time I felt a genuine interest in family history, yet there was nothing to indicate any purpose of extending my research, else I surely would have asked some important questions which my parents could have answered. My mother died that fall, but my father lived twenty years longer.

I think it was after my mother's death that my aunt, Mrs. Philena (Turner) Frizzell, came back from a visit in Ohio with some Turner records which she had found, and she let me copy these. My "family history" remained at this stage for nearly thirty years, and may never have been touched again, had I not become acquainted with Mrs. Ella F. O'Gorman, in Washington, D. C. Mrs. O'Gorman had been working on a family history for several years with great success. When she discovered that I had some interest in the subject she urged me to take up the work in a serious way. I finally decided that I would make an earnest effort and before the close of that year I had made my first contact with Miss Carrie G. Young of Vinton, Ia., a granddaughter of the Rev. Linus H. Fellows, a brother of my great-grandmother Mellona (Fellows) Fairchild. (My mother had told me of this uncle Linus Fellows.) From Miss Young I got the names of Joseph and Philena (Elton) Fellows, parents of Linus and Mellona and I was fairly launched on my career of family historian.

I owe much to Mrs. Ella F. O'Gorman. Having started me in the work she kept an interest in my accomplishments and was ready to help me with advice and suggestions. Besides it was an inspiration to watch her progress in her own work, and to see her finished work.

When I began this research I assumed that the Mr. Henry C. Fairchild and I were the only family genealogists. I soon discovered that this assumption was an error. The Fellows family has produced several genealogists. In fact, it is claimed that Mr. Elnathan Fellows of Connecticut in the 18th century was one of the earliest of American genealogists. He compiled quite a complete genealogy of the descendants of William Fellows down through his own line. His work was not published but I think it may have been used in a local history of Stonington, Conn. A great-nephew of Elnathan's had an inclination for genealogy, and he had the use of all or part of Elnathan's records, but the nephew did not publish. Mr. Charles Sumner Fellows, a descendant of Samuel Fellows of Salisbury, Mass., felt the urge to compile a Fellows genealogy. He was born in Maine but resided in Minneapolis for several years. About the same time Mr. George M. Fellows of Boston, a descendant of William Fellows of Ipswich, started a Fellows genealogy. These two men naturally discovered each other. As the years went by, Mr. Charles S. Fellows, fearing he would not live to complete his work, disposed of his collection to Mr. George M. Fellows about 1913. But strange to say, he outlived Mr. George Fellows five years. Mr. George Fellows amassed a great amount of data but did not have it published. He died in 1917 and by will directed his wife to place his manuscript genealogy in the library of some Historical Genealogical Library. She placed it in the Library of the New England Historical Genealogical Society. The manuscript is bound in five volumes, the fifth volume being an index. I take this opportunity to express my thanks to Mr. G. F. Fellows, son of George M., for permission to quote from his father's manuscript.

Mr. Louis Dow Scisco, a descendant of William Fellows of Ipswich, brought out in 1926 a neat little volume entitled "Fellows, Fallows, Fellow, and Like Names." He did not attempt a genealogy, but gives a concise chronological record of each of the three immigrant Fellows men, William, Samuel and Richard, and gives the names of their children. The greater part of this book is given over to a history of the origin of the family surname Fellows and the localities in England where such and similar names flourished.

I find genealogists and family historians in other lines of my ancestry, also. Among these are Mr. Henry H. Hurlbut who published in 1888 "The Hurlbut Family;" Mr. Jared Huxley of Youngstown, Ohio, brought out in 1901 "The Huxley Family;" Mrs. Ruth Lee Griswold wrote "The Griswold Family;" Mrs. Larz Anderson, an author of distinction, in "Under The Black Horse Flag" gives considerable history of our immigrant ancestor, Joseph Weld, and writes of the baronial castle of the English Weld family; Mrs. Sarah Swan (Weld) Blake wrote "The Diaries and Letters of Francis Minot Weld," published in 1925. This book has an interesting chart of the English ancestry of Joseph Weld.

"The Huxley Family" by Mr. Jared Huxley has our line down to and including the marriage of Leah Huxley and Joseph Fellows, together with records of birth of their children; this is the nearest approach to our ancestors Joseph and Philena (Elton) Fellows. Mr. Hurlbut gives the name of the grandfather of Philena (Elton) Fellows. Mrs. Larz Anderson mentions the marriage of Mary Weld to Daniel Harris.

Not one of our ancestors attained any great prominence but here is an arresting thought—practically every one of these ancestors had one or more lines of descendants in which are found men of note.

Among the dry facts of these ancestors, culled from old and dusty books, we have now and then a glimmer of the drama of life played by each. That there was romance we may take for granted; tragedy stalks in the records of Joseph Weld and Ebenezer Elton, 1st; comedy peeps from a record or two of Ephraim Fellows, 1st; the hero part is played by Thomas Hurlbut and others. There was bigness of heart and pettiness of action in the days gone by as of today. These ancestors were all living, human beings once, acting their part in the development of our America. I hope you will approach each ancestor with interest and charity.

It gives me great pleasure to introduce these Colonial Ancestors to you, their descendants.

MYRTLE M. MORRIS.

Explanations and Acknowledgments

THE CALENDAR AND DATES.

You will find in reading this book that two year-dates are sometimes given, as, Jan. 26, 1690/91. This was necessary because during the time of the colonization of America two calendars were in effect, the Julian calendar and the Gregorian calendar.

The Julian calendar was the one introduced by Julius Caesar in B. C. 46, and slightly modified under Augustus. The Gregorian calendar, the one now in general use, was introduced by Pope Gregory XIII in A. D. 1582. The difference in the two calendars at that time was ten days. Pope Gregory XIII suppressed ten days from the Julian calendar by calling Oct. 5, 1582, Oct. 15. The Julian calendar became known as Old Style and the Gregorian as New Style calendar. Under the Old Style calendar the New Year began March 25. All dates having the two years indicated are the dates occurring between January 1 and March 24, inclusive, of any year. The English Parliament adopted the New Style calendar in 1752, and this went into effect in all the English colonies. After 1752 you will not find two dates given.

The colonial records generally indicated dates with two years when the dates fell between Jan. 1 and March 24. Occasionally only one year is indicated. Of course when the colonists used only one year it was the Old Style calendar year. Some of the earlier historians disregarded this custom and used only one date. Some confusion and doubt arises from this failure to follow the established custom, because it is not known which calendar they chose to follow.

SPELLING AND WRITING IN COLONIAL DAYS.

When I copied directly from original records I aimed to give spelling exactly as found. However, I always used a "v" in words in which it occurred instead of "u", except in rare instances. I have also used capital "I" instead of "J" as found in colonial script. Much of the writing of the old records—town books, wills, inventories, etc.—is difficult to decipher. Several of the letters in script were different from the letters of today. There were peculiar joinings of letters in a word, too. There were few capital letters. Small letters enlarged were mainly used for capitals. If there was an established rule for capitalization the colonists seem not to have followed it. The

spelling of words had not become standardized in the colonial period. But I was interested in finding that the longer words were usually spelled as they are spelled today. The hit-or-miss spelling was mainly in the shorter words.

It is said that the letter “e” is used in spelling more than any other letter of the alphabet. The colonists added an extra “e” to hundreds of words.

Family names suffered as well as common words, in the writings which have been preserved. Probably this latter is the result of no education. In the third generation of the colonists the family names began to be standardized, that is, they took on the form which has come down to present day. This was not always true. For example, take the family name of Trumbull, associated now with culture and education. It was always spelled Trumble until 1755.

Several peculiar forms of abbreviated spelling appear in the old records. It was common usage to shorten a word in the last syllable and place the last letter above the line of the word. To this day we sometimes find the same custom used in writing proper names, as W^m for William. Some of the most common forms found in the old records are s^d for said, p^r for per, o^r for our, y^e for the. And a peculiar shortening of a word used mainly when two m’s occur in a word, is sometimes found, as co[~]mon for common. Sometimes the line above the letter to be repeated was straight. I think these few examples will be sufficient help in reading the quotations.

ABBREVIATIONS USED IN TEXT.

I have not used many unusual abbreviations, so there will not be many given under this topic. I feel that the names of states and months of the year are so commonly abbreviated these days that all are familiar with them. I am giving—

abt.....about	mo.....month.
b.....birth.	New Eng. Hist. Gen. Reg.....
bapt.....baptism.	New England Historical
Capt.....Captain.	Genealogical Register (A
Col.....Colonial, colonel.	monthly magazine).
d.....died.	p. or pp.....page, pages.
d. y.....died young.	Rev. War.....Revolutionary
dau.....daughter.	War.
Hist.....History.	Sergt.....Sergeant.
Lieut.....Lieutenant.	v. or vol.....volume or vol-
Maj.....Major.	umes.
m.....married.	yr.....year.

I have used both first person and third person when speaking of myself. This is open to criticism. Sometimes it seemed more natural for me to use first person. Other times it seemed more proper to use some form of the third person, as, "the writer", "the compiler", etc.

I wish to acknowledge my indebtedness to Houghton Mifflin Company of Boston for permission to use the quotation from Emerson.

I wish especially to acknowledge the help Mr. E. R. Stevenson gave me in granting permission to reproduce the portrait of Mr. John P. Elton, found in "Connecticut History Makers" compiled by Mr. Stevenson.

Also, I acknowledge my great indebtedness to all compilers of genealogies and family histories consulted, all authors of local histories, and the many courtesies received at the hands of Town Clerks, the assistants of the Connecticut State Library, of the New England Historical Genealogical Society, and the Ipswich Historical Society.

MYRTLE M. MORRIS.

Washington, D. C. May 1, 1940

CONTENTS

BOOK I.

THE FELLOWS FAMILIES OF THE COLONIAL PERIOD.

	PAGE
CHAPTER I.—THREE COLONIAL SETTLERS OF THE NAME FELLOWS..	1
CHAPTER II.—IPSWICH IN THE MASSACHUSETTS BAY COLONY BEFORE AND DURING THE LIFETIME OF WILLIAM FELLOWS.....	5
CHAPTER III.—WILLIAM FELLOWS OF IPSWICH.....	24
CHAPTER IV.—EPHRAIM FELLOWS	44

BOOK II.

JOSEPH AND PHILENA (ELTON) FELLOWS and their descendants.

INTRODUCTION.—JOSEPH AND PHILENA (ELTON) FELLOWS.....	63
CHAPTER I.—LINUS H. FELLOWS.....	68
CHAPTER II.—MELLONA FELLOWS FAIRCHILD.....	89
CHAPTER III.—PHILENA FELLOWS COOK.....	112
CHAPTER IV.—ADELINE FELLOWS BENEDICT.....	115
CHAPTER V.—AMELIA FELLOWS LINCOLN.....	117

BOOK III.

ANCESTORS OF JOSEPH FELLOWS. The Maternal line.

CHAPTER I.—HUXLEY, TRUMBULL, TAYLOR, COGAN, NORTON.....	131
CHAPTER II.—BARBER, SPENCER, BEARDING.....	139

BOOK IV.

ANCESTORS OF PHILENA ELTON FELLOWS.

CHAPTER I.—ELTON, HALL, BRADLEY, GRISWOLD.....	148
CHAPTER II.—WARD, FENNER, TAPPIN, HARRIS, BARNES.....	158
CHAPTER III.—WELD	172
CHAPTER IV.—HURLBUT, COWLES, STANLEY, WOODFORD, NEWELL, OLMSTED, GILLETT	179

BOOK V.

ANCESTRY OF REUBEN FAIRCHILD.

	PAGE
CHAPTER I.—THE PATERNAL LINE OF ANCESTRY.....	198
CHAPTER II.—THE MATERNAL LINE OF ANCESTRY.....	208

BOOK VI.

JOHN AND DOROTHY (WALDORF) TURNER.

CHAPTER I.—THE TURNER FAMILY.....	239
CHAPTER II.—THE WALDORF AND MISNER ANCESTORS.....	256

BOOK VII.

GEORGE AND JEDIDAH (NEWMAN) MORRIS and their descendants.

INTRODUCTION.—THE MORRIS ANCESTRY.....	264
--	-----

DESCENDANTS.

CHAPTER I.—JOSEPH MORRIS	278
CHAPTER II.—MANLEY TUCKER MORRIS	284
CHAPTER III.—ELEANOR MORRIS SMITH.....	289
CHAPTER IV.—JEDIDAH JANE MORRIS PAINTER.....	292
CHAPTER V.—GEORGE MORRIS, 3RD.....	294
CHAPTER VI.—URIAH TOTTEN MORRIS.....	307
CHAPTER VII.—SARAH BRAN MORRIS CORWIN.....	321
CHAPTER VIII.—LYDIA NEWMAN MORRIS COURTRIGHT.....	324
CHAPTER IX.—MARSHALL THOMPSON MORRIS	331
CHAPTER X.—MARY VICTORINE MORRIS BRANNON.....	335
CHAPTER XI.—CHARLES WESLEY MORRIS.....	339
CHAPTER XII.—LAFAYETTE MORRIS	344
CHAPTER XIII.—FLOYD MORRIS	347
REFERENCES	354
INDEX OF PERSONS.....	374

ILLUSTRATIONS

MELONA E. (TURNER) MORRIS.....	<i>Frontispiece</i>
	Facing page
THE OLD WHIPPLE HOUSE.....	17
OLD SAMPLER	63
REV. LINUS H. FELLOWS AND WIFE.....	68
RODMANN M. FELLOWS.....	73
ERNEST W. FELLOWS.....	74
LAURENTIA E. (FELLOWS) UTTLEY AND TWO CHILDREN.....	77
CARRIE GRACE YOUNG.....	87
REUBEN AND MELLONA (FELLOWS) FAIRCHILD.....	89
EVANDER V. TURNER.....	95
FLOY (MORRIS) WADDELL.....	98
PHILENA (TURNER) FRIZZELL AND BROTHER LEWIS E. TURNER.....	103
BERTRAND ELTON FRIZZELL.....	104
WILLIAM S. TURNER.....	107
PHILENA (FELLOWS) COOK.....	112
ADELINE (FELLOWS) BENEDICT.....	115
LUCIUS AND AMELIA (FELLOWS) LINCOLN.....	117
JOHN P. ELTON, 2ND.....	151
STONE OF ANNA (WARD) ELTON.....	160
THE DANIEL HARRIS CUP.....	169
WELD COAT OF ARMS.....	172
JOHN TURNER, 2ND.....	245
HORSEHAIR TRUNK, GUN AND POWDER-HORN OF JOHN TURNER.....	247
JAMES AND MARION E. (FAIRCHILD) TURNER.....	251
GILES CLARK TURNER.....	253
MORRIS COAT OF ARMS.....	264
GEORGE MORRIS, 2ND.....	273
JOSEPH MORRIS AND WIFE.....	278
MANLEY T. MORRIS.....	284
CLYDE T. MORRIS.....	285
CHARLES M. MORRIS.....	312
VIOLA (MORRIS) WACK AND HER CHILDREN.....	316
LYDIA NEWMAN (MORRIS) COURTRIGHT, HUSBAND, AND THREE CHILDREN	324
MARSHALL T. MORRIS.....	331
CHARLES WESLEY MORRIS.....	339
FLOYD AND MELONA (TURNER) MORRIS.....	347

BOOK I.

THE FELLOWS FAMILIES OF THE
COLONIAL PERIOD

Chapter One

THREE COLONIAL SETTLERS OF THE NAME FELLOWS

THREE COLONIAL settlers bore the name Fellows. They were William Fellows, who seems to have been the first of the name in America. He was in Ipswich, Mass., as early as 1639 and lived there continuously from that date to the date of his death. Samuel Fellows's name appears in the town books of Salisbury, Mass., in 1641, and he lived there until his death. Richard Fellows's name appears first in records of Hartford, Conn., in 1643. He made several moves before his death. As William Fellows is the immigrant ancestor and is written up fully in a later chapter, I shall give nothing more of him in this chapter.

Here we have three men bearing the same family name. The question of relationship naturally arises. This can not be definitely answered. There is what I consider positive proof of some relationship. This proof rests in an early Massachusetts record, a copy of the will of Mrs. Elizabeth Moricke. She was the widow of John Moricke, of Hingham, Mass., who died in 1647.

Elizabeth Moricke removed to Roxbury, Mass., after the death of her husband, and acquired land there and was living there when she sold her property in Hingham. She made her will in March 1649/50, at Roxbury, and died there Aug. 25, 1650. She named two executors in her will, Leonard Fellowes of Great Bowden, in southern Leicestershire, Eng., and Robert Hull of Boston who was formerly of Market Harborough in the same shire. It would seem that Leicestershire or thereabout, may have been the former home of Elizabeth.

The three principal heirs named in the will of Elizabeth Moricke were the three Fellows men named above. They received equal shares. These three legatees were undoubtedly the nearest of kin to Elizabeth Moricke, and are probably named in

the order of their age, the oldest first. This was the custom in that day. The words indecipherable after two of the names in the old record may have held the key to the relationship of each to the testatrix. My personal opinion is that these three men were either sons or nephews of Elizabeth. If sons then she was a widow when she married John Moricke. I am giving the will—

The Last Will & testamt of Elizabeth moricke I Elizabeth moricke widdow of Jno morrecke deceased; of at Hingham Dwellinge in Roxbury; being in good & perfect memory & Through Gods mercy Not deprived of my witt & sences Doe in this my Last Will & testamt take Robert Hull of Boston to be my executor And Leonard fellowes of Great Bowden in old England with him of my goods & chattles; & also that I Doe give unto William ffellow—of Ipswidge tenn pounds: & to Richard fellow—of Conecticot tenn pounds: & also to Samuel ffelows of Salisbury tenn pounds & to William healy of Roxbury I give eight pounds: to mr Eliot of Roxbury twenty shils & to mr Danforth of Roxbury tenn shillings: to mr Hubbert the minister of Hingham tenn shillings: to Ann Hillard of Hingham: on(e) shilling & to John Scath on(e) shilling & to Ann Scath on shillinge: & also I desire my Loving friends James Johnson & Jno Hull of Boston to over see this my Last will & I give unto each one of them five shillings & to this I set my Hand this 14 of March 1649: that eight pounds bequest on 9th Line is four pound to himself & the other foure between the two eldest children of the sd William healy: Item I give my sister grace Allam Linckchonsire five pounds:

the mark of
Elizabeth moricke.

Witness hereunto
R W Robt maker
John Hulle

filed 7:7:1650

Richard Fellows was first of Hartford, Conn., where his name appears in records in 1643. He was not an original settler as his lands were purchased from former landowners. I have found no record bearing upon his age. As he is named after William in the will of Elizabeth Moricke I assume that Richard is younger than William but older than Samuel. The records show that he was a horse trader, and perhaps trafficked in cattle. He was sued in 1646 for the sale of a lame horse but he won the suit. He must have been a man of integrity as records

show that he was given responsibilities which would not have been given to an untrustworthy person. He was appointed by the General Court at Hartford to receive donations for the support of Harvard College in 1644. He was a freeman in 1645. February 1655/6 he was one of 153 Hartford townsmen taxed for the purchase of a mill, only five others were taxed higher than he was. In 1657 he received a Massachusetts grant of 200 acres of land on the Chicopee River to establish a travel station on the road from Boston. The Mass. Hist. Society Collections have a record that Richard was in Boston March 9, 1657/8, having letters from Gov. Winthrop of Conn. to business associates.

In 1658 Richard Fellows was proposed as contractor for moving ore from lead mines in Springfield, Mass. and he removed his family from Hartford to Springfield about this same year. A record in the Mass. Bay Colony Records shows that he certified to having laid out 300 acres in the Connecticut river valley for a Boston investor. Judd's History of Hadley, Mass. says that Richard Fellows was one of a group of men who planned the establishment of a new town near Hadley in 1661, and during that year he resided temporarily in Northampton where he took the Massachusetts oath of fidelity on March 26, 1661. The day following he and his wife conveyed the 200 acres granted him by the Mass. Colony to purchasers and sometime that year he settled on lands in Hadley west of the river. This land later was included in the town of Hatfield, and the town has claimed Richard Fellows as the first settler. His wife was Ursula —. Their children were: Richard thought to have been the oldest, and he was living with his parents when his father died in 1663, at their home in Hadley. Richard, Jr., remained with his mother. In 1675 he joined with a force of Colonists against hostile Indians and was killed in battle. He was unmarried. John, bapt. in Hartford Nov. 1, 1646, is said to have died unmarried. Sarah the oldest daughter married about 1661 Samuel Billings of Hadley. He died in 1678 and Sarah m. 2nd, Samuel Belding of Hadley. She died in 1713. She had children by both husbands. Mary, bapt. Hartford, Feb. 1650/1, married in 1671, Joseph Leonard of Springfield and had several children.

Samuel Fellows was in Salisbury, Mass. in 1641, as he was granted land in that year. Samuel was born about 1618, per a deposition he made at Court in 1679. He bought land with a house on it in 1644. He was made freeman in 1645. In the

earlier records he is described as a planter, but from 1656 and the remainder of his life he was known as a weaver. He was thrifty and acquired considerable property and was quite active in the affairs of the town. He was chosen one of the five prudential men (town magistrates) in 1663/4 and reelected many times up to and including 1679/80. His wife's name was Ann, she died Dec. 5, 1684. They had two children—Samuel, Jr., b. January, 1646/7, m. Abigail Barnard of Amesbury in 1681. He lived all his life in Salisbury, d. 1730. Hannah, b. 1648, m. Nathaniel Brown of Salisbury in 1666. She was left a widow in 1723 and died in 1727. Her father conveyed his 10 acre home lot to her and her husband. They had several children. Samuel Fellows, Sr., died in Salisbury Mar. 6, 1697/8, at the age of eighty years or thereabout.

Chapter Two

IPSWICH IN THE MASSACHUSETTS BAY COLONY

Before and During the Lifetime of William Fellows

WILLIAM FELLOWS should be more than a name to you who are interested in reading this book, because he is your ancestor.

I want to help you to form a mental picture of living conditions in the early settlement of Ipswich in the Massachusetts Bay Colony, that you may have a background for your ancestor, who, called forth from the dim, worn pages of town records and histories, will react for you some of the parts he performed in real life. I may fail in this attempt, but I go forward with it, hoping that by the time you have reached the end of the chapter you may have caught something of the vision that is in my own mind.

I can not take the time to go fully into the local history of other settlements where other ancestors lived. I chose to introduce William Fellows first, so I am taking Ipswich for the typical settlement. Living conditions were similar in all the New England settlements, and the government of each followed the same general plan, although no two were exactly alike.

You know from the study of American History that many of the people who settled New England in the earliest period were dissenters from the Established Church of England. The people were also, mainly, from the same social class. Unlike the early settlers of Virginia who were largely from the aristocratic class of England, the New England colonists were from the laboring class, with few exceptions. The leaders, ministers, and teachers, who were few in number, were from the educated middle class; the others, the great body of settlers, were husbandmen, carpenters, masons, blacksmiths, tailors, weavers,

servants, with a few merchants and a few who were the younger sons of the landed gentry of England.

Ipswich in the Massachusetts Bay Colony, had borne this name only five years when our ancestor William Fellows came to the settlement to live in 1639. This was nineteen years after the landing of the Pilgrims at Plymouth, thirty-two years after the founding of Jamestown. Previous to the year 1634 the settlement now known as Ipswich had been an Indian village known by the name of Agawam. And Agawam went back farther than the landing of the Pilgrims, farther, even, than the settlement of Jamestown.

Agawam had been visited by an English ship, the *Ordinance*, Capt. Harlow master, in 1608, while the Captain was making a voyage along our eastern coast in the interest of an English Company. Capt. John Smith in his *History of Virginia* quotes Capt. Harlow as saying, "The people of Agawam used us kindly." Capt. John Smith himself made a tour of the eastern coast in 1614, going beyond Agawam. He marked Agawam on the map which he made of the coast. He said of Agawam, "Aguoam (his spelling of the name) might content a right curious judgment, but there are many sands at the entrance of the Harbour and the worst is, it is imbayed too farre from the deepe sea. Here are many rising hills, and on their tops and descents are many corne fields, and delightful groves. On the east is an Isle of two or three leagues in length; one halfe plaine marish ground fit for pasture, or salt ponds, with many faire high groves of mulberry trees and gardens. There is also Okes, pines, Walnuts, and other woods to make this place an excellent habitation being a good safe harbour." Thus we have Capt. John Smith's appraisal of the place which was later to be the home of our ancestor.

The village of Agawam was on a river which bore the same name, and was about five miles from the mouth of the river. The chief, or sagamore, of the Indians of this vicinity, was Masconomo (spelled various ways). These Indians had been greatly reduced in number by a pestilence before the arrival of the first English settlers. This may partly account for their lack of hostility to the new comers. Fair reports of this Indian village had reached the Plymouth settlers and when Gov. Winthrop and his party arrived in 1630, these reports were told to him. Cleared slopes with many acres under cultivation presented a tempting picture. But Agawam was about thirty leagues from the settlements around Cape Ann, and Gov.

Winthrop hesitated to form a settlement so far from the other English settlements.

King James of England made a grant of land to the Council of Plymouth, Nov. 3, 1620, which included all the domain of Masconomo, but no settlement had been made within the bounds of Agawam. However one white man had ventured among the Indians at the village of Agawam; his name was William Jeffrey; he was there before 1623, and laid claim to a piece of land which is known to this day as Jeffrey's Neck. So far as known he did not make any settlement, but he held to his right of possession of the land, and the General Court of the Massachusetts Bay Colony, as late as 1666, made a settlement with him by voting him 500 acres of land elsewhere.

A strong, warlike tribe of Indians, known as the Tarrantines, inhabited the coastal region of Maine, of whom the Indians of Agawam stood in terror. A rumor that the Tarrantines were planning an attack on Agawam reached Masconomo and he sent an appeal to Gov. Endicott to send reenforcements to protect his village. This was in the year 1629. Gov. Endicott dispatched a boat under the leadership of Hugh Brown to the defense of Agawam. Only a small force of the Tarrantines made an attack and these were repulsed by the combined forces of the English and the Indians. The English force then returned to the English settlement. But two years later another rumor came out of the north to which Gov. Winthrop, who was now in the Bay Colony, listened with concern. This report was to the effect that the French had bought the Scottish Plantation at Cape Sable, and had built a fort there, and that the French Government was making preparations for sending out another company.

Gov. Winthrop decided that it was time to make a permanent English settlement at Agawam, and sent there early in 1632, twelve young men under the leadership of his son, John Winthrop, Jr. In April they organized the government of the settlement. They set up a Court of Assistance, composed of the thirteen men; this was later reduced to seven men, commonly referred to as the Seven Men, or the Magistrates. This first governing body decreed that no one should be permitted to settle there without the consent of all thirteen men. Perhaps this restrictive measure was the cause of only one new-comer during the year 1633; he was Thomas Sellan.

Masconomo did not surrender his "fee to the soil" until 1638, when a final settlement was made with him whereby he

surrendered his title to the land for twenty pounds, English money. The Indians were then disarmed, but this restriction was removed in 1642. In 1655 Ipswich authorities granted Masconomo six acres of planting land, and in June, 1658, the town permitted his widow to enjoy the parcels of land which her husband had fenced in. Masconomo had died in March, 1658, and was buried on Sagamore Hill. Thus passes from the picture of Ipswich a truly noble and kingly figure, in my estimation.

Of the thirteen men in that first company to settle at Agawam the names of only ten have come down to posterity. These ten are: Mr. John Winthrop, Jr., Mr. William Clerk, Robert Coles, Thomas Howlet, John Biggs, John Gage, Thomas Hardy, William Perkins, Mr. John Thorndike, and William Sergant. Three of this company were gentlemen, as revealed by the title "Mr." In that day this title was not used unless the man in question had come from the well-to-do, educated class. This custom prevailed in the colonies for two generations; but after 1700 we find the title appearing more frequently which indicates that the settlers were bestowing it upon men who had become prominent in local settlements. Our own William Fellows was plain William but his grandsons, in a few instances at least, appear in records with the dignified title of "Mr." A record shows that a man in the earliest period of settlement was expected to conduct himself in a dignified manner if he were to be distinguished from others by the title of "Mr." A general Court record of 1631 states that Josias Plaistowe was found guilty of theft by the Court and it was ordered that henceforth he should be known as "Josias," and not "Mr." Josias as he formerly had been known.

In April, 1634, Gov. Winthrop paid a visit to his son, making the journey by foot. He was in Ipswich over the Sabbath, and he wrote in his journal, "there being no minister as yet, I exercised by way of prophecy on the Sabbath." The word Sabbath was used by the Puritans, and never did they refer to the Meeting House as a church.

It may be that the Governor found that the Court of Assistance was being too exclusive in admitting new settlers, and advised them to be less restrictive, for the records show that many new settlers arrived before the close of the year. By August 5, 1634, the town had increased so greatly that it was decided the settlement had out-grown the Indian name, and "A Court holden at Newe towne ordered that Aggawam

shalbe called Ipswitch." This quotation is taken from Ipswich, Mass. Records, 1634-50, edited by George Schofield. Some historians state that the Court of Assistance of Ipswich changed the name. It is claimed that the name was chosen in honor of Ipswich in the mother country, whose citizens had shown great kindness to emigrants taking ship at their port for America.

During the following five years we find added to the list of settlers family names later borne by men distinguished in the history of our country, but whether they are ancestors of those well known men I have not taken the time to discover. Some of the new arrivals were Mr. Richard Saltonstall, Nathaniel Ward, John Webster, Francis Peabody, Anthony Potter, Samuel Sherman, Matthew and John Whipple, William Buckley, John Choate, John Brown, Robert Kinsman, and our own William Fellows.

Ipswich was built on both sides of the river, and there were two "commons," the North Common and the South Common. Every New England settlement had its common.

There were other divisions of land besides the home lots and the commons. Each settlement set aside plots for plantings, others for meadows, then there were the swamp lands and hill lands. If the settlement had a large river in its vicinity, or if it was on a sea coast there was sure to be a strip of land known as the neck of land. The original settlers had the right to draw their proportional number of acres in the several plots. The old wills and inventories of estates reveal ownership in several plots of land if the deceased owner had a considerable estate.

The Ipswich town records and old wills give us names of Rocky Meadow, Far Meadow, West Meadow, and New Meadow. There were assignments of land on Heartbreak Hill, Sagamore Hill, and Town Hill. Ipswich had two necks of land, perhaps many more, Jeffrey's Neck lying on the north side at the mouth of the Ipswich river, and Castle Neck lying along the coast south of the river.

Ipswich had also two islands on which land divisions were made to settlers. Plum Island was the long island mentioned by Capt. John Smith. King James granted this island, in 1621, to Capt. John Mason, describing it thus, "The great Isle, henceforth to be called the Isle of Mason, lying near or before the bay, harbour, or river of Agawam." The early Ipswich records show the name Plum Island, and it is still known by

that name. Only a part of Plum Island was set off to Ipswich in 1639 by the General Court. Here is an interesting reference to the island, taken from the town records, "April 16, 1665; the Magistrates of Ipswich order that no man shall cut any grass on Plum Island before the 10th of July, nor any family shall use above two scythes at a time." The other island belonging to Ipswich, was Hog Island which lay between Castle Neck and the mainland.

The Ipswich river is the largest stream in this vicinity. I am sure you will enjoy the description of this river, written by Mr. Edward Johnson, of Salem, in 1646: "A faire and delightful river whose first rise or spring begins about twenty-five miles farther up the country, issuing forth a very pleasant pond. But soon after it takes its course through a most hideous swamp of large extent, even for several miles—being a great harbour for bears. After its coming forth this place, it groweth larger by the income of many small rivers, and issues forth in the sea due east against the Island of Sholes, a great place of fishing for our English natives."

Mile river (sometimes given Miles and Mille) is a tributary of the Ipswich from the south. Mile river has a small tributary spoken of in old records as Mile Brook. William Fellows's home lot was not far from Mile river and later he bought additional acres which brought his farm to the river. A bridge over one of these streams (the record reads Mile Brook) figured in a lawsuit between our ancestor Ephraim Fellows and a Jacobs family.

When the organization of the town was completed the governing body of Ipswich selected a site for a meeting house. They chose a place on a hill which became known as Meeting House Hill. The Ipswich congregation was the ninth to be organized in the Massachusetts Bay Colony. A building was erected in 1634. No record has been found which describes this first meeting house. Undoubtedly it was a small log structure, and built similarly to the eight others in the Bay Colony. A distinguishing feature of these earliest meeting houses was the steep four-sided roof which ended in a point. The town records of Dedham, in the Massachusetts Bay Colony, give the dimensions of the first meeting house in that settlement, 36 feet by 26 feet; and Haverhill's first one was 26 by 21 feet. Our ancestor George Norton built an early church of Salem and the town records give some of the requirements for the building.

Ipswich out-grew the first meeting house in about twelve years as we find a record for the year 1646 that the old meeting house was sold for 50 shillings and was to be removed in a few months. An item in the inventory of William Fellows's estate reads "foure Rod of ground on the meeting house hill where ye old house stood." Mr. T. F. Waters, historian of Ipswich, says that Thomas Firman bought the old meeting house for 50 shillings; if he is correct, then William Fellows must have bought the small piece of ground from him. We know nothing of the size of this second building, but there is a tradition that it was a frame building. It must have been of this second meeting house that our interesting Salem writer, Mr. Johnson, wrote, "Their meeting house is a very good prospect to a great part of the town and beautifully built." This second building accommodated the people until 1678, the year after the death of William Fellows, when the building was enlarged.

The colonial settlers had rather peculiar ideas of the use of the meeting house building. They believed in utility as well as plainness for their meeting house. A town record for 1640 reads, "Any man who brings a living wolf to the meeting house shall receive 15 shillings from the town; if the wolf be dead, 10 shillings." This law was modified in 1664 to read, "If the killer wishes to obtain the reward he must bring the wolf's head and nail it to the meeting house and give notice thereof." William Fellows collected money from the town in 1648 for killing foxes; did he bring these to the meeting house, I wonder? Beginning in 1653, the laws against Sabbath breaking were posted on the meeting house. On the meeting house green stood the instruments of punishment of that day—the stocks, the whipping-post, the pillory, and the cage. I have found no record of the punishment of any of our ancestors. However the records are not complete.

The settlers were expected to attend the Sabbath services, which lasted all day, and the lecture on the week day. As the settlement increased in population there came a time when home-lots near the meeting house were all taken and later arrivals in the settlement would find themselves at a distance. As walking was the principal mode of travel, a family who lived several miles from the meeting house would find it hard to reach the services, especially in the long winter period. A record of 1661 reveals the difficulty arising from living at a distance, and how the authorities handled the case. The au-

thorities took notice of the absence of a man and his family and inquired into the cause. They found that the family lived so far from the meeting house that it was impossible to attend the services in bad weather. This was reported to the General Court and acted upon by that body. The Court empowered the Magistrates of Ipswich to sell the man's farm and locate him nearer the meeting house. But as the town grew there would come a time when many families would be a long distance from the meeting house. When this condition occurred these distant settlers would petition the Court to let them form a new parish or society, and permit the building of a new meeting house in their midst. The local histories of New England have records of many new societies, especially in the eighteenth century.

It was customary to have a child baptised on the first Sabbath after its birth. When children reached the age of learning, the catechism was taught to them and they were expected to learn passages from the Bible. All children were taken to services at the meeting house. We find a hint of the dangers to which children were exposed in the early days of the settlements, from this memorandum: "Wolves were so numerous and came so near the meeting house that parents would not suffer their children to go to and from the meeting house without being attended by some grown person." Even this must have referred to children who lived very close to the meeting house, as dangers were too great to let any child go alone who lived at a distance. One must remember that the men folk all carried their guns when going any distance away from the home. Records show that wolves were a menace as late as 1723.

The Rev. Nathaniel Ward was the first minister of the Ipswich congregation. He was a graduate of Cambridge, England, and had practiced law in England. The Rev. Mr. Rogers was the second minister. He was quite an aristocrat, and set an example of such luxurious living that he was criticised. But even before this the General Court had taken notice of the growing tendency of display in dressing and as early as 1639 had decreed against it: there should be no extravagance in dress on the Sabbath, nor gold shoe buckles; and "no woman's sleeves shall be more than half an ell in width." Neither could a woman adorn herself in silks as to dress or wrap unless her husband was worth at least £100. Several women had to prove to the Court that their husbands could afford to pay for their silk attire.

The custom of appointing men to keep order in the meeting house began in 1663. And this was needed evidently. There is a town record that tells about Thomas Bragg and Edward Cogswell having to pay a fine of 10 shillings apiece for fighting in the meeting house on the Lord's Day. Another record is interesting, too; in 1660, Henry Walton was fined five pounds for saying he had "as lieve heare a dogg barke as Mr. Cobbitt preach." The Puritans have been criticised in this age for their lack of the virtues of charity, gentleness and love. They may have been weak in these traits, but they are the ancestors of people who long excelled in sobriety, thoughtfulness, obedience to the law, and a high regard for the public welfare.

The magistrates selected a plot of ground for the burial place after the site had been chosen for the meeting house. They chose a place at the foot of High Street. It is thought that the young wife of Mr. John Winthrop was the first settler to be laid to rest in this plot. After the death of his wife Mr. Winthrop disposed of his property in Ipswich and went to the Connecticut Colony.

Each settlement had to depend largely upon its own man-strength for defense. Consequently the organization of the train, or training, band came early in the organization of the town. Every male of each family, above the age of eighteen, including sons, servants and sojourners, was liable for service in the town training band. The law of 1630 required training on every Saturday; but this was modified in 1634, so that the training band met only once a month, with July and August excepted. On every training day, in forenoon and afternoon, the roll was called and absences noted by the clerk of the training band, and the absentee was subjected to a fine unless something outside his own power had prevented his absence. Our Ephriam Fellows was absent from roll call once, and the Court record bearing upon this incident is interesting reading. You will find it in this book.

Twice a year the clerk of the train band inspected the equipment to see if every man had a pound of powder, 20 bullets, two fathoms of slow match, with musket, sword, bandoleer, and rest. It also was required that every man should have a priming wire, a worm, and a scourer (Mass. Bay Colony Records). The muskets were so heavy that it was necessary to have a support or rest for them; crotched

sticks, thrust into the ground, served this purpose, and these sticks had to be carried along with other equipment.

A decree of 1645 required all boys between the ages of ten and eighteen, with consent of the parents, to be instructed by some military officer or experienced soldier, on the regular training days, "in ye exercise of arms, as small guns, half pikes, and bows and arrows." In the earlier days of the colonies the streets of all exposed localities were paroled from half an hour after sunset to half an hour before sunrise, from the last of March to the last of September (Mass. Col. Rec. v. 2). And a constant watch was maintained at night by constables elected for such service. In 1642 a "horse troop" was organized. Members of this body were called troopers. Ephraim Fellows is listed as a trooper in King Philip's War.

Education went hand in hand with religion, in the colonial days. Two years after the meeting house was built in Ipswich, "A Grammar School was set up, in ye year 1636." Fifteen years later, in 1651, a Latin School was established (thirteen years after the founding of Harvard, then known as the College at Cambridge). For those children whose education and training were neglected by the parents, the Magistrates were empowered to see that the children were "employed, learned to read and to understand the principles of religion and the capital laws of the country."

We shall now tell you something of the earliest homes of the colonial settlers as revealed to us in town records, old wills, inventories, letters, and early histories. No home of any one of our immigrant ancestors has been found standing today. But there are a few houses still preserved which were built during the life of some of our early colonial ancestors. One house in Ipswich, well preserved, is thought to have been built a year or two before William Fellows is known to have been in the town, that is, the original part of the house is thought to have been built as early as 1637. I am referring to the Whipple house. The house as it now appears was a familiar sight to the sons and daughters of William Fellows, yes, and to his widow. We shall have more to tell of this house later.

The house and other buildings of settlers were built on what the early records and wills call "the home lot", sometimes referred to as "the homestead". The home lot of the average settler did not contain many acres, from two and

one-half acres to sixteen acres. In the original settlement the drawing of the home lots came first; other drawings followed in the course of a few weeks, months, or years. The home lot had to be impaled, and within this enclosure the house and other buildings were built, gardens made, and orchards started. You will find that nearly all the old wills mention the house, barn, garden, and orchard.

The earliest homes of the colonial settlers were crudely built, undoubtedly. It is thought that some of the very earliest ones may have been built partially into a hillside. But even if the house was built with four sides it was built of logs with a thatched roof, and probably the roof on one side came down to within three or four feet of the ground. An excerpt from the journal of Gov. Winthrop: "dated March 16, 1638, a violent south southeast storm, which overturned some new strong houses, but the Lord miraculously preserved old weak cottages."

The first saw-mill in Ipswich was not built until 1649, sixteen years after young Mr. Winthrop and his companions began the settlement. A good many homes went up during those years, and as all the sawing had to be done by hand it is not reasonable to think that many large homes were built. It is easy to believe that the majority of the homes were one and two room log houses with sanded floors. The custom of sanded floors prevailed in the lowlier homes for many years. The sand was obtained from nearby sand banks, which were leased by the year to one or two persons. A great-grandson of William Fellows leased the sand banks; the record is, "April 22, 1757, Voted that Capt. Jonathan Fellows of Cape Ann have the use of all the sand banks lying in Ipswich, for one year, at £2, 13s. 4d." Of course by this time the sand was used for many other purposes, but the town voted the permit as it had been doing for one hundred years or more.

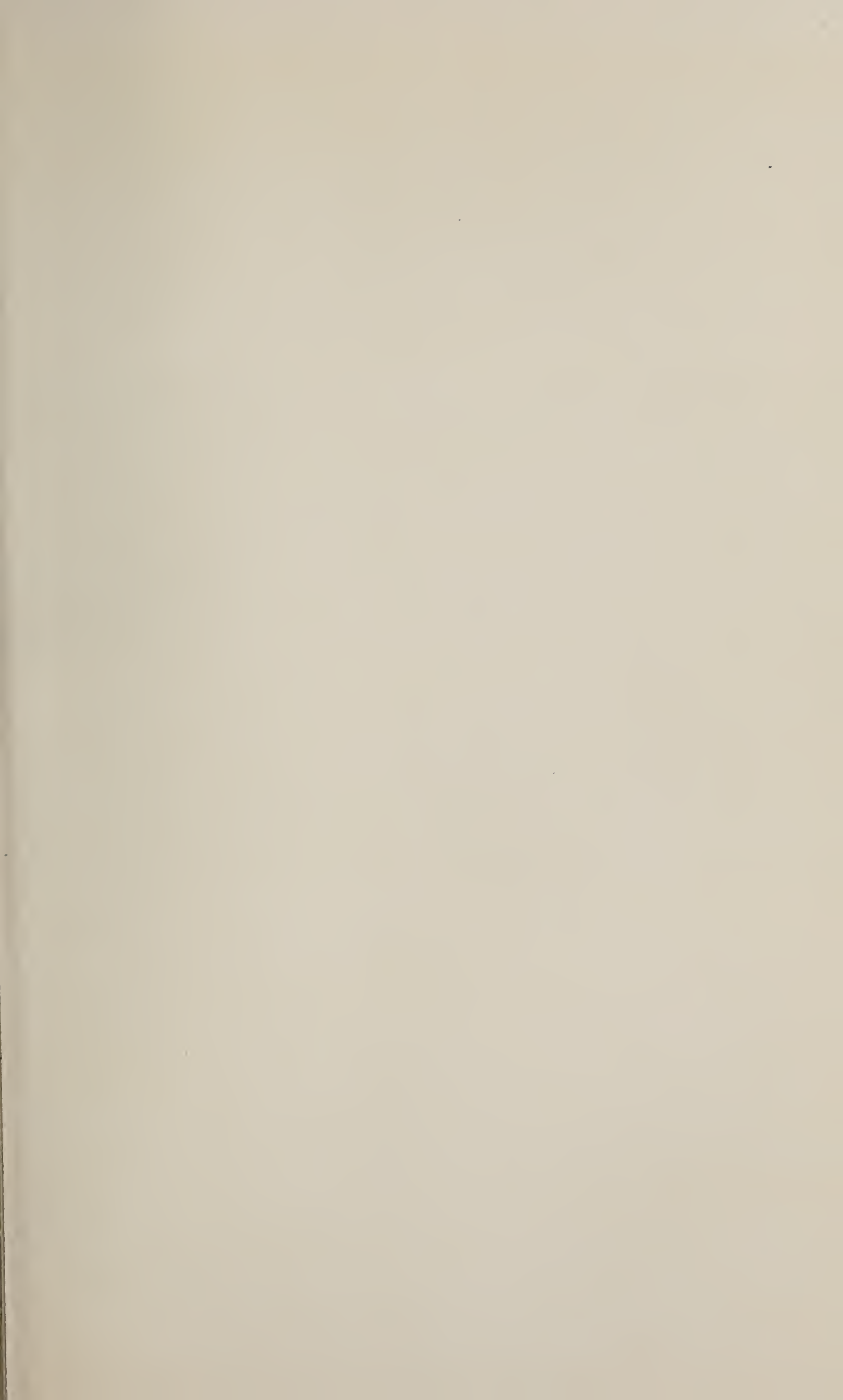
On February 1, 1637/8, Dept. Gov. Symonds bought land known as the Argilla Farm plot, of Capt. John Winthrop. In a letter to Capt. Winthrop, after the purchase, Gov. Symonds described the kind of house he wished built on the land, saying, "I am indifferent whether it be 30 foote or 35 foote long; 16 or 18 foote broad. I would have wood chimneys at each end, the frames of the chimneys to be stronger than ordinary. You may let the chimneys be all the breadth of the house if you think good: the two lower doores to be in the middle of the house, one opposite to the other. Be sure

that all dorewaies in every place be soe high that any man may go upright under. The staires I think had best be placed close to the dore. It makes noe great matter though there be noe particion upon the first floore if there be, make one bigger than the other. For windows let them not be over large in any roome, and as few as conveniently may be: let all have current shutting draw windows” In the letter were given particular instructions for building the frame of the house, and full plans for the second story, part of which was to be finished to be used for storing corn.

From this letter of Gov. Symonds’s we can draw several conclusions about the prevailing style of house in that period. Except that this house was to be larger than the average, it appears to be planned along the prevailing type of homes. The emphasis on the height of the door leads us to suppose that the ordinary home had a very low door-way, so low that a man must stoop to enter. Perhaps Gov. Symonds had bumped his head against some of the door frames. He calls attention to the fact that the first floor was built with or without a partition. The records from this date on indicate that the better homes had the partition on the first floor.

The town records give dimensions of some of the early homes. William Rix in 1640 ordered a house built to be 16 feet long and 14 feet wide, “with a chamber floare finish’t summer and joysts, a cellar floare with joysts finish’t the rooffe and walls to be clapboarded on the out syde, the chimney framed with out daubing, to be done with hewan timber.” The price of this house was to be £21, which shows that it was much above the average. Houses of this period were appraised from £5 up to £35, the last price indicating a very good house. A very interesting building record is found described in the town book, year 1657. A helpless pauper, Alexander Knight, was provided with a house at the Town’s expense, and the vote designated that it should be 16 feet long, 12 feet wide, with seven or eight foot stud, and finished with thatched roof; £6 was appropriated to cover the expense of building.

By the year 1665 such inroads had been made on the oaks and other valuable trees that the town of Ipswich ordered the magistrates to issue permits before a tree could be felled. Some of the permits issued after this decree went into effect are—in 1667 Edmund Bridges was allowed timber “to make up his cellar.” In 1670 Joseph Goodhue received a permit to





THE WHIPPLE HOUSE, IPSWICH, MASS.

fell trees for a house 18 feet square, and Deacon Goodhue had permit to build a house 16 feet square. Thomas Burnham, in 1671, built a house which was 20 feet square. Our own ancestor, Ephraim Fellows, was granted a permit to fell trees in 1670, to build a house 16 feet square.

The Whipple house, previously mentioned, is thought to be the oldest house now standing in Ipswich of today. The original part, the west end, was owned, and perhaps built by Matthew Whipple, before 1638. One authority thinks this older part may have been built by John Fawn who was the first owner of the lot, and who sold to Matthew Whipple. This house and lot was willed to Captain John Whipple, who enlarged the house sometime between the years 1677 and 1683, the last date being the year in which Capt. Whipple died. The addition was made to the east end of the building of the early date; the addition is longer than the older part but same width and height. This gave the Captain a four-room and attic house, having a small vestibule or entrance hall, and a "lean-to", which may have been built by Matthew Whipple. This house has the central chimney, all four rooms having a fireplace opening into this chimney. The second story projects over the first. After the death of Capt. John Whipple this house, with two and one half acres of land, a kiln, and outhouses, was appraised at £330, a high valuation for a home. The original house, together with a barn and four acres of land, had been appraised after the death of Matthew Whipple, at £36; in the same inventory six bullocks were appraised at the same value. Of course property had advanced in value by 1683, still it must be conceded that this home of Capt. Whipple's was an exceptionally good home. William Fellows died in 1677 and we read in the inventory of his estate, "All the housings £100." I believe this means all the buildings at the home place. This would indicate that our ancestor had an average home, perhaps some above the average. The Captain Whipple house is now owned by the Ipswich Historical Society. I wish all of you, my readers, might see this fine old colonial home.

Within those early homes one would find simplicity, but also comfort and coziness. The walls of the better homes were finished with a coating of clay over the frame timbers. The ceilings were left with the beams showing. Sometimes the flooring of the second story rooms was laid with large cracks between the boards. Governor Winthrop set

an example of plain living, not only in dress, but in the finishing and furnishings of houses. He thought it unseemly for a wealthy person to be elegant in the early stage of settlements. He criticised Dept. Gov. Dudley for finishing the interior of his house better than the average. Gov. Dudley had built a home in Cambridge which was reputed to be over-elegant in finish. Gov. Winthrop wrote him a letter in which he said it was unseemly of him to go to such cost in wainscoting and adorning his house in the beginning of a plantation. Gov. Dudley replied that it was for the warmth of the house and the charge was but little, being but clapboards nailed to the wall in the form of wainscot.

The better homes had two rooms on the main floor, "the hall" or kitchen, and the parlor. The kitchen was the living room. Here the family ate, sat, and worked. All the cooking was done at the fire place and during the long winter the family, if inside the house, gathered around the hearth for comfort. By the fireplace were the things needed in connection with the fire and the cooking—the bellows, tongs, fire fork, fire-pan in which live coals were carried for starting other fires. Over the fire was the trammel. Besides the trammel there were pot hooks suspended from bars of iron or of hard wood attached within the chimney. Huge pots of iron, copper and brass were used by the early settlers who could afford them, otherwise, smaller pots of iron were used. Matthew Whipple had three brass pots which weighed 68 pounds, and a copper kettle which tipped the scales at 40 pounds. In the kitchen of the wealthy John Whittingham on High Street was a great copper kettle that was appraised at £3, 10s; but even this was overshadowed by the great copper kettle listed at £10 sterling in the inventory of the estate of Mr. Nelson of Rowley, Mass. Our William Fellows had no copper kettle, but listed together were brass kettles and skillets valued at £6, 2s, 6d, which should receive due consideration from you.

By the fireplace were also the baking pans, spits for roasting, and the dripping pans to be placed under the roasting meats to catch the juices. Those settlers who had ovens had an iron peel or shovel for removing things from the oven. Many of the settlers had trivets—a low three-legged iron stand on which they placed hot pots or pans. The warming pan hung by the grate, to be ready to be filled with glowing coals to be carried to the bedchamber where the pan was run

over the sheets of the bed to take off some of the chill on cold winter nights. The inventory of William Fellows does not tell of what material his warming pan was made; it is listed with glasses and earthen pots, all for £1, 3s, 6d. The better warming pans were of brass. Hanging from hooks or nails around the grate were various smaller articles, such as, ladles, gourd or wooden dippers, skimmers, skillets, a sieve covered with haircloth or "tiffany". Nearly all the fireplaces had a shelf or mantle running the whole width of the chimney. If the family had a Bible it would probably be on this mantle. Only a few wealthy settlers had cupboards or desks for books. There probably would be a candlestick of pewter on the mantle. No one but a very wealthy settler, as the Rev. Nathaniel Rogers, would have a silver candlestick. It is thought that the early settlers of Ipswich used fish oil with a wick in an earthen vessel for lights, and one historian believes that pine strips were used for lights. A century after the first settlement, the neighborhood in which William Fellows lived became known as Candlewood Neighborhood, which the writer assures us shows that "the planters knew the value of fat pine strips for lighting purposes." As we find no candlestick listed in the inventory of the William Fellows estate it may be that he used fish oil or pine strips. There may have been a candlestick included in the item of pewter.

Some of the early settlers had wall cupboards with open shelves in the upper part, and these were in the kitchen. If the family had pewter plates these would be on the open shelves. Some families had a few pieces of brass ware to display. Others had only wooden ware. In the William Fellows inventory there is listed wooden ware valued at £4, something to think about. Tubs, keelers, pewter and tin had been lumped together with a value of £3-09-00; and a table and meal trough were listed with a value of only 14 shillings. What could the wooden ware have been that commanded so great a value? Bottles and glasses might be seen in this open cupboard, also, and perhaps a cup or two. Occamy spoons are found listed in inventories of early settlers. These were made of an alloy. The colonists used wooden spoons, had a few knives, perhaps only two or three. There were large forks for handling meat, but no forks for eating. Forks did not come into use until after 1700. Several of our ancestors had chafing dishes but I have not found the use of them.

Hanging on the walls of the kitchen would be the fire-

arms and other implements of warfare. Not a firearm or sword of any kind is listed in the inventory of the William Fellows estate. But read the list of such equipment in the inventory of our ancestor William Ward, taken at Middletown, Conn., March 20, 1690: "4 guns with bandoleers, a cuttle ax, two belts and a sword, and one halberd." In the light of such an array of arms William Fellows seems to have been a peace-loving man. A steelyard was a common article found hanging on the wall of the kitchen of the colonial days.

There was not much furniture, as we speak of it today, in these early kitchens. There might be a table in the center of the room with an arm chair at one end and a smaller chair at the other. But many homes did not have a genuine table. "Frames" were used, on which boards were placed when a table was needed; when not in use the boards were removed and the frame pushed back against the wall. Some of the early homes had stools, and cushions were used. It is surprising how few chairs these colonists had. Although lacking in true furniture the kitchen of these early Americans was pretty well filled with utility furniture. There would be found a churn, tubs, kegs, a keeler, some pails, and perhaps a spinning wheel in the kitchen. After reading some of the inventories of this period one wonders where there was room for the many children those early Americans had.

Around the chimney one would see hanging from the beams strings of drying fruit, ears of seed corn, and a slab or two of meat. Were we to enter the kitchen when the family were having their dinner served, in that early day, what kind of food would you expect to find on the table? You reply, "lots of good things to eat", because you recall pictures and descriptions of the first Thanksgiving day dinner. Some historians think the fare of the early settlers was very simple, and some town records seem to sustain them in their opinion. Mr. Felt in his writings of the colonial period says: "For more than a century and a half the majority of the people had pea and bean porridge, or broth made of the liquor of salt meat and pork mixed with meal, with, sometimes a 'hasty pudding' and milk, both morning and evening." Mr. Coffin's History of Newbury, Mass., has the following record, which supports Mr. Felt's theory of the simple fare of that time: "Steven Dow did acknowledge it was a good while before he could eat his master's food, viz., meate, milk, or

drink beer, saying, he did not know it was good because he was not used to such victuals but to eat bread and water porridge and to drink water." My private opinion on one point of this testimony is that Steven Dow was better off drinking water; but the food he had been used to certainly needed improving. The inventory of the estate of William Fellows surely points to better fare than Mr. Felt would have us believe was the average kind. The inventory was taken in March, a time of year when the cellar is beginning to be bare, yet we find listed beef, pork, cheese, apples, and butter, all valued at £11, 2s, 6d, almost the value of a pair of oxen, or one horse, and more than the value of three cows. Besides there were wheat, barley, oats, Indian corn, pease, and bees which point to a supply of honey for part of the year.

Let us imagine what we might see in the parlor of one of these early homes. You would call it a bedroom, and that is really what this room was. The best bed would be in this room. In a prosperous home this bed would have a good feather bed, a feather bolster, good pillows, sheets, a blanket or two, sometimes called rugs. The wealthier settler would have curtains, valances, and a coverlet for this bed. But these were luxuries. Not every family had even a feather bed. If the parents had to use this room there would be found a trundle bed. The well-to-do settler usually had the room above the parlor, called the "parlor chamber". I have wondered if the parlor was not the guest bedroom, when not used by the parents. There probably would be a chest in this room. Many kinds of chests are named in the old inventories, as, great chest, small chest, long boarded chest, great boarded chest, chest with drawers, and once in a while, a chest with one drawer. These seem to be rare. Soon after I had first read of a one-drawer chest I visited the Metropolitan Museum in New York City, and in one of the colonial rooms I saw a chest with one drawer, much to my surprise and delight. William Fellows possessed one of the highest appraised chests I have discovered. This chest is listed without mentioning any contents, and valued at £12, while "tooe chests" were valued at £1, 4s. The richer ancestor William Ward had no chest that approaches this one of William Fellows in value. Did that William Fellows chest really have a "twelve pound look"? The parlor usually had a chair or two and cushions.

The other sleeping rooms usually had inferior beds and bed furnishings. The common beds were called flock beds. I

thinks these were ticks filled with some material, depending upon the wealth of the owner. I suspect some were stuffed with rags, or old wool. The inventories show curious articles in the sleeping rooms. Of course, the owner's clothing was always in the room where he slept. There might be also a pillion and cloth, a box of nails, a box of tools, and sometimes the powder for his firearms was kept in his sleeping room. In other sleeping rooms there are sometimes listed boxes, barrels, baskets, etc. In fact, the ordinary bedroom was used for a store room, as well as a sleeping room.

The inventory of Mr. Lumkin, an early inn keeper of Ipswich lists only two flock beds, two bolsters, one rug, and one coverlet. Evidently he did not entertain many sleeping guests at one time. You can compare this list with the sleeping articles listed in the William Fellows inventory. An unusual bed is listed in the inventory of John Jackson's estate, "a half-headed bedstead", that had "an old damakell Coverlet".

As previously given the Rev. Nathaniel Rogers was one of the wealthiest men of Ipswich. He died in 1655. His estate was valued at £1497. He had the only musical instrument of that period. It is listed "a Treble viol", which is thought to have been a violin. He had also a watch valued at £4. Mr. Waters, historian, finds no other watches listed in inventories of Ipswich of this period. Mr. Rogers had a library valued at £100; also a cabinet, a desk, and two chairs listed in one room.

Nothing has been said about the clothing worn by these early settlers. Pictures of the Pilgrims have been common, and I take it for granted that you have some knowledge of their clothing. The men wore the rather full knee-breeches, with long stockings, and wore thick heavy shoes fastened with buckles. They wore over the shirt a waist-coat, and over that, usually, a coat. They wore stocks or neckbands, with a neckcloth. A wealthy man wore lace or fine linen ruffles in the front of his waist-coat. Their hats were broad brimmed and rather high in the crown. The wealthier men had long, fine cloth cloaks or capes. Our ancestor Captain Joseph Weld willed one of his long cloaks to the Rev. John Eliot in the year 1646. The wearing apparel of William Fellows is not listed in the inventory, but the value is given, £9, 4s. A full list of the apparel of our ancestor William Ward is given in the inventory—nine coats, six waist-coats, four pair of breeches, four hats, seven pair of stockings,

four pair of gloves, two pair of mittens, "neck-band cloths and other small linen," boots, shoes, and "spatterlashes," quite an imposing list.

The women wore the close-fitting bodice with long, rather full skirts, white collar and cuffs for "dress-up" occasions; sometimes they had a silk scarf for the neck, sometimes a scarf of lace. They wore the small cap with flare turned back from the face. For cold weather they had long capes. I have found no inventory of the clothing of any one of our ancestresses. The children were dressed in miniature replica of the parents. The will of the father nearly always reveals that his clothing was to be divided among his sons, and I suppose the daughters received the clothing of the mother at her death.

With this information of Ipswich in the early days of its settlement fresh in our minds, we shall now give our special attention to our ancestor, William Fellows, of Ipswich, Mass.

Chapter Three

WILLIAM FELLOWS OF IPSWICH

I AM CONVINCED that discovery produces a thrill, whether it be that of a continent, a gold mine, or an ancestor. I am sorry that you who are descendants of William Fellows had not the pleasure of discovering him. However, it is possible to enjoy the fruits of other discoverers, and I am hoping that all of you will find pleasure in having knowledge of your ancestor.

This is our Fellows line, beginning with the fifth generation in America, this being the latest generation common to all of us: Joseph⁵ Fellows, Jr., who married Philena Elton, Joseph⁴, Ephraim³, Jr., Ephraim², William¹ Fellows of Ipswich.

William Fellows was born about the year 1609. We have proof of this in an Ipswich court record: "27 Sept. 1659 William Fellows, aged about fifty years, deposed etc—". Mr. George M. Fellows, mentioned in the Foreword, gives in the addenda of Vol. I of his Fellows manuscript the following:

"Parish of Selston, Northamptonshire, Eng., has church record of the baptism of William Fellows, 22 October 1609, son of Noble and (Elizabeth) ffollowe. Noble was bapt. 1 February 1578, son of William followe."

There was no explanation for the name of Elizabeth being in parenthesis. This date of baptism agrees with the age of William at time of the deposition. Northamptonshire borders Leicestershire on the south. Leicester, you will remember, was where Leonard Fellows lived, mentioned in the will of Elizabeth Moricke. This church record strengthens our belief that Elizabeth Moricke was the mother of the three Fellows men named in her will. And if this is true she was the widow of Noble Fellows.

We do not know when William Fellows arrived in America. There has been preserved a list of the passengers who sailed

in the "Planter" from London 20 April 1635. These passengers had been certified by the rector of St. Albans, Hertford Co. Among the names on the list is "William Fellowe, shoemaker, aged 24 years." The age is not quite right for our William, but he could, perhaps, have been listed a year before the sailing. The greatest puzzle is the occupation of shoemaker. I have found no other record which describes William thus.

Was William Fellows married when he came to America? Descendants of William through his oldest son Isaac, claim that Isaac was born in England. They say Isaac Fellows died April 6, 1721 at the age of 86. A record taken from the old town book of Ipswich gives the same date for the death of Isaac, followed by "upwards of 84." And who was the wife of William Fellows? Again we admit that we are not sure. Genealogists seem in accord now, and say that William Fellows married Mary Ayres, sister of Capt. John Ayres of Ipswich and Brookfield, Mass. Later I shall give the court record which seems to prove this.

If William Fellows arrived in the Massachusetts Bay Colony in 1635 his history is unknown until early 1639 when he emerges from obscurity and from that year to the year of his death we have an almost yearly record of him as told in the old town books and the Court Records. In the Probate Records of Essex County, Mass., Vol. I, p. 11, we find this condensed record: "The General Court held at Boston 13:1:1638-9 ordered the court at Ipswich to examine and settle all things belonging to the estate of Humphrey Wisse including the land, sold and unsold." (Some writers say the name is Wyth instead of Wisse.) Following this brief record is a short history of the Humphrey Wisse or Wyth case. Humphrey Wisse of Ipswich died intestate and Samuel Greenfield, late of Salem, married the widow Wisse, and took into his possession the lands and goods of Wisse, deceased, without legal order. The Court held at Ipswich, 26-1-1639, thirteen days after the General Court order of Boston, demanded of the Greenfields an inventory of the estate, which they produced, showing an estate to be worth 140 li. Wisse had left not only a widow but five minor children and one or two who had married and received their portions. The Court appointed Samuel Greenfield administrator of the Wisse estate and with his consent sold the house and house-lot of one acre and a planting lot of six acres, "with appurtenances", to William

Fellows for 20 li; also the farm of about 120 acres to Thomas Emerson for four score pounds; and such other sales of cattle and goods that Samuel Greenfield had made the Court allowed, etc.—. Thus from the history of another man's estate we get the important information of William Fellows establishing his home in Ipswich in 1639, whether he had or had not been in this place before this date. I found the record that Mr. Emerson bought the Wisse 120 acres March 4, 1638/39. Mr. Louis Dow Sisco in his book says that William Fellows made his purchase "about March 26". You must remember that the new year did not begin until the 25th of March. "Ancient Records of Ipswich" has the description of the original grant of land to Humphrey Wisse or Wyth:—"Granted to Humphrey Wisse in 1636 a house lot one acre of ground lying on the south syde of the Town River having a house lott of Symon Thomson on the north and a house lott formerly granted to John Meriall on the south: Also 6 acres of planting ground on the south of Hartbreake Hill—having a planting lott of Richard Haffield on the Northwest and a planting lott of Alexander Knight on the East. Also for a farm 100 acres of land etc.—" This description gives us the location of the first home lot of William Fellows in Ipswich, so far as known. This community became known as Candle-Wood Neighborhood, in later years.

We now have William Fellows and wife Mary and probably young son Isaac in their new home on the south side of the Ipswich River. William was about thirty years of age, and Mary may have been several years younger. I am going to prove that this ancestor, William Fellows, was ambitious and industrious. Many settlers of his period found a home lot and a planting of six or eight acres sufficient to keep them busy. William believed that he could manage his few acres and do something else. And because he believed this he found the opportunity to do something else. At a town meeting the question of ways and means of caring for the cattle of the settlers came up. It was finally decided that all the cattle should be kept on the south common, at least for the present, and that some one should be hired to act as herder for them. Cattle could not be left alone, as they would stray off into the forests; wild animals, especially wolves, were liable to attack cattle; and besides, a herder was needed to take the cattle to and from the common.

William Fellows probably attended the town meeting

when this problem of the cattle was discussed, and it seemed to him a good opportunity to earn a little extra money. We can think of him speaking right out in meeting, announcing that he would like the job of town herder. Now, you may be sure the "Seven Men" would not give such a responsible duty to an unknown young man. This fact leads me to believe that William Fellows had been known to these men longer than a few months or even one year. The Magistrates chose William Fellows to be the herder and a contract was drawn up and signed by William. It is an interesting old record:

The 5th day of the first month 1639.

Agreed with William Fellows to keep the herd of Cows on the South side the River, to begin upon the 20th of April next coming and to end upon the 20th day of November following He to drive the Cattell out to feed before the sunne be half an hour high and not to bring them home before half an hour before Sun set. And he shall be lyable to pay all damages done by any Cattell of the herd in Corne which shall be occasioned through his neglect either by leaving out such Cattell at night as were put before him in the morning; or by being absent from them through the day. In consideration whereof he is to have paid him fifteen pounds either in Corne or money in this manner, viz.: for every Cow he takes charge of 12d before he takes charge of them, and 1s 6d within 14 days after midsummer, and the remaynder of the money at the end of the term in money or merchantable Corne of the best at the price that Corne then goes at: The owners of the Cattell are to allow men to help them each other Sabbath day. He to deliver such Cattell as come over the River, back over the River every night. And for want of pay at the tymes aforesaid or within 14 days any person that shall be indebted unto him, it is ordered, they shall pay half soe much more, as the bargain. He is to take charge of the Cattell that come from the North side of the River as soon as they are put over the River in the morning.

Signed

William Fellows

With the herding of the town's cattle, planting his crops, making garden, and doing training service, our ancestor was

a busy man the summer of 1639. Perhaps in the following year, 1640, or in 1641, William Fellows's family was increased by the birth of a second son, Ephraim, who is the ancestor of all those who have Joseph and Philena (Elton) Fellows for ancestors. It is impossible to say definitely just which year is that of Ephraim's birth.

"The last day of the last month of 1641" is the date on which was made a list of all those settlers who were "Commoners". Our ancestor's name is the sixty third on the list. It is preceded by the name of Thomas Emerson and followed by that of John Lee.

In October, 1643, "the Towne" ordered all men to return their supply of powder or pay a forfeit. William Fellows was one of twenty six men who failed to make their returns. He paid a fine of one pound. The amounts ran from one half to two pounds.

In 1647 "at a town meeting of freemen" it was voted that three men, Mr. George Hadley, William Fellows, "the Captaynes farme" and Mr. Epps should be excused from work on the Common Highway, provided they mended the ways between the meadow by Mr. Wade's 6 acre lot, and also the Bridge over the creek near Mr. Symond's house. I think the words "the Captaynes farme" following the name of William Fellows, reveal that William Fellows was then a tenant of Mr. Richard Saltonstall. If I am correct in thinking so then we know that William Fellows's tenancy was of many years, as he was still connected with the Captain's farm at time of his death. His son Isaac joined him in working this farm.

"At a general Towne meeting held the 19th of December 1648—those who did subscribe their names to allow unto Major Denison three severall somes yearly, while he continues to be our Leader" (of the train band)—. There were 162 subscribers. William Fellows was down for three shillings. The highest amount subscribed by a single person was 10 shillings, and only one man signed for that amount. The lowest was one half shilling.

"At a meeting of ye 7 men the 22th 10 m 1648 Due to—for killing Foxes—". A list of twenty names followed. William Fellows had killed four foxes and received 8 shillings. His name was the highest number.

Hammett's "Early Inhabitants of Ipswich" has a record for the year 1649—"John Pierpont purchased of William Fellows Nov. 15, 1649, fifteen acres of land butting upon

land of Thomas Howlett on west, upon the Great Brook toward the north."

From Antique Records—"William Fellows was allowed 9s for his horse 2 journeys 18:11:1650." March 25, 1651, he was juryman at Court in Salem. August 26, 1653, he was one of six men summoned as witnesses in a prosecution.

In Vol. 3, N. E. Hist. Gen. Reg., p. 91, there is a list of those taking freeman's oath June 2, 1641. Among the names I find "Willi ff—". I believe this partial name was that of our ancestor. However, we have this other record—"Court held at Ipswich, March 28, 1654, voted five men of Ipswich to be free men—Thomas Burnham, Will: Fellows, Aron Pengry, John Ayres, and John West." It seems strange that William Fellows had not been a freeman before this date. Not one record points to misconduct or moral turpitude. It may be that he was not a church member. He was again one of the jury for the March 25, 1656 Court. At the same session another one of the twelve jurymen was John Trumble of Rowley, the immigrant ancestor of the famous Trumbull men of later years, and our ancestor also, through Leah Huxley who married Joseph Fellows, Sr. Another record for this same year, found in Antique Records of Essex—"The selectmen assessed William Fellows half a spinner." The compiler of that book gives the value of half a spinner to be £45 which seems a rather high assessment.

On July 26, 1657, Sarah, the youngest child of William and Mary (Ayres?) Fellows was born. She is the only one of the eight children whose birth has been found recorded in the town books.

A trial over the boundary line between the farms of Mr. Richard Saltonstall and Mr. Wade began in the March 29, 1659 session of court at Ipswich. One witness testified: "They (the surveyors) came to a walnut tree near the place where the fence is between Will. Fellows and Henry Bennett." This dispute was carried over to the September session, and on the 27th of the month William Fellows himself testified as we find—"William Fellows *aged about fifty years* (writer's underscore) deposed that about fourteen years ago, since there being a fence to be made between Mr. Saltonstall and Mr. Wade, Mr. Saltonstall desired the deponent to go to Mr. Wade and Goodman Gage and ask to be shown the line now in question, which accordingly they did." Daniel Denison's testimony at this same session was in part: "the line

was to run from a walnut tree then standing neere the now dwelling house of William Fellows, and the survey was made twenty four years last July.”

Late in the year of 1659, February 16, (remember the year began March 25) William Fellows bought considerable land. The record of this deal is found in Vol. 7, p. 87 of the Quarterly Court Records of Essex County, Mass., and in part is—

“Copy of a deed dated Feb. 16, 1659, given by John Andrews and his wife Sarah, for 300 li. to William Fellows husbandsman his farm on the south side of the Ipswich river bounded by Mile brook on the west, Mr. Saltonstall’s forty acres on the north west, the common on the northeast and southeast, land of John Fuller & Walker’s swamp on the south with houses, barns, stables, orchards, etc.—also 6 or 8 acres of meadow in Chebacco bounded etc—”. I think this Andrews farm contained thirty acres.

The purchase of this good farm shows that William Fellows had been successful. Twenty years earlier he had purchased a small home lot and a few acres of planting ground paying 20 pounds. Now we find him buying land fifteen times the value of the first home. Of course by this time he had two sons old enough to help him. Isaac was about twenty three years of age now. I think perhaps William gave Isaac part of his inheritance at this time. And perhaps it was the old place that he gave Isaac. Isaac did not marry until 1672, but the marriage contract between William Fellows and the father of the girl Isaac was to marry says that Isaac had been given part of his inheritance, and William was to give him more at the time of marriage.

And now we come to the very important record bearing upon the family name of the wife of William Fellows. This record is found in Vol. 1 Quarterly Court Records of Essex County:—

“November 1661 Petition of John Ayres and William Fellows Where as Or Brother william Lampson late of Ipswich dyed intestate and Administration granted by the Honored Court at Ipswich to his widdow *our sister Sarah Lampson* (writer’s underscore) and devided the estate about halfe to her & halfe to the children being eight in number and whereas shee being about to change her estate to one Thomas Harteshorne of Redding It was agreed that before marriage

he should signe and seale a wrighting to give our sayd sister power & liberty to dispose of the one halfe of the estate she brought to him by way of will (of wch there is sufisient witness besydes ourselves) but by poidence that wrighting being neglected to be finished before marriage (though then pmised it should be done after) but it is now refused and thereby the children of or Brother william Lampson like to suffer And where as the estate in the Inventory delivered into the court was underprised espeshally the Land wch now appeareth to be worth eighty pounds wch was then prised but forty foure pounds.

“Our Humble request to this Honored Court is that the children of our brother may Injoy a pt of the advance of there fathers estate and doe humbly intreat (if this Honored Court shall think fitt) that the Land may be to pay the childrens portions—”.

The outcome of the case was that Thomas Hartshorn tendered as security, instead of the land at Ipswich which he had tendered March 29, 1659, per Ipswich records, his house in which he was then dwelling and fifteen acres of land in Reading—also four acres of meadow in the great meadow in the bounds of Lynn. This new offer was accepted Dec. 12, 1661. The ages of the eight children, four boys and four girls, were given. The youngest child, a son Joseph, was only twenty four weeks old, when the father died. Hold Joseph in mind as I wish to speak of him later.

Now it is necessary for us to prove that our ancestress was the sister of John Ayres and not a sister of his wife, in order to have the wife of William Fellows an Ayres. Mr. W. H. Whitmore, writing for the N. E. Hist. Gen. Reg., Vol. 17, p. 307, says he personally had examined old wills and records and that the wife of John Ayres was Susanna Symonds, one of the daughters of Mark Symonds, and that John Ayres had not married a second time. Mark Symonds died April 28, 1659. He left a will in which he named his wife and four daughters, naming daughters by married name. He had had a daughter Mary who married Edward Chapman, and she had died before her father. Susanna was named Susanna Ayres, wife of John Ayres. This will of Mark Symonds proves that the wife of William Fellows was not a Symonds, and so she must have been the sister of John Ayres; and Sarah Lamson or Lampson was a sister of John and of the wife of William Fellows.

William Fellows did not name his wife by name in his will. We find only one record which may refer to her by name. The Probate Court Records of Essex, Vol. 2, p. 316, has this record: Sarah Story and Mary Fellows testified in Ipswich Court, 24:7:1672, that being at Goodman Proctor's house they asked him what should be done with his wife's clothing, and he answered that it should be "deposed among his daughters." (Proctor's wife had recently died it seems.) At this date William Fellows's daughter Mary had married and his daughter-in-law Mary had died. We take the Mary of this record to be the wife of William Fellows. The oldest daughter of William Fellows was named Mary which supports the presumption that our ancestress's name is Mary.

I want to pause here to give something of Joseph Lamson, youngest child of Sarah Lamson Hartshorn. Harriett M. Forbes in her interesting book, "Gravestones of Early New England" has a good deal to say of Joseph Lamson. Besides being a mariner, a cordwainer, a surveyor, he was also a stone cutter. Miss Forbes thinks he learned his trade from "The Stonecutter of Boston" because Joseph's earlier work resembles that man's. But Joseph soon developed an art peculiar to himself which makes it possible to identify his work now. Miss Forbes gives a list of his more important works. One of them was the stone for Deane Winthrop, the last of Gov. Winthrop's sons. This stone is in the Revere burial ground. It was made in 1703/4. Joseph's sons, grandsons and great-grandsons learned the art and Lamson gravestones were known all over the New England colonies, and may be found today in nearly all the old burial grounds. Joseph Lamson died Aug. 27, 1722. He is buried in the Phipps Burial Ground in Charlestown, Mass. His sons made the stone for his grave and charged 50 shillings for the work.

Nearly three years passed after the petition of William Fellows and John Ayres before we again pick up the thread of history of our ancestor. In the September 27, 1664, Court at Ipswich, William Fellows was again of the jury. At this session there was presented to the court the inventory of the estate of John Fuller, recently deceased. In one item of the inventory we read "land adjoining Goodman Fellows". I think this is the first use of the title "goodman" in reference to our ancestor.

Another skip of three years in the records then in the records for the court session of Sept. 24, 1667, William Fel-

lows is one of the men chosen for the Grand Jury—a little higher honor. I give the whole panel: Mr. Richard Hubbard, Tho. Knowlton, Tho. Low, Wm. Fellows, Dan. Warner, Henry Archer, John Emery, John Bayley, Rich. Bartlett, Robert Hasseltine, Wm. Tenny, James Barker, Tho. Harte, Jo. Newmarsh, Wm. Islye, Wm. Morse, Wm. Titcom, James Bayley.

From Antique Records: "In 1668 William Fellows and John Choat measured out six acres of land to be laid to the Commons; also 2¼ acres to Thomas Bishop. Also, William Fellows was permitted to fell timber to build a vessel and was also granted permission to fell two trees for a barn floor.

We may have fallen into the error of thinking of William Fellows as a tiller of land solely. The foregoing record suggests the possibility of our ancestor's being at home on the water, to some extent, at least. Perhaps he did some coast-wise trading.

On Nov. 24, 1668 William Fellows joined in petition for court clemency toward a neighbor who had inveighed against the magistrates. Early in the year 1670 William's name is mentioned during a trial brought against two men for felling trees without a permit. And once more, and probably for the last time William Fellows was one of the trial jury for the Sept. 27, 1670 court.

On July 24, 1673, Mr. Richard Saltonstall went before Daniel Denison, Justice of the Peace, with a document which he and one or two other men had signed. From the records it is evident that Mr. Saltonstall was trying to prove his signature. He took as witness William Fellows. Mr. Denison took the deposition and made the following note: "William Fellows made oath that he was present & saw Mr. Richard Saltonstall signe this writing taken July 24, 1673 before me Daniel Denison—"

When William Fellows made this deposition to help the man with whom he had been associated for years he was about sixty four years of age. He had come to Ipswich a sturdy young man on the threshold of a new life in an unknown country. Here William was to make his fortune "if such were written in the stars" for him. Here he was to fill his niche in the community. He won no great distinction. He was only one of the many common, law-abiding, substantial townsmen who laid the foundation for the great, free country of later years.

And now we come to the last record dated during the

life of our ancestor. On November 29, 1676, William Fellows made his last will and testament. It is short for a will of that period and the spelling is even worse than the average of that day. Wills conformed to a certain style of expression, and for those who had reached the point of failing health, the expression "though weak in body" is almost invariably found in the beginning of each will. William Fellows's will does not hint of any bodily weakness. Valiant to the last we find him. He *may* be weakened from the many years of pioneer life but he does not publish the fact. He does declare to all that he had perfect memory.

THE LAST WILL AND TESTAMENT OF WILLIAM FELLOWS OF IPSWICH, MASS.

The last Will of William fellows nouember 20:76

I hauing my perfit memory I Commit my Soull to god and my body to ye graue and bequea my earthly goods as foloweth my will is yt my wif shall haue one rome in my house to herself and for her uese dewring her life yt is to say ye parler and to haue twelve pounds yearly paid her in good marchantable pay by my three sonns//Ephraim Samuel Joseph//and likewis it is my will yt my wif should haue two of my//best//Cowes and to be kept by my sonns winter and Somer for my wifs uese and my wif shall haue liberty to keep two swine and like wise my sonns shall maintain her with conueunint fiering winter and somer as long as she lius a widow and like wise tis my will yt my wife shall haue a conueanine pece of land for gearding and a quarter of a acker of good land yearly to sow flaxe on and it is my will yt my wif shall haue all ye house hould goods at her disposal tis my will yt my sonne Isack shall haue my march lote at hog Iland adid to that which I haue giuing him allredy

and my will is yt my other three sonns yt is Ephram Samuel and Joseph shall haue ye other half of my farme and ye rest of my sault march with ye buildings and stock//and corn//upon ye farme to be posest of it after my desease only to fullfill to thr mother what is aboue menchonid and to pay all//my//depts and legisis as foloweth tis my will yt my daughter mary shall haue ten pounds paid her within two yeare after my desease and ten pounds after my wifs deseas and it is my will yt my other three daughters Elisebeth abe-

gill Sary shall haue twenty pounds a peice one half paid them
two years after my deseas ore one thr day of mariag and ye
othr half two years after yt and after my depts are all paid
my will is yt my daughters should be maid equale with thr
three brothers Ephraim Samuel Joseph only fifty pounds yt
my sonne Isack is to pay after my wifs deseas shall be deuided
equaly amongst my three daghters Elisebeth abigil Sary and
then to be equalised with thr brothers abou menshnd.

William Fellows

Witnes
William Story Senear
his S mark
Thomas Burnon, senier
Samuel Ingals, seanir

1527708

This writing pduced in court as the will of wm ffellows
but no executor named this court grants Administration unto
the three sons Ephraim Samuell and Joseph//of//the estate
of there ffather wm ffellow deceased the administrators to
order the deusion of the estate acording to the mynd of there
ffather according to the intent he hath expressed in this his
will in court held at Ipswich the 27 of march 1677

As attest Robert Lord clerk.

Note: The words enclosed between the double lines in will
and court record indicate words inserted between lines.

The same friends who witnessed the will of William Fel-
lows together with Henry Bennett, took the inventory of the
estate of William Fellows of Ipswich, Mass.

	li s d
his wearing Apparrell	9- 4-00
paire of Oxen	12-00-00
Three Cowes	10-10-00
five Heifers	14-10-00
Two yearelings	4-00-00
Three Calves	3-10-00
Horse kind	12-10-00
Sheep	21-00-00
Swine	5-00-00
Timber Chaine, Draft Chains, Carts, wheeles, hoops, wedges, slead & sum other small things, two Axes & Muck forke	13-01-10
15 bushells of wheat	3-15-00

Rie	1-18-00
Three scoare & ten bushells of Barly	14-00-00
4 bushells of pease	00-16-00
flax	00-12-00
Ten bushells of Indian corne, 2 bush. of oates....	1-15-00
Sixty bushells of Indian Corne in ye barne.....	9-00-00
38 Acres of upland at home and 26 Acres of Marsh..	250-00-00
all the Howsinge	100-00-00
hookes and Ringes	00-02-06
Cartroape, Traisses & Collers	00-15-00
oard (?) & other small things with a hamer.....	7-11-06
bridle & Saddle	1-00-00
Sythes with their taceling	0-11-00
one piece of old Iron & 2 pr sheepe sheers.....	0-03-04
one dore Lock & yoake hookes	0-06-06
fowre Rod of ground on the meeting house hill where ye old house stood. A pair of Stillyards.....	1-05-00
beefe, pork Chese Apples & butter	11-02-06
Bedd & bed Cloathes with the boulster & pillows in the Parlor Chamber	6-10-00
three bedds	12-00-00
flax teere	0-16-00
Sheeps wooll	5-00-00
one chest	12-00-00
of Cotton wooll tooe old wheeles, sacks.....	1-15-00
Sheets and one table Cloath	9-00-00
other small Lenings	1-11-00
tooe Chests	1-04-00
one Cupbord	2-00-00
one bedd in the Parlor	10-00-00
chairs & one basket	1-00-00
Table & Forme	0-14-00
for (four) Cushens	0-04-00
warming pan, glasses, & earthen potts.....	1-03-06
Tubs, keelers, panns, pewter & tinn	3-09-00
wooden ware	4-00-00
Table & a meale trough	0-14-00
Iron potts and Kettles.....	1-18-00
Brass Kettles & Skillets	6-02-06
Tramells, Spitts, slice and other small things.....	2-01-00
Books pillion & Riding cloth	1-07-00
2 Cowes	8-00-00
2 Swine	0-24-00

a Lead	0-30-00
hive of bees	0-10-00
	<hr/>
Total	581-17-11

Depts due to the estate 8 li 5s 3d.
 Debts to be deducted out of the estate 83 li 11s 7d.
 Total remaining 498 li 6s 4d.
 attest in Ipswich Court Mar. 27, 1677 by the administrators.

The inventory mentions a parlor and parlor chamber. We may be sure there was a kitchen or the great hall with a chamber above that. There were good beds besides the high valued bed in the parlor. I hope you noted the cupboard. It probably was in the kitchen, and surely those glasses stood on one shelf of the cupboard. When you are in a museum look for early American glasses which date back to 1670-1677. Who knows but that one of the glasses of our ancestor may have found its way into some museum. Mary, the widow of William Fellows lived in the parlor until her death, perhaps in 1702.

On November 23, 1678 a letter of attorney was given to Ephraim Fellows by Isaac Fellows, Samuel Fellows, and Joseph Fellows, brothers of Ephraim. Of the final settlement we have two records from the Probate Records of Essex County, Vol. 3, p. 129-30:

Whereas an agreement hath been made Mar. 27, 1702, among Isaac Fellowes, Ephraim Fellowes, Ruth Fellowes widow and administratrix to the estate of her husband Joseph Fellowes, all of Ipswich and Samuell Ayres of Newbury attorney to Samuell Fellowes of the same town, to settle and divide the real estate of their father William Fellowes formerly of Ipswich, according to his donation in his will, Ephraim & Ruth Fellowes and Samuell Ayres do by these presents quit claim to their brother Isaac Fellowes the land as now divided and set out by these bounds following: westerly upon a stake by the river northeast side upon Samuell Ayres about sixty nine rods to a stake with stones about it & then westerly fourteen Rods upon Samuell Ayres land to a stake with stones about it which is Ephraim Fellowes corner & then northeasterly by Ephraim's land Till it comes to a stake with stones about it at the common & easterly by the

common & southerly by the land that was Quartermaster Kinsman and southwesterly by the common with all the privileges thereunto belonging.

Signed and sealed Mar. 30, 1702.

Witness William Fellowes (grandson of ancestor)

Jarvas Ringe.

Acknowledged July 24, 1702 by Ephraim Fellows, Samuel Ayres, and Ruth Fellowes. (Note the spelling of the Fellows name in above records. It is said that from about this date one line of our ancestor's descendants used this spelling of the name.)

On the same date as above, Mar. 27, 1702, Isaac Fellowes, Samuel Ayres and Ruth Fellowes gave a quitclaim to Ephraim Fellowes of the land "with all the buildings thereon, etc." This was signed and sealed Mar. 30, 1702, and acknowledged July 24, 1702 by Isaac Fellowes, Samuel Ayres, and Ruth Fellowes.

Another record from one of the old town books, badly worn is—"Administration on a common right or rights of William Fellows late of Ipswich, which have not been already administered upon, was granted Feb. 11, 1722/3 to his grandson William Fellows (son of.....Fellowes, late of Ipswich).....having renounced their administration according to law."

And the final reference, so far as I know, is—"Bond of Jonathan Fellows, yeoman, with James Brown, yeoman, and Isaac Knowlton, cordwainer, all of Ipswich, as sureties, for the sum of 300 li. dated Feb. 13 1722/3 for administration on estate not already administered upon belonging to his grandfather William Fellows. (Note—Jonathan was son of Isaac.)

A year after the death of William Fellows, trouble over a ditch between the land of the Fellows estate and Joseph Jacobs was taken to Court. The records show: "In the case of Samuel Eyres, Jr., v. Joseph Jacobs, July 15, 1678, over the act of Jacobs filling in a ditch which was made to secure his (Eyres) corn against hogs—John Chott and James Gregory testified that the ditch in controversy was within the bounds of the farm which John Andrews sold to William Fellows and that they fenced in the outside ditch about 27 years ago for said Andrews." And again, Sept. 17, 1678, Ephraim Fellows, Joseph Fellows, Samuel Fellows administrators of the estate of William Fellows, and Isaack Fellows for him-

self v. Nathaniel Jacobs: "for driving cattle over and putting them upon their land which is a part of the farm that Corpl John Andrews sold to their father, William Fellows."

This is the life record of William Fellows. We now turn our attention to the descendants of William and Mary (Ayres) Fellows.

Eight children were born to William and Mary (Ayres?) Fellows. The record of the birth of only one of the children, the youngest, has been found in the old town books. I name the children in the order given in the will. One or more of the daughters may have been older than one or more of the sons.

- 1—Isaac Fellows, b. probably between 1635 and 1637; d. Apr. 6, 1721, Ipswich, Mass. More of him.
- 2—Ephraim Fellows, b. between 1639 and 1641, Ipswich, was living in 1711 per one authority. More of him.
- 3—Samuel Fellows, date of birth not known, d. about 1713, Rowley, Mass. More of him.
- 4—Joseph, date of birth unknown; d. before 1693, at Ipswich. More of him.
- 5—Mary, date of birth unknown, death unknown. More of her.
- 6—Elizabeth, date of birth unknown. Nothing more of her. She was living when her father made his will.
- 7—Abigail, b. perhaps about 1655; was living in 1712, and perhaps still living in 1722. More of her.
- 8—Sarah, b. July 26, 1657, Ipswich, where her birth is recorded. Was living when her father made his will. She may have married a Rust. I have no more of her.

Isaac² Fellows (William¹) was born between 1635 and 1637, perhaps in England. He lived all his life in Ipswich, on or near the original home lot of his father. The town records reveal him to have been an industrious, dependable, and peaceable citizen. He held minor offices as tything man, and surveyor. He was long associated with his father in farming part of the Saltonstall land in the Argilla neighborhood, and he was still in charge of this farm in 1707. During King Philip's War he served under Captain Willard, and was credited for service, July 24, 1676 (Hist. of Mass. Bay Col.). He was made a freeman in 1679. In 1700 he had a seat in the meeting house assigned him. The record of his death is: "Corporal Isaac Fellows died April 6, 1721, upwards of 84 years."

Isaac married Jan. 29, 1672, Joanna "Borm", so written in the town books at that time. Later the name was written Borman, Boreman, and this may be the beginning of the Boardman family. A marriage agreement was drawn up between William Fellows and Thomas Borman, Sr., father of Joanna. Isaac was to receive a certain portion of his father's estate at Isaac's marriage, and the remainder of the one half of his share was to come to him upon the death of William Fellows. Joanna was to be secure in her right to her portion of Isaac's estate at his death, providing there were children. Joanna is mentioned in the will of her mother—"To my Daughter ffellowes all my Corse lining Saving one shet, and a spit and a chafing dish a hud and all the Lining she hath in hur hands of myne and one bead blancut." Joanna died March 22, 1732. Their children were—

1—Isaac, b. Nov. 27, 1673.

2—Samuel, b. Feb. 8, 1676, m. Sarah Fuller.

3—David, b. April 7, 1678.

4—Ephraim, b. Sept. 1679, d. Mar. 12, 1726 at Stonnington, Conn. He m. May 19, 1703, Hannah Warner, daughter of Nathaniel. Hannah d. Mar. 19 1758. The history of Stonnington has quite a complete genealogy of this line through the fifth or sixth generation. Ephraim and Hannah had eight children. There were two genealogists in this line. Ephraim of the fourth generation of Fellows compiled a short genealogy of William Fellows of Ipswich, and Elnathan of the fifth generation produced a longer genealogy.

5—Joanthan, b. Sept. 28, 1682.

6—Joanna, b. Nov. 19, 1689.

Ephraim Fellows, second son of William comes next to Isaac but I wish to carry his line down to Joseph Fellows, Jr., so reserve sketch of his life for the last of the Fellows children.

Samuel² Fellows (William¹) was undoubtedly born in Ipswich, date unknown, and died about 1713 in Rowley, Mass. Samuel seems never to have married, although one genealogist says he did. He seems to have lived a quiet, inactive, unassuming life, taking no part in public affairs, either in Ipswich or in Rowley. I found no mention of him except in the will and settlement of the estate of his father and in

his own estate. The Essex County Hist. and Gen. Register has a short, touching sketch of Samuel which I am quoting, with some slight change:

"Samuel Fellows, husbandman, lived for many years with his 'loving brother-in-law' Samuel Ayres, Sen., of Newbury, and 'was provided for by him'. Samuel Ayres and his two sons, Samuel and John (Samuel Fellows in his will refers to these nephews as cousins, which word was commonly used for this relationship in that day.) agreed to keep him through life and he to give them all his lands in Ipswich which 'were given me by my honored father, William Fellows, late of Ipswich,' in his will dated Nov. 29, 1676, and deed dated May 23, 1701, witnessed by Cutting Noyes, Stephen Pearson, and Henry Short."

In a conveyance dated July 23, 1702, Ephraim Fellows speaks of his brother Samuel and "our father William Fellows." Samuel made his will Apr. 14, 1712, from which a few excerpts are given—"aged and weak of body"—"give all my estate," etc. etc., "I give to my loving sister Abigail Ayres and Samuel and Jno. Ayres my cousins and constitute them jointly and severally my executors." They were to care for him and after his death divide the remainder of the property equally. Samuel and John, Dec. 11, 1713, relinquished their rights under the will to their mother. The estate of Samuel Fellows was appraised Dec. 14, 1713, at Rowley, by John Hartshorn, Richard Walker, and Joseph Jewett.

Joseph² Fellows (William¹) born in Ipswich, undoubtedly, and died there before Nov. 7, 1693, which is the date on which administration of his estate was granted. He must have been an industrious man, with business acumen, as he accumulated a good sized estate in his short life time. He had certain commonage rights in 1664, was a voter in town affairs in 1679 and made a freeman May 26, 1682. He married Ruth Fraile, April 19, 1675. She outlived her husband many years, but never remarried. The record of her death is: "Mrs. Ruth Fellows an Antient widdo died on April 14, 1729." The inventory of the estate of Joseph Fellows was presented to Court Nov. 7, 1693 by the widow. It amounted to £791:15s. The widow presented charges April 15, 1697, to keeping three children three and one half years, £15. Six children were born to Joseph and Ruth (Fraile) Fellows: 1—Mary, b. May 3, 1676, m. John Brown, Jr. of Ipswich.

- 2—Joseph, b. about 1678, m. Nov. 18, 1701, Sarah Kimball, daughter of Caleb (Richard).
- 3—Ruth, b. about 1681, m. Nov. 9, 1717, Samuel Wait of Ipswich.
- 4—Sarah, b. May 17, 1685, m. Sept. 27, 1707, Peter Harden or Harding of Bridgewater.
- 5—Abigail, b. about 1688, m. Thomas Low.
- 6—William, b. about 1690, m. Mary—residing in Ipswich 1729.

Mary Fellows, born about 1646, perhaps, was the oldest daughter of William and Mary (Ayres?) Fellows. She m. Feb. 23, 1666/7 Josiah Browne (Nicholas), and had eight children before the death of Josiah in 1691. I believe they lived in Reading, Mass. The children were—

- 1—John, b. 1668.
- 2—Josiah, b. 1670, d. young.
- 3—Mary, b. 1673.
- 4—Josiah, b. 1675, m. Susanna Goodwin.
- 5—Elizabeth, b. 1678.
- 6—Ebenezer, b. 1682.
- 7—Jonathan, b. 1684.
- 8—Phebe, b. 1688.

Abigail Fellows, may have been born about 1655. She is named as the third daughter in will of her father. She m. April 16, 1677, Samuel Ayres, probably her cousin. He was the son of Capt. John and Susanna (Symonds) Ayres, and was born about 1650 and died before 1717. As the wife of William Fellows is the sister of Capt. John Ayres, I shall give a little of this Ayres family. I am not saying that this is correct. Mr. Whitmore, the authority, knows nothing of the ancestry of Capt. John Ayres. He thinks it is probable that John came to Ipswich with his brothers-in-law, William Lamson and William Fellows. He married Susanna, daughter of Mark Symonds of Ipswich. Mark Symonds was aged 50 years in 1634, and died April 28, 1659, leaving wife Joanna, daughters Susanna Ayres, Abigail, wife of Robert Pierce, Priscilla, wife of John Warner and had had Mary, wife of Edward Chapman, who died before her father. John Ayres removed to Brookfield, Mass. when the settlement of that place was made, and in 1672 sold all his rights at Ipswich including those "belonging to my father-in-law Mark Symonds, and used by me while

I was a tenant of Mr. John Norton's farm." John was killed Aug. 3, 1675, with seven others at the fight at Brookfield with the Indians. He had received large grants of land at Brookfield, some 2,000 acres. His family returned to Ipswich and vicinity. His widow presented an inventory of his estate, recorded at Salem, on which she wrote "I have seven sons and one daughter." The children were John, Samuel, Thomas, Joseph, Edward, b. Feb. 12, 1658, Mark, b. Dec. 14, 1661, Nathaniel, b. July 6, 1664 (the three with birth dates were born in Ipswich) and Susanna b.—m. a Day. Susanna Ayres the widow died at Ipswich Feb. 8, 1682/3.

Samuel Ayres, named as second son of John and Susanna (Symonds) Ayres married Abigail Fellows, given above. They had ten children, Mary, John, William, Samuel, Ephraim, Stephen, Jabez, Joseph, Ebenezer, and Edward.

Chapter Four

EPHRAIM FELLOWS

EPHRAIM² FELLOWS (William¹) was born about 1641, per Court records. He was the second son of William and Mary (Ayres?) Fellows, and he is the ancestor of all those who are descendants of Joseph and Philena (Elton) Fellows.

There are about thirty references to Ephraim Fellows in the published records of Essex County, Mass. His name is first mentioned in the year 1657, and the last reference is for the year 1710, giving us a span of fifty three years. These references are mainly depositions made by Ephraim at Court. Twice he brought suit against persons, and two suits were brought against him, both outgrowths of Ephraim's suits. If you could read these Court records I feel sure that you would see him as I see him, an alert, wide-awake man. Wherever he was he saw and heard things. He was no dreamer, but full of action. I am sure he was dependable. His brother Isaac and his sister Abigail each named a son for him. I am sorry I can not quote all the references to him that I found.

I shall begin with the first testimony that reveals his age. At the March, 1668 session of Court citizens of Ipswich had brought a complaint that some one was hunting on Hog Island who did not have the right to do so. We have: "Ephraim Fellows, aged twenty seven years, deposed that when he was coming home from Castle Neck in a canoe, he heard a great hunting of hogs at the Island in the marsh behind the round island. Standing up in the canoe he could not see where they were but saw a spotted hog come from Hog Island to the marsh and then go back again. Further, that Goodman Wood's canoe lay near the place where the hunting was." I want to say at this point that from the age given at this deposition I believe Ephraim was born in March, 1640/41. This record

states positively that he was twenty seven years old, and not *about* that age.

During the late summer or early fall of 1670 an unpleasant affair on the highway between Wenham and Ipswich took place in which Ephraim was involved. There were five men, one was only twenty years old. Mr. Nathaniel Wade and Ephraim Fellows on their horses rode side by side. Two others, Obadiah Bridges and Andrew Peters, rode sometimes with these first two, sometimes behind them and sometimes before them. Bridges and Peters first accosted the young Thomas Stevens, whose testimony revealed that Bridges and Peters "came one on either side of him and forced him to reveal who and what he was, and whose man he was, and would not let him go until they saw Mr. Nathaniel Wade and Ephraim Fellows approaching." Stevens said that when he met Mr. Wade and Ephraim they let him pass peaceably with a good night. You would enjoy reading Mr. Wade's testimony, it is spicy and realistic. I can not resist quoting one of his remarks. Bridges and Peters had seized his horse's bridle rein and demanded that Wade stop. Mr. Wade said he must go on. "Bridges told me he would make me stay and lite my pipe in the Brooke before he would let me goe." The fight took place on a bridge. Yes, it developed into a real fight. Ephraim resisted being pulled off his horse. The outcome at first was that Bridges and Peters were fined for stopping Tho. Stevens and examining him, and afterwards for stopping Mr. Wade, and for abusing Ephraim Fellows, "also for swearing several oaths" and were bound to good behavior. The fines were to be paid in money, pork or corn. Later Bridges brought trial against Ephraim for abuse in that fight. The record is not very clear on the outcome, except that Ephraim paid his own costs of the trial.

An episode in the meeting house is related in one record: May, 1674, session of Court, "Ephraim Fellows, aged about thirty three years deposed that he often saw John Pearce playing at meeting in the time of exercise, spitting on other boys' hats and clothing, etc."

There is a record of a trial brought by Nathaniel Jacobs against Ephraim Fellows for injury to the bridge used, and evidently owned, by Jacobs, as a convenience for his own traffic, especially for use of his cattle in crossing a stream to go to pasturage. The record states that Ephraim was ordered to pay the County 20s., the fine being for absence from the

training band, and he was ordered to make repairs to the bridge within a fortnight. The testimony of the leaders of the training band is interesting: "John Appleton, sr. and John Whipple, sr. testified that the last second day the troops were called together to exercise and Efrem Fellis was absent when the troop was drawn up in the afternoon and came and desired to be excused from a fine. He said he had been at his farm upon urgent occasion." They further testified that "Efrem Fellis wore blue linen breeches on that day." The record after the testimony has "Ephraim Fellows's bill of cost 1 li, 6s, 10d," a little more than the previous record. The testimony of Sarah Jacobs, sister of Nathaniel, the complainant, reveals the nature of the "urgent occasion" that kept Ephraim from training part of that day. She said that "being at her brother Nat. Jacobs's house that day and hearing a chopping, she went down to the bridge where she saw Ephraim Fellows cutting the bridge and he did not answer when called but hastened homeward." The fall session of Court November, 1678, reveals something of the provocation Ephraim Fellows had endured by livestock of Mr. Jacobs. Two men, "William Dorge (Dodge) and Joseph Ayres deposed that they had appraised the damage done by swine of Nat. Jacobs to Ephraim Fellows's grain and had estimated the loss at twenty bushels of Indian corn." Twenty bushels of grain in that day was something to think about. I found from reading the old records that Ephraim Fellows was not the only settler who resorted to demolishing a bridge to prevent cattle from destroying crops. But I am not upholding our ancestor in this act.

Ephraim Fellows was a surveyor of highways in 1669, and again in 1678 was surveyor of highways from Windmill Hill to Haefield's bridge, and the highway from "Goodwife Fellows" to the Chebacco Falls. I believe this reference to Goodwife Fellows may be Mary, the widow of William Fellows. No wife of one of William's sons was yet a widow, and it hardly seems probable that a farm of one of the living sons would be referred to as that of his wife's. In 1670 Ephraim was granted a permit to fell trees for a house 16 feet square, and for 300 "rayles," and in 1676 he could fell three pine trees. He was a commoner in 1678, and voted in town affairs in 1679, and had a seat assigned him in the meeting house in 1670.

"Ephraim, Samuel, and Ruth Fellows, widow of Joseph

Fellows, conveyed to William Fellows (nephew) Jan. 7, 1694/5 for 5 pounds, a house and lot, four rods (or roods) of ground on the northeast side of Meetinghouse Hill. Samuel acknowledged the deed at Rowley, March 10, 1710; Ephraim acknowledged it at Plainfield, Conn., Oct. 3, 1710; Ruth did not sign it." We know from this record that Ephraim was in Plainfield. Mr. T. F. Waters in his book "Ipswich in the Mass. Bay Colony" gives this record: "Rev. John Wise bought of Ephraim Fellows a good double house, shop and due (sic) house and sold to Dr. Samuel Wallis, reserving 20 rods at the south corner on which were a shop and dye house—Nov. 20, 1713." I found that another historian claimed that this property was bought by Ephraim June 16, 1694, and in the deed Ephraim is called "locksmith." If this last record is correct there is no doubt of its referring to our ancestor. His nephew Ephraim would have been only fifteen years of age in 1694.

Ephraim Fellows saw service in King Philip's War serving under Capt. John Whipple of Ipswich. One record describes him as "Trooper" under Capt. Whipple.

The date of marriage of Ephraim Fellows to his first wife, Mary, has not been found, and her family name is not known. Their first child was born in 1666, and named William. The second son was named John which points to a possibility of Mary's father being a John. Mary died February 23, 1671/2. The family records of this ancestor are not complete. We are left to guess in several cases. Ephraim married a second wife, Annie, Ame, or Amye, and it is thought she was a Cross. The George M. Fellows manuscript has Anne or Amye daughter of Robert Cross of Ipswich, who was a son of Daniel. I had taken it for granted that the third son of Ephraim, Ephraim, Jr., was the son of Mary. In 1939 Mrs. Alice (Munger) Wolf, a descendant of both Ephraims wrote me that she found the grave of Ephraim Fellows, junior, and the gravestone gives his death in 1757, and his age 71 years. Gravestone records often differ from other records but I have never known so much difference as ten or more years which would be in this instance if Ephraim was the son of Mary. I am forced to alter my records and give Ephraim, junior, the son of Anne or Amye Cross, giving us a Cross ancestry.

There is no doubt that Ephraim Fellows, Sr., and his second family removed to Plainfield, Conn., and Ephraim probably died there sometime after 1713, if the date of the

sale of the double house is correct. There are records of all his children in Plainfield except of William, Mary, and Amie or Amye.

Children of Ephraim,² Sr., and Mary (....) Fellows—

1—William³ Fellows, b. 1666, d. April 12, 1737; m. Dec. 7, 1693, Elizabeth Rust, and had William, Elizabeth, John, Mary, and perhaps others. William removed to Portsmouth, N. H.

2—John,³ b. 1668, d. Oct. 20, 1748, Plainfield, Conn. More of him.

3—Mary,³ b. perhaps not long before her mother's death, in Feb. 1671/2. Nothing more of her.

Children of Ephraim,² Sr., and Anne or Amye (Cross) Fellows—

4—Elizabeth,³ b. Sept. 14, 1685, d.—Record of her marriage in Plainfield—"Henry Stevens was married to Elizabeth, daughter of Ephraim Fellows of Plainfield, Mar. 2, 1708/9."

5—EPHRAIM,³ b. about 1686 per gravestone, d. 1757, in Canaan, Conn. He is the ancestor, more of him.

6—Amie³ or Amye, or Ann, b. Feb. 26, or 25, 1693, Ipswich. Nothing more of her.

All the above named children were born in Ipswich, Mass.

John³ Fellows (Ephraim,² William¹) was probably the first one of the Ephraim Fellows family to remove to Plainfield, Conn. From a History of Windham County by Ellen Larned I have: "Soon after 1690 a number of Massachusetts families took possession of the Quinebaugh land east of the river of that name which had been purchased by the Winthrops. Among the first were Ebenezer Harris and John Fellows of Ipswich." This fact is substantiated by Joshua Hempsted of New London, Conn. in his diary. A record, "Aug. 13, 1744—went to Plainfield while there had a conference with Ebenezer Harris and John Fellows 2 of ye first Settlers." By May, 1699, the inhabitants east and west of the Quinebaugh river had become sufficiently numerous to present to the quarterly Court a petition for a regularly organized settlement. John Fellows was one of the signers. May 31, 1699, the inhabitants met to organize a town government. John Fellows was chosen constable. A list of the names of settlers on the east side of the river has these names: John Fellows, James Dean, William Marsh, Edward Yeoman, and Thomas Stevens,

senior and junior. A petition asking for the distribution of the division of Plainfield land was dated Feb. 28, 1703/4. John Fellows, Thomas Pierce and Benjamin Palmer were a committee to lay out the first allotments. John Fellows was sent as first representative to the General Court in May 1708. Among the names of those who had liberty to vote for the town officers in 1709 is the name of Ephraim Fellows.

There developed some trouble over choosing the site of the town meeting house in Plainfield and May 3, 1718 a protest was carried to General Court by "Mr. John Fellows." John Fellows married at Chebacco, in Ipswich town, Oct. 14, 1692, Rachel Varney. The vital statistics of Ipswich have "Varney son of John and Rachel Fellows, b. March 25, 1694. The Plainfield records have for this date a son named Isaac. Some confusion. I had from the County Clerk of Windham Co., the records of the children of John and Rachel (Varney) Fellows:

- 1—Isaac, son of John and Rachell Fellows, b. Mar. 25, 1694.
- 2—Nathan, b. Sept. 1, 1696, m. Jan. 29, 1730, Priscilla Warren and had Priscilla and John. Nathan d. Sept. 24, 1732.
- 3—Rachell, b. Oct. 22, 1698, m. Wait Herrick, June 26, 1741.
- 4—Abigail, b. May 13, 1701, m. Samuel Hall, Jan. 4, 1720/1.
- 5—John, b. Mar. 3, 1703/4, m. Jeruse Douglas, Oct. 22, 1728.
- 6—Ame, named in will of John Fellows, Sr., as daughter.
- 7—Mary, named in will of John Fellows, Sr. as daughter.

EPHRAIM FELLOWS OF CANAAN, CONN.

EPHRAIM³ FELLOWS, (Ephraim², William¹), b. perhaps 1686, son of Ephraim and Anne (Cross) Fellows, died May 21 (gravestone), 1757, Canaan, Conn., aged 71 years per gravestone. He was born in Ipswich, Mass., probably near the original home lot of his grandfather, the immigrant ancestor. It is hardly probable that Ephraim, Jr., went to Plainfield, Conn. with his brother John, as he would have been only about eleven years of age at that time. His father, Ephraim, Sr., is call of Plainfield when daughter Elizabeth married in 1708/9. Perhaps both Ephraims were there at that date. The date of his marriage is found in the Windham County records. He was married Dec. 3, 1711. His wife's name was Mary, but I do not know her family name. He may possibly have married Mary in Ipswich. The Canaan town records, Vol. A. B. & D., page 12, has this record—"The widow Mary

Fellows departed this life Dec. 16, 1774 in the eighty second year of her life. Entered per Abiel Fellows, Town Clerk." Abiel or Abial, was the youngest child of Ephraim and Mary Fellows. This record would make her birth about 1692, making her several years younger than her husband.

We find our ancestors now beginning to push westward. The second generation remained in the original colony of the immigrant father. The grandchildren, the third generation, are beginning to feel that urge to push on toward the west. The urge kept working in every generation after the third until finally some of the descendants end up on the Pacific Coast. We must now think of Ephraim the first as having departed this life. And Ephraim, the second, becomes the senior, as he has a son Ephraim. There was some difficulty in establishing which one of the Ephraims left Plainfield first to settle in Canaan. After going through the old books of Canaan I decided that Ephraim, 2d., our ancestor, was the first to leave Plainfield. This new land was sold at the Court House in New London, Conn., Jan. 3, 1737/8. It was a part of Hartford Co. until 1751, when it became part of Litchfield Co. A record in the Canaan town books dated Jan. 22, 1738/9 gives the sale of land in Plainfield of Ephraim Fellows of same place to Samuel Hall of Plainfield, for three hundred pounds, currency. That the father and son Ephraim did not go together to Canaan, is shown by another early record, bearing date of Feb. 13, 1741/2, which is a deed to land from "Ephraim Fellows of Canaan to Ephraim Fellows of Plainfield, in ye county of Windham." Both father and son were in Canaan in 1747, as the records prove: "Ephraim Fellows, Jr., received deed to land from Ephraim Fellows, both of Canaan." But another record proves that Ephraim, senior, was in Canaan two years before this date: "Canaan, Feb. ye 8, 1744/5, Then Rec'd a deed of my Honored Father Ephraim Fellows of sd Canaan, a deed of sixty acres of land in sd Canaan In ye which I have Recd the full of my part and portion of his Estate.

Witness

(Signed) William Fellows.

Eben Jackson

Andw Stevens

Recd Feb. ye 8th 1744/5 and Recded
per Andw Stevens Register.

From another record we know that Ephraim Fellows, and I think the senior, was in Canaan at least a year after the sale

of the land at public auction, from a record of a deed given Feb. 14, 1739/40, by "Ephraim Fellows of Canaan to Isaac Lorence (Lawrence) of Canaan."

I found the record which described the original drawing of land by Ephraim Fellows: "The 19th Share in this Division (First) is laid out in two parts the first #32 begins at a stake the South east Corner the 18th Share of Upland Thence South 25 degrees East 60 rods to a stake thence west 20 degrees South 80 rods to a stake by a flat rock in the east line of the 15th share of Uplands thence North 25 degrees west 60 rods to the south west Corner the 18th Share thence a straight line to the first bounds being about 30 acres. And the other part #33 of this share is laid out in the intervail Bounded first from the south east corner the 18th Share of intervail thence west 81 rods to an ash tree the southwest corner of the 18th share thence South 23 rods and a half to a black Birch tree Thence east one hundred and 24 rods to a maple tree at the west Side ye Itolenbeck(?) River thence Down stream to the first Bounds being about 14 Acres with a Lowance for a two rod road if wanted for the proprietors to cross the swamp and this share is drawn by Ephraim Fellows of Plainfield in Windham County.

The Second Division: The 18th Share is as follows first from a stake the North west Corner the 17th share thence east 294 rods to a stake thence north 18 rods to a white ash tree thence west 293 rods to a stake thence Southerly by Bahons(?) land to the first bounds being 33 acres. And this share is drawn by Ephraim Fellows of Plainfield."

The early settlers lost no time in getting down to accustomed ways: "At ye meeting Josiah Walker, B. Kellogg and Daniel Lawrence are Chosen a Comity to agree with John Hart to fit his house conent to meet in on the Lord's day. Voted. This meeting is adjourned to the house of Mr. Christopher Duchers dwelling house on ye nineteenth day of this Instant Desembour (1739) at twelve of the Clock on sd day. Voted. Recorded by Ephron Fellows, Town Clerk." One other early record: "April 11, 1743, Voted that Mr. Ephraim Fellows shall be moderator. Meeting adjourned to meet May 2. Mr. Ephraim Fellows, moderator. (Note, One hundred years after the first record of William Fellows, immigrant ancestor, his grandsons are being honored with the title Mr.)

The old town books of Canaan have many references to Ephraim Fellows. He bought and sold land extensively. Of

interest to his descendants through his son Joseph is the record of a deed of land which Ephraim sold to his son Joseph, for "Six Hundred pounds old tenor in hand all ready received." This deed was signed, sealed and delivered Canaan in Litchfield County, Conn., Feb. 29, 1752. Daniel Farrand and William Marsh were the witnesses. It was recorded March 2, 1752 by David Whiting, town clerk. In describing the bounds of this land my attention was called to a new word, stadle, as "a beech stadle", "a black ash stadle." The correct spelling is staddle. It means sapling or young tree, especially of a forest.

I have given the record of the receipt of a deed gift, the gift of sixty acres of land to William. I have two other receipts of gifts given by two other sons of Ephraim. I consider these three receipts among my most valuable discoveries. Without these records it would have been almost impossible to be sure that our ancestor Joseph Fellows was the son of Ephraim Fellows, 2nd. These three sons were not named in the will of their father, because they had been given their full share of his estate. Here are the other two records—

"March the 12 1753 Then received of my Hond Father Mr. Ephraim Fellows of Canaan in Litchfield County, the sum of five Hundred pounds old tenor which is in full of my part or portion in his my aforesaid Fathers estate I say
Received per in the (Signed) Thomas Fellows.
presence of

William Fellows
James Evens

Received April ye 4th 1753 and recorded
by David Wright, Town Clerk."

"Canaan March ye 12th 1753 Then Received of my Hond. Father Ephraim Fellows of Canaan in Litchfield County, the sum of five hundred pounds old tenor which is in full of my part or portion in his my aforesaid Fathers Estate I say
Received by me (Signed) Joseph Fellows.

In presence of

Abiel Fellows
Andw Stevens

Recd April 4 1753 & recorded by
David Wright, Town Clerk."

This last receipt is that of our ancestor Joseph Fellows, Sr.

I found a record something out of the usual. It was a list of the freemen of Canaan on a date, probably, June 24, 1757. The list was headed by the name of David Whitney, a captain, then followed

Ephm Fellows

Wm Fellows

Ephm Fellows Junr

Jonathan Fellows

Thomas Fellows

Joseph Fellows

This is the only record I have seen of a father and five sons listed freemen in the same list. All of Ephraim's sons except Abiel are named. He was not married until 1758, so perhaps this explains the absence of his name. By 1764 Abiel was town clerk, which office he held for years. He entered the record of his own marriage. Ephraim, senior, undoubtedly had the freeman status granted him in Plainfield, and as Ephraim, Jr., was evidently over twenty one years of age, and married, before he left Plainfield, he must have been a freeman before leaving that settlement. All the other sons reached their manhood in Canaan, and hence, must have taken the freeman's oath there.

On April 1st, 1757 Ephraim Fellows made his last will and testament, and in it declares that he is in health. I give will—

WILL OF EPHRAIM FELLOWS

At a Court of probate holden in Sharon for the district of Sharon this 17th day of Dec. 1757 present John Williams, Esqr. Judge holding the same th(en) Abial Fellows of Canaan in the District aforesd Executor of the last Will and Testament of Ephraim Fellows late of sd Canaan deceased, appeared, and accepted of the (.....) and exhibited a Will of ye sd deceased which was prove, and accepted and ordered to be recorded and kept on file which is as follows Viz;

In the Name of God amen the First Day of April 1757, I Ephraim Fellows of Canaan in Litchfield County and Colony of Connecticut in New England Husbandman being in Health and of Perfect Mind and Memory Thanks be given to Almighty God, but Calling to Mind the Mortality of My Body and knowing yt tis appointed to all Men Once to die I Give and Recommend my Soul into ye Hands of God yt Gave it and my Body I recommend to the Earth to be buried in decent & Christian Burial at the Discretion of my Executor hereafter named, nothing doubting but at the general Resurrection I shall receive the same again by the mighty Power of God, and Touching such worldly Estate as it hath pleased God to Bless me with in ys Life I give and Dispose of the Same in the Following Manner & form—

Imprimis I give and bequeath to Mary my dearly beloved wife the Whole of my Movables (after my just Debts are

paid and ye Legacies hereafter mentioned) to be and Remain to my and her Heirs & Assigns forever & also the Use and Improvement of one third Part of all (?) my Improvements and Buildings, in the Township of Canaan aforesd to be and remain Her during Life.

Item I give and bequeath unto my well-beloved Son Ephraim Fellows all my Wearing Apparel and also yt ten Acre Pitch of Land in Canaan Aforsd lying on Rattlesnake Hill so called & (—) on the Southard Side of sd Hill to be and remain to Him his Heirs and Assigns forever—

Item I give and bequeath unto my well beloved Son Jonathan Fellows of Canaan aforesd the Following described Parcels of Land Lying in Canaan Aforsd ye first Part is the Half of my Home Lot to be divided as followeth ye North End of sd Lot and to extend as far South as to a Upla(nd) South of Blackberry River to be divided by a Center & Parallel Line with the East and we(st) Side of sd Lot and sd Jonathan to have the West Part and South end of sd Home Lot to be divided Equally by a Parallel Line (—) the line of the North End of sd Lot & sd Jonathan to have the North Part of sd South End of sd Lot The Second Part is the one half of the Meadow Lot yt shall remain after yt Two Acres is taken Off of sd Meadow Lot on the East Side which joins to the Six Rod Road the 3d parcel is the One half of the twenty Acre Pitch of land laid to me which lies on the side Mountain joining to Mr Dan Holcombs Land to be and remain to him the sd Jonathan Fellows his Heirs and assigns Forever to be his & their Own property Use and Behoof

Item I give and bequeath unto my well beloved Son Abial Fellows whom I also make ordain sole Executor to ys my Last will and Testamt ye Following described Parcels of (land) lying & being in Canaan aforesd Ye First Parcel is the half of my Home Lot yt remains after Jonathans part of sd Home Lot is Set off as by the Described Lines in Jonathans Bequeath, the Second Parcel is yt two Acres thats to be taken off of Meadow Lot next to the six rod Road and also half of the remainder of sd M(ead)ow Lot. the third Parcell of Land is all that Part of the 43 Shear in the Sec(ond) Division of Lands in Canaan Aforesd Yt Lyes East and bounds west partly on the Six Rod Road and partly on the Four Rod Road yt Leads out of the Six Rod Road a Little to the Southard of my—and

Leads under Mountain Ward the fo(urth) Parcel of Land is about 8 acres, lying North of the Burying Yard and the Fifth Parcel of Land is the one half of the Twenty Acre Pitch lying on Side Mountain J(oin)ing to Mr Holcombs Land with my Buildings stand on Some of the aforesd Parcels of Land to be and remain to him the sd Abial Fellows his Heirs and Assigns forever

Item I give and bequeath to my well beloved Daughter Mary Marsh Two Pounds to be ra(ised) out of my movables to be and remain to her ye sd Mary her Heirs & assigns forever

Item I give and bequeath unto my well beloved Grand Son Jonathan Dean yt Lo(t) of Land laid to Me containing twenty three Acres Lying on the great Mountain in Canaan aforsd and also Twenty Sheep to be delivered to him the sd Jonathan Dean upon the First Day of Novr A D 1758 to be and remain to him ye sd Jonathan Dean his Heirs and Assigns forever—

Item I give and bequeath unto my well beloved Daughter Merriam Stevens Two Pou(nds) to be raised out of my movables to be and remain to her ye sd Merriam—Heirs and assigns forever and I do hereby utterly Dissallow Revoke & Disannull all and Every other Former Testamt Will and Legacy, Bequeaths & Executors by M(yself) in any ways before named willed & bequeathed ratifying and Confirming this (?) to be my last Will & Testamt in witness whereof I have hereunto set my Hand & se(al) ye Day & Year above sd

Signed Sealed Published pronounced & Declared
by ye aforesd Ephriam Fellows as his Last Will and Testament in Presence of ye Subscribers

Ephraim Fellows (Seal)

Isaac Lawrence

Benjah Dowglass

Andrew Stevens

Katherine B. Hotaling, Town Clerk of Sharon, Conn., 1931, made the copy of the foregoing will and attested that it was a true copy.

Mr. William H. Buteau, Town Clerk of Central Village, Plainfield, Conn. sent me a copy of the records of birth of children of Ephraim and Mary () Fellows. I think there is

no doubt that all the children were born in Plainfield. Other data of the children have been obtained from various sources, mainly the old town books of Canaan, and from a few histories. I am sorry I am compelled to omit considerable history for lack of space.

The children of Ephraim and Mary () Fellows of Canaan, Conn.

- 1—Mary⁴ Fellows, b. Sept. 27, 1712; named in will of her father as Mary Marsh. I feel sure she lived in Canaan.
- 2—Ephraim⁴ Fellows, b. June 12, 1715, m. 1st in Plainfield, Mary Dill, Nov. 10, 1737. They had David, b. Nov. 23, 1738. And perhaps Obel or Obil Fellows of Canaan is a son of Ephraim by Mary. Obil m. Lois—and had Philemon, b. Apr. 29, 1768, m. Martha Elton, dau. of Charles Recompense and Abigail (Stone) Elton; James, b. Mar. 24, 1771; Ephraim, b. July 6, 1774. Mary Dill 1st wife, d. before May 15, 1749, date of marriage of Ephraim to Anne Palmer of Sheffield; and had Loes (Lois) b. Jan. 24, 1750/1. First child died.
- 3—Joannah⁴ Fellows, b. Nov. 12, 1717, is not mentioned in will of her father, but a grandson Jonathan Dean is named whom I take to be Joannah's only child, she having died.*
- 4—William⁴ Fellows, b. Nov. 29, 1720, m. Feb. 26, 1746/7, Sarah Richards of Norfolk, Litchfield Co. They had three children before death of William, in 1755;—Joanna, b. Mar. 10, 1748, Canaan. John, b. May 15, 1749, m. Eunice Andrews; Mrs. Alice (Munger) Wolf of Muncie, Ind. is a descendant of John and Eunice (Andrews) Fellows; she is of the 9th generation. The 3rd child—Stephen, b. Feb. 21, 1750/1. He is probably the Stephen who enlisted in Capt. Steven's Co., March, 1776.
- 5—Thomas⁴ Fellows, b. Mar. 13, 1723, m. May 3, 1750, Sarah Lawrence of Canaan. They had—Rozzell, b. Dec. 7, 1751, m. Mary Partridge, July 5, 1771. He may be the Rozwell or Roswell of other records. Rachel, b. June 12, 1753, m. Abel Stevens, Oct. 11, 1770. Isaac, b. May 23, 1755. William, b. Apr. 30, 1757. He was a sergeant in Rev. War, enlisted Mar. 17, 1777 in Watson's Co. for term of three years. Sarah, b. May 17, 1759. Violette, b. May 4, 1762.

* Letter dated Mar. 24, 1940, from Mr. James E. Dean, Cranford, N. J. gives following information: "I have concluded that Joanna Fellows b. 12 Nov. 1717, was the first wife of Ezra Dean, son of Jonathan and Sarah (Alcott) (Douglas- Dean. Ezra was b. Plainfield, Conn., 18 Nov. 1718 and d. Pawtucket, R. I., 14 Dec. 1806 in his 89th yr. It is known that he had four wives. Further, it is known that by his first wife Ezra had a son Jonathan b. 9 July 1741, in Plainfield, Conn. Ezra m. 2nd in Providence R. I. 13 Sept. 1743."

- 6—Miriam⁴ Fellows, b. April 2, 1726, is named Miriam Stevens in will of her father, m. Zebulon Stevens (Thomas), b. 1717. They had Zebulon who m. 1779, Sarah Herrick.
- 7—Jonathan⁴ Fellows, b. Dec. 11, 1728, m. Sept. 13, 1752, Mary Richards of Norfolk. They had Hulda, b. Oct. 31, 1754, m. Daniel Richards of Sheffield, Feb. 6, 1772.
- 8—JOSEPH⁴ FELLOWS, b. Mar. 23, 1730. He is the ancestor. More of him.
- 9—Abiel⁴ Fellows, b. Oct. 29, 1734. He was named executor in the will of his father. He was active in town affairs, and has a Revolutionary War record, not of active service, but as collector of moneys and goods for carrying on the war. He was hotel keeper, tailor, and farmer. It is said that he had four wives, but I found record of only three. He had thirteen children. He was town clerk for many years, and recorded the births, deaths, marriages of not only his own family but of other Fellows families. I do not know date of his death; it is thought he lived to good old age. He m. 1st Elizabeth Roe (Rowe?), Jan. 19, 1758. She died Sept. 26, 1770. She was the mother of six children—1—Lucy, b. Nov. 28, 1760; 2—Jonathan, b. Oct. 17, 1762, m. Betsey Root and had Lorry, Chloe, Jonathan, Elizabeth, Mary, Erastus. 3—Abiel⁵, b. Oct. 5, 1764, was a Revolutionary War soldier who lived to draw a pension for his service. He was also a colonel in the War of 1812, his company was with Perry on Lake Erie. Abiel, Jr., is written up in a history of Luzerne Co., Pa. where he lived several years and had a large tract of land. He later removed to Kalamazoo Co., Mich. and there is an interesting sketch of his life in a history of that county. He m. 1st, Katherine Mann and had six children by her. He m. 2nd, Dorcas, dau. of Timothy Hopkins, and niece of the Rev. Samuel Hopkins of Great Barrington, Mass. Thirteen children are given for the second marriage. One sketch of him ends—"He was brought up a strict Presbyterian, was generous, benevolent, and courageous. He died Aug. 18, 1833." The Luzerne Co. History gives a portrait of Abiel, which shows a fine soldierly appearing man. To continue with Abiel, Sr.'s children—4—Suzanna, b. May 7, 1766, m. Stephen Kingsbury. 5—Anna, b. Apr. 26, 1768. 6—Silas, b. Sept. 18, 1770. Abiel, Sr., m. 2nd, June 12, 1771, Rachel Dveeke(?) and by her had—7—Rachel, b. June 12, 1772, m. Silas Franklin (John). Rachel had eight children. 8—John, b. June 30, 1774, m. Edna Daball of Wind-

sor. They had 8 children. 9—Erastus, b. Apr. 2, 1776. 10—Drake, b. Oct. 31, 1778. 11—Asahel, b. May 6, 1780. 12—Chloe, b. Mar. 22, 1782. I found no record of the 13th child.

JOSEPH FELLOWS

JOSEPH⁴ FELLOWS (Ephraim³, Ephraim², William¹), is the ancestor of those who are descended from Joseph, Jr., and Philena (Elton) Fellows. Joseph is not mentioned in the will of his father, Ephraim Fellows, but you will remember why he is not—he had received his full portion of his share of his father's estate. The old records of the town books point to Joseph's having held many of the minor town offices of his day, and he was called on to appraise livestock and other belongings of neighbors. From this I imagine he had a good eye for appraisal. I think he lived, while in Canaan, on the land he bought of his father in his young manhood. Here is the record of his marriage, found in an old volume A B & D of Canaan: "Joseph Fellows was married to Leah Huxley by ye Rev. Mr. Farand, March ye 7th 1754 Entered per David Wright Town Clerk." Leah Huxley, born Jan. 4, 1730, Suffield, Conn., was the daughter of Jared and Martha (Trumbull) Huxley. (See Huxley, Spencer, Trumbull and other families for Leah's ancestry) The Huxley family may have removed from Suffield to Canaan in 1753/4. I found a record of a deed given by John Coon of Suffield to Jared Huxley of same place, deed dated Feb. 12, 1753, the land was in Canaan. A description of the land reveals that one side of it was bounded by "land of Mr. Ephm Fellows." Joseph's acquaintance with Leah may have begun about this time, or it may have been of longer standing. Suffield is not far from Canaan. Joseph Fellows and his son Joseph, Jr., sold two pieces of land "lying across the road from each other" May 4, 1804, to Moses Collar for \$1500. We know that Joseph Jr., removed to New York soon after this sale. Where Joseph, Sr., went I do not know. I wish I could tell you where he and Leah lived the remainder of their lives. I know nothing more of them after the sale of this land.

Joseph and Leah (Huxley) had ten children, all born in Canaan, all births recorded in the old town books. I have nothing except their births except for Joseph Jr., and the marriage of the oldest child:

1—Zilpah, dau., b. May 19, 1755, m. Mar. 9, 1775, Thomas Filbert.

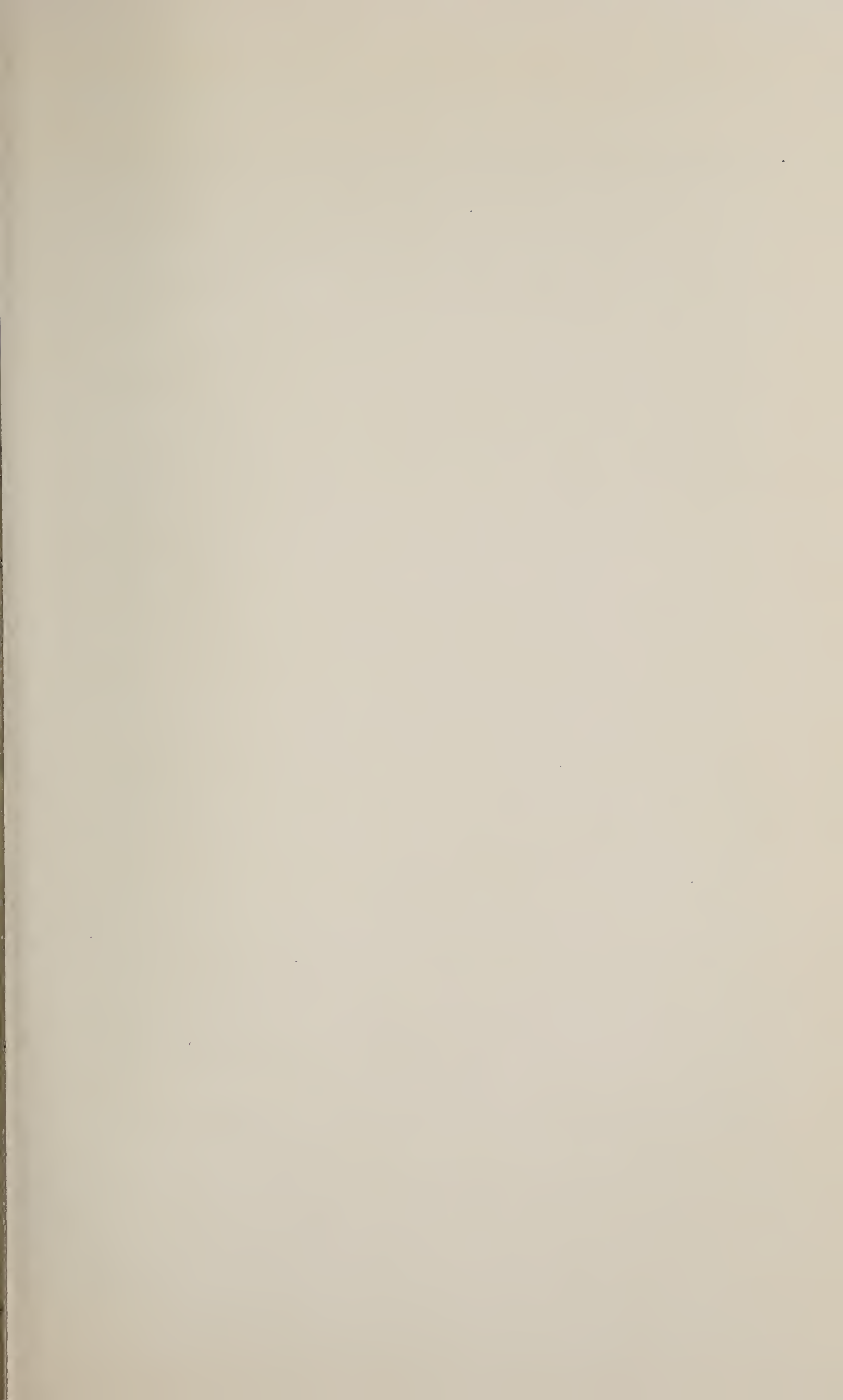
- 2—Joanna, b. Jan. 14, 1757.
- 3—Dulana, dau., b. June or Jan. 21, 1759.
- 4—Ephenan, son, b. Nov. 2, 1761.
- 5—Lena or Sena, b. Dec. 22, 1763.
- 6—Philendia, b. May 26, 1766.
- 7—JOSEPH, born May 29, 1768, married Philena Elton.
More of Joseph as he is the ancestor.
- 8—Abiram, b. Nov. 4, 1770.
- 9—Miriam, b. April 24, 1773.
- 10—Daniel, b. Feb. 12, 1777.

Of the above births one to five, inclusive, were recorded by David Wright, town clerk. The others were recorded by Abiel Fellows, town clerk, uncle of the children. You notice several new names appearing in this family. I doubt the spelling of Ephenan, but there may be such a name. Zilpa is the name of a younger sister of Leah Huxley Fellows. Something of Joseph and Philena (Elton) Fellows will be found in Book II which follows this.

BOOK II.

JOSEPH AND PHILENA (ELTON) FELLOWS

AND THEIR DESCENDANTS



1768

JOSEPH FELLOWS WAS BORN May 29
PHILENA ELTON WAS BORN Oct. 18
1764 WERE MARRIED Nov. 25 1789

SON & DAUGHTERS OF J. & R. Fellows

Linus Mulbert Fellows was born July
21 1790. Mellona Fellows born March 9
1793. Philena Fellows July 17 1797
Adeline Fellows born Feb. 14 1801
Elvira Fellows born Dec 29 1803
Amelia Fellows born Dec. 20 1806

MARRIAGES

Mellona Fellows married to
Reuben Fairchild Sept 1810

Linus M. Fellows married to
Lydia Eldred Sept. 1816

Adeline Fellows married to
Wm. Benedict Nov. 1819

O that the Lord would guide our ways
To keep his statutes still
O that our God would grant us grace
To know and do his will

COMPLETED BY
PHILENA FELLOWS July 1820



OLD SAMPLER WORKED BY PHILENA FELLOWS.

Line of descent from WILLIAM FELLOWS OF IPSWICH,
MASS. to JOSEPH FELLOWS of the fifth generation—

WILLIAM FELLOWS, b. about 1609, England, m. Mary
Ayres(?).

Ephraim Fellows, b. about 1641, Ipswich, Mass., m. 1st,
Mary—

m. 2nd, Amie or Ann Cross.

Ephraim Fellows, b. about 1686, Ipswich, Mass.

m. Mary . . . , Dec. 3, 1711.

Joseph Fellows, b. March 23, 1730, Plainfield, Conn.

m. Leah Huxley, Mar. 7, 1754.

Joseph Fellows, b. May 29, 1768, Canaan, Conn.

m. Nov. 25, 1789, Philena Elton.

The children of Joseph and Philena (Elton) Fellows of the
sixth generation of Fellows in America :

1—Linus Fellows, b. July 21, 1790, Canaan, Conn.

2—Mellona Fellows, b. Mar. 7, 1793 or 4, Canaan.

3—Philena Fellows, b. July 17, 1797, Canaan.

4—Adeline Fellows, b. Feb. 14, 1801, Canaan.

5—Elvira Fellows, b. Dec. 29, 1803, Canaan.

6—Amelia Fellows, b. Dec. 20, 1806, Otsego Co., N. Y.

JOSEPH AND PHILENA (ELTON) FELLOWS.

“Joseph Fellows Junr was married to Philena Elton Nov. 25 1789. Rec. by Benj. Douglass, Register.” Found on page 41 of the old volume A B & D Town of Canaan. On the same page is the record of birth of their first child and only son, Linus, and on page 47, are the birth records of three daughters. In recording the births of the daughters an error has been made—the name Mellona is given instead of Philena for name of mother. We have proof that Philena was the name of the mother of all the children. I am giving the records of births as they are in the town book, inserting in parenthesis the correct name of the mother—

Linus son to Joseph Fellows Junr. and Philena his wife was
born July 21, 1790.

Mellona dau. of Joseph Fellows Jr. and Mellona (Philena) his
wife was born Mar. 7, 1794.

Philena dau. to Joseph Fellows Jr. and Mellona (Philena) his
wife born July 17, 1797.

Adaline dau. of Joseph Fellows Jr. and Mellona (Philena) his wife born Feb. 14, 1801.

From the Bible of Linus, the son, and from an old sampler worked by daughter Philena we have the births of the other two daughters—

Elvira daughter of Joseph Fellows, Jr., and Philena his wife born Dec. 29, 1803, Canaan, Conn.

Amelia daughter of Joseph Fellows, Jr. and Philena his wife born Dec. 20, 1806, New Lisbon, Otsego Co., N. Y.

Philena Elton who married Joseph Fellows, Jr., was born Oct. 15, 1764, near Farmington, Conn., the daughter of Ebenezer, 3rd, and Rhoda (Hurlbut) Elton. (See Elton, Hurlbut, Harris, and other families for Philena's ancestry.). The record of her birth is found in the Farmington Law Records, Vol. 15, page A. Philena died in New Lisbon, N. Y. May 16 (or 10), 1826, and Joseph Fellows, Jr., died in Durham, N. Y. Nov. 4, 1848, in his eightieth year.

From which one of these parents were inherited those qualities of spirituality and refinement known to have been leading characteristics of their children? Did both parents transmit these qualities to their children? I believe this is the answer. The obituary of the wife of Linus Fellows reveals that she called for her "father Fellows" to offer a prayer at her dying bedside. Mellona Fellows Fairchild in her diary (which is later quoted) speaks of her "pious mother." Linus pays this tribute to his parents, "They were farmers and rather above the mediocrity of that period." Linus was not given to exaggeration, neither to expressing family pride, so it may easily be inferred that these parents were considerably above the average country people in general knowledge and culture. I draw this conclusion from the tendency of two of their children, and perhaps more than these two, to express their thoughts in writing. These children came short of being talented, but were certainly above the average. The son Linus chose the ministry for his profession, and wrote a short history of the Second Presbyterian Church of West Durham, N. Y. The oldest daughter early showed a tendency for writing, in the form of diaries, and she persistently indulged this tendency for forty years or more. We shall have more to say of Mellona's diaries later on. I have the word of a lady who married a great-grandson of Joseph and Philena (Elton) that their daughter

Philena was one of the most cultured and spiritually minded women she had had the privilege to meet.

And then, there is the quaint old poem which was found among the papers belonging to Linus Fellows. This poem is written in the script of the late eighteenth, or early nineteenth century, on legalcap paper. When found it was folded as it had been folded by Joseph Fellows when he wrote his name across the end of the second fold. The script of the poem is in same handwriting as the signature. So Joseph at least copied the poem as we have it. Was he the author of it? I am inclined to think he is. No quotation marks are used, no name of authorship is given at close of poem. I am sure had author's name been known it would have been copied. And then, before signing his name, Joseph wrote across the folded paper what appears to be another title for the poem. The title heading the poem is "The Tree of Independence." Across the folded end we find "The Tree of Liberty." I believe that Joseph, after writing the poem, decided that "The Tree of Liberty" was a better title. The poem was written sometime after the death of Washington, and I should say soon after. There is nothing great about this poem, but if our ancestor wrote it, it shows there was a reaching up of his mind to higher thoughts, and that he put those thoughts on paper. I had a photostatic copy made of this poem, which I wish could be reproduced, but I think it would not be legible if reduced so much in size. I am giving a copy of the poem.

The Joseph Fellows, Jr. family left Canaan, Conn. sometime after June 15, 1804, probably that summer, as Linus said they removed in the year of 1804. Here in New York the family began a new home in a forest land. Linus gives a hint of the hardships endured during those early days in clearing the land and getting it ready for cultivation. Here the son and the daughters were to grow to maturity, marry, and establish homes of their own. I have endeavored to get the names of all the descendants of Joseph and Philena (Elton) Fellows. I have not wholly succeeded, but I feel fairly well satisfied.

Elvira Fellows, b. Dec. 29, 1803, Canaan, Conn., the fifth child of Joseph and Philena (Elton) Fellows, m. Solomon Kelsey in Feb. 1821, and she died June 7, 1830, without issue. She was drowned in Canandaigua Lake either accidentally or intentionally. Her sister Mellona has two references to this sister in the diary which I have. One refers to Elvira's death. My conclusion is that Elvira did not experience that deep

spiritual feeling found so markedly in the other children, and because she could not realize this experience she became despondent. She will not be written up later.

THE TREE OF INDEPENDENCE.

From the regions of light and the Chambers of day
The Goddess of Liberty hastened her way
Ten thousand Celestials appeared in her train
And she Deigned for to rest on Columbia's Plain

If e'er budding branch from the garden above
She brought in her hand as the Pledge of her love
She says here deep rooted this Exotic shall be
It will grow in this soil for 'tis Liberty's Tree
May it Blossom and flourish untill Time be no more
And may millions unborn taste the fruits that it bore

Our Fathers have pruned it and watched every bud
Our Brothers have watered the roots with their blood
Now its Trunk is erect and its branches displayed
Our wives and our Children sit under its shade
May it Blossom & . . .

Its Limbs will defend us from Tyranny's Jaws
Its Leaves are to heal the abuse of the Laws
Its Bark will repell even ignorance in state
And its fruits are delicious for freemen to taste
May it Blossom & . . .

Independence first ripened in view of her sons
Mild Laws grew spontaneous and Commerce began
Peace and Plenty hung thick upon every bough
And 'twas Nourished by Thousands who followed the
 plow
May it Blossom & . . .

Ye sons of fair freedom since this is your boast
Remember the price that this privilege Cost
If Factions should shoot in the midst of her boughs
With your swords Lop the Poison whenever it grows
May it Blossom & . . .

Our order is pure as our Conduct shall prove
Let's rejoice in the shade of this Tree that we Love
Let Cherubims guard it now Washington's gone
Until Liberty sends us another such son
May it Blossom and flourish untill Time be no more
And may millions unborn Taste the Fruits that it bore

(Was Joseph Fellows the author of this poem?)

Chapter One

LINUS HULBURT FELLOWS

LINUS HULBURT FELLOWS (Joseph, Joseph, Ephraim, Ephraim, William) was the first child and only son of Joseph, Jr., and Philena (Elton) Fellows. He was born July 21, 1790, in Canaan, Conn., died Sept. 2, 1881, Vinton, Ia.

From his own writings we learn that his education began at the age of six years and consisted of two summer terms and seven winter terms of school, in all about thirty six months of actual schooling. He was fourteen years old when his parents removed from Canaan, Conn., to Otsego County, N. Y., and founded a new home in New Lisbon. He tells us that he helped his father in clearing the timber from their land and overtaxed his strength. He was a semi-invalid for three years following. As a result of this breakdown in his health he turned his mind to other means of earning. In the fall of 1813 he engaged in teaching his first term of school near home. He received \$7 a month and "boarded around." He said of himself that he had a limited knowledge of arithmetic at this time, knew very little of geography, and knew nothing of grammar. So during the next year he set about to remedy some of these defects. He committed to memory Murray's large book on grammar, and then engaged the Rev. Henry Chapman to give him three weeks of instruction. He secured a school in Milford, N. Y. and was there a year and a quarter. While in Milford he became acquainted with Miss Lydia Eldred, whom he married Sept. 10, 1816. He taught in the Hartwick, N. Y. schools in the winters of 1816 and 1817. In the spring of 1818 he taught in the Louisville, N. Y., schools and remained there until the fall of 1822. That fall he returned to Hartwick and began a course in theology under the supervision of the Rev. Chapman. To support his family during this period of study he conducted a select school and farmed a few acres of land. He tells us he was very reduced in circumstances during this period. In August of 1825 he was examined by the Otsego Presbytery and



REV. LINUS H. AND EMELINE A. (DENISON) FELLOWS.

Feb. 14, 1876, "esteemed by all and mourned by survivors", Linus wrote in his Bible. Linus and Emeline Fellows adopted Sarah Frances Merritt, who m. Edward M. Evans Dec. 31, 1868, the Rev. Linus performing the ceremony. Sarah and Edward M. Evans had four children—

1—Walter H., b. Jan 4, 1870.

2—Edith A., b. Nov. 17, 1871.

3—Ada N., b. May 12, 1878, d. Mar. 21, 1923.

4—Marjory F., b. Nov. 6, 1885.

Edith A. Evans m. C. Knapp, and had 1—Clarence R., m. Lila Talbott, issue—Roland and Robert. 2—Helen E., m. Walter Barker.

The Rev. Linus H. Fellows kept records of his own family and these with church records of the West Durham and Durham churches make a full record of the family. I am sorry I must change my plans and not include these records.

The seven children born to Rev. Linus and Lydia (Eldred) Fellows were—Evadne Elton, Joseph Evander, Betsey Venilia, Laurentia Eldred, Silenus Hurlbut, Lydia Lucillia, and Palemon Walker. Palemon W., b. Aug. 28, 1831, Durham, N. Y., died unmarried, Dec. 28, 1851, Durham. All the other children will be taken in order of their birth and the full data of each family given. Keep in mind that each child of Linus Fellows is of the seventh generation of Fellows in America. The children of each child will be of the eighth generation and so designated by the Roman numeral VIII. I shall not designate any generation beyond the tenth.

First child of Linus H. and Lydia (Eldred) Fellows.

EVADNE ELTON FELLOWS.

Evadne Elton Fellows, b. May 3, 1818, Butternuts, Otsego Co., N. Y., d. Mar. 12, 1869, Vinton, Ia. m. in Durham, May 10, 1837, Sheldon Parks Gilbert b. Sept. 12, 1812, d. June 12, 1871, Three children—

VIII—1—Elnora Eldora Gilbert, b. Dec. 12, 1839, Durham, N. Y. d. June 30, 1931, Cedar Rapids, Ia. m. 1st, Feb. 10, 1864, William P. Burbeck of Racine, Wis. owner of a tannery. He d. in 1874. She m. 2nd, a Mr. Withrow, who d. in 1891. Elnora and William P. Burbeck had 1 child—

IX— —Lillie Evadne Burbeck, b. Aug. 9, 1873, Vinton, d. Dec. 23, 1904, Vinton. m. Oct. 4, 1900, Arthur Bart-

lett Allen b. Mar. 10, 1869, Plainfield, Ill. He is a direct descendant of Josiah Bartlett, signer of the Declaration of Independence. Lillie and Arthur B. Allen, issue—

X—1—Robert Allen, b. m. Sept. 22, 1931, Carolyn Redman of Tama, Ia.

2—Lucile Allen, b. Nov. 5, 1904, Vinton, Ia. She attended Coe College and graduated from Iowa State Teachers College; taught school six years; m. Aug. 25, 1928, Dr. Vestermark, b. Nov. 25, 1902, Dixon, Ill, son of Nils Vestermark, b. in Copenhagen, Denmark, and Fredriecka Dose, b. in Kiel, Germany. Dr. Vestermark is a graduate of the Iowa University, school of medicine.

VIII—2—Lucy Savilla Gilbert, b. Sept. 7, 1843, Durham, N. Y. d. Feb. 23, 1879. m. Sept. 4, 1862, Gideon Halsey Gates. They had four children—

IX—1—Gilbert Lawrence Gates, b. July 21, 1864. m. Nov. 2, 1897, Mrs. Lena Beall Meadows, b. July 4, 1864, d. May 28, 1909.

2—Willie Morton Gates, b. May 9, 1867, d. Apr. 4, 1868.

3—Ella Evadne Gates, b. Sept. 4, 1870, m. 1st, Sept. 9, 1893, Elliot J. Hanson, b. Apr. 22, 1868, d. Dec. 9, 1893, They had one child—Elliot Halsey Hanson, b. Apr. 22, 1894. Ella E. m. 2nd, Jan. 12, 1897, Frank Cook, and to this union one child was born—Frances Evadne Cook, b. Aug. 25, 1897.

4—Bessie Mae Gates, b. Dec. 28, 1873, or 1875, m. Aug. 24, 1898, James Irvin, b. Aug. 9, 1863, d. Feb. 18, 1935. Issue—Gertrude Savilla Irwin, b. Dec. 18, 1899, d. y.

VIII—3—Silenus Palemon Gilbert, b. May 10, 1849, Durham, N. Y. d. June 12, 1851.

—4—Kate Derby Gilbert, b. Mar. 18, 1856, d. Aug. 25, 1878, unmarried.

—5—Martin Finch Gilbert, b. Oct. 6, 1859, was drowned trying to cross the Missouri river at Niobrora, Neb. Feb. 23, 1880. His body was recovered by an Indian July 10, of that year.

Second child of Linus H. and Lydia (Eldred) Fellows.

JOSEPH EVANDER FELLOWS.

Joseph Evander Fellows, b. Aug. 14, 1819, Butternuts, Otsego Co., N. Y. d. Dec. 13, 1890, South Bristol, N. Y. m. July 14, 1842, Esther Moss, b. Mar. 14, 1820, Durham, N. Y., dau. of Elihu Moss, 3rd, and Betsey Warinner. Joseph E. Fellows was a farmer. He had the spiritual nature of his father. He was a regular attendant of church services in Naples, N. Y., seven miles from his home. He was teacher of a Sunday School class for years. He had family prayers in his home every evening. Three children were born to Evander and Esther Fellows—

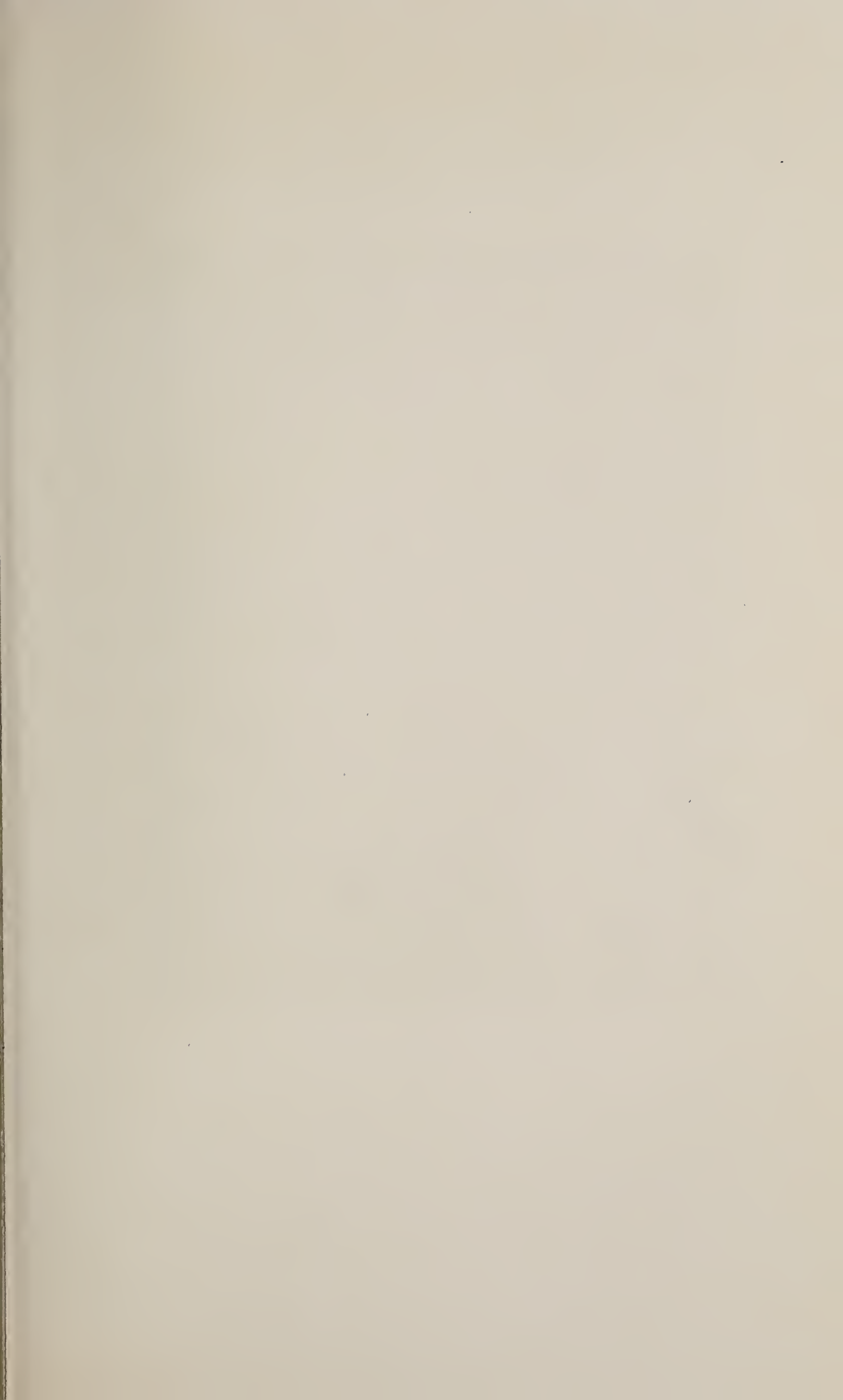
VIII—1—Lorinus Kelsey Fellows, b. June 21, 1844, d. Feb. 13, 1892. m. Dec. 19, 1878, Caroline Peabody of Holland Patent, Oneida Co., N. Y., b. Jan. 18, 1840, dau. of Sanford P. Peabody, b. Sept. 24, 1802, d. Sept. 24, 1878, and Caroline Rollo, b. Apr. 26, 1809, d. Jan. 6, 1892, both of Holland Patent. Caroline (Peabody) Fellows d. Jan. 24, 1915, South Bristol, N. Y. Lorinus K. Fellows was a farmer, and owned a farm near Hopewell, N. Y. where their two children were born—

IX—1—Sophia May Fellows, b. May 8, 1881, m. 1st, Robert D. Paterson, b. Aug. 31, 1873, Canandaigua, d. Sept. 2, 1913, son of James D. Paterson. Robert D. Paterson was an editor of the Canandaigua Journal. They had five children—

X—1—Beatrice L. Paterson, b. Feb. 2, 1903, Canandaigua, m. Apr. 23, 1927, William H. Welch, b. Dec. 6, 1898, son of William Harris Welch. William is a book-keeper; they live in Rochester, N. Y. The Welches have two children—William Harris Welch, Jr., b. July 22, 1932. Catherine Ruth Welch, b. Apr. 19, 1934.

X—2—Robert Donald Paterson, b. May 17, 1905, Canandaigua, m. Althea L. Record, b. Oct. 7, 1907, dau. of Lewis Record. Issue—Beatrice b. Aug. 9, 1930.

—3—Helen Jane Paterson, b. Apr. 4, 1908. After death of her father, Robert D., Helen was adopted by Folger P. Fellows, her uncle. She graduated from the University of Rochester and the Eastman School of Music, June 21, 1930, taught public school music in the Rochester city schools four years. m. Mr. Avery





RODMANN M. FELLOWS

E. Hiler of Hilton, N. Y., Aug. 20, 1934. They live in Malone, N. Y.

—4—Ruth Caroline Paterson, b. Nov. 18, 1909, Canandaigua, was educated and is a registered nurse. She m. Jan. 31, 1934, William McKinney Thomas, and they have one child—Jocelyn Ann Thomas, b. Nov. 3, 1934.

—5—James Folger Paterson, b. Feb. 22, 1911, Canandaigua, m. Madaline Peabody, b. Sept. 21, 1910, Naples, N. Y., dau. of Alvah Peabody. They live in Canandaigua, where James operates a gas station. They have—

Joan Ann Paterson, b. Sept. 19, 1934.

Sophia May (Fellows) Paterson, m. 2nd, Feb. 23, 1918, Charles F. Handrahan, b. May 4, 1874, d. Mar. 10, 1927, son of John Handrahan. Charles F. was a civil engineer and surveyor. One child born to this union—Richard Fellows Handrahan, b. Feb. 20, 1921, Canandaigua. He was in high school when this record sent.

IX—2—Folger Peabody Fellows, second child of Lorinus K. and Caroline (Peabody) Fellows, b. Nov. 7, 1884, m. May 17, 1909, Bertha Ernesta Meyer, b. Apr. 7, 1884, St. James, N. Y., dau. of Ernest F. Meyer, b. Feb. 9, 1842, Westphalia, Germany, d. Mar. 25, 1908, and Hermine Funké, b. Apr. 2, 1846, Minden, Germany, d. Feb. 28, 1930. Folger P. Fellows lives in Ithaca, N. Y. He has one child—Rodmann Meyer Fellows, b. Jan. 14, 1913, Buffalo, N. Y. He has his degree of Bachelor of Science in Agriculture from Cornell University. He was active in the Men's Cabinet of Cornell United Religious work. He m. Nov. 25, 1937, Barbara Lee Stearns, class of '35, Cornell, Rodmann's class. She b. Jan. 31, 1913. Rodmann and wife live in Ithaca, where he has a good position in the office of Govt. Soil Conservation.

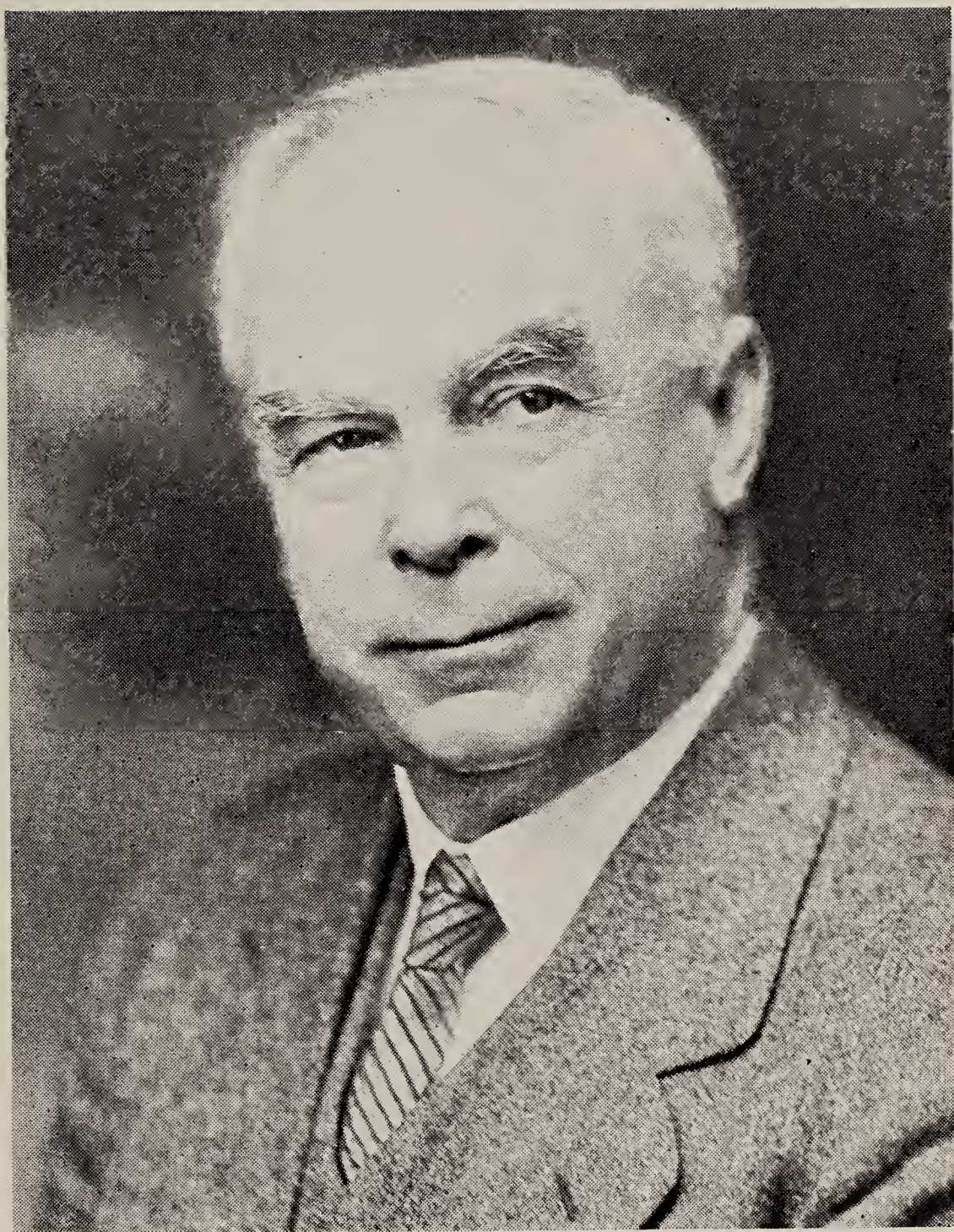
VIII—2—Elihu Gilbert Fellows, b. Jan. 14, 1846, South Bristol, N. Y., d. May 13, 1924. He is second child of Joseph E. and Esther (Moss) Fellows. m. July 21, 1869, Miss Charlotte G. Wilder, b. Jan. 31, 1845, Ontario Co., N. Y. She was dau. of Erastus and Loretta Fidelia (Barret) Wilder. The father of Joseph Wilder was Joseph? (Gamaliel). Gamaliel

Wilder was one of the pioneer settlers of Bristol, N. Y. Mrs. Charlotte W. Fellows was eighty-five years of age when she sent me data of her family, but her writing, her thought, and her memory seemed untouched by age. She was educated at the Canandaigua Seminary, Naples Academy (N. Y.), and graduated from the old New York State Normal School at Albany in 1865. She was in Albany when President Lincoln's body lay in state in the Albany Capitol, and she went to view the body. Elihu Fellows was educated at the Naples Academy. Mrs. Charlotte Fellows was living in 1939. Each of the three children of this union graduated from Grinnell College, Iowa, and each married a graduate of the same college. The Elihu Fellows family lived in Iowa many years. Their children:

IX—1—Ernest Wilder Fellows, b. Apr. 29, 1874, is not only a graduate of Grinnell, where he received his A.B., but has M. A. degree from the University of Iowa, also M. A. from Teachers College, Columbia University, N. Y. and a Certificate in Administration from Teachers College. He has always been in school work, and has been Superintendent of the Gloucester, Mass. schools for many years.

Ernest W. Fellows m. June 17, 1903, Adeline Harriette Lawton Roberts, b. July 3, 1869. She is the daughter of Joseph and Harriette (Wilson) Roberts. The Roberts are of Huguenot descent, and settled in the southern part of the United States. Gen. Roberts, author of "Roberts Rule of Order", was a brother of Joseph. Joseph Roberts taught Parliamentary Law in Chicago, where Adeline was born. He was also a minister and performed the marriage ceremony which united his daughter to Ernest W. Fellows. Joseph lived to be ninety years old. Ernest W. and Adeline Fellows had two daughters—

X—1—Adeline Harriet Fellows, b. Nov. 20, 1905, Denison, Ia., graduate of Mt. Holyoke College, 1927. m. Nov. 28, 1935, Mr. Clifford Babson Terry. Adeline d. Mar. 27, 1938, in Flushing, N. Y., leaving a young babe. Adeline was an authority on parliamentary law and at time of her death was collaborating with



ERNEST W. FELLOWS.

her mother in revising Roberts Parliamentary Law, a text book written by Mrs. Fellow's father. The infant child, a girl, was adopted by Adeline's sister and given the name, Adeline Terry Dik.

—2—Barbara Blanch Fellows, b. July 24, 1910, is a graduate of Mt. Holyoke College. m. Oct. 6, 1934, Mr. Edward S. Dik, b. April 30, 1910. As noted above, Barbara adopted her sister's daughter. Their home is in Cliftondale, Mass.

IX—2—Bessie Moss Fellows, b. June 9, 1876, graduated from Grinnell College, Ia. m. June 21, 1906, Mr. Walter Raymond Way, b. Sept. 23, 1877, Albion, Ia., son of David and Marilda (Dunton) Way. Walter Way's father, David Way, b. April 19, 1844, Chautaugua Co., N. Y., son of Alvin Way whose wife was a Slayton. Walter's mother, Marilda Dunton, was b. July 24, 1848, Ohio, and her mother a Humphrey. Walter Way is an architect. They live in Wollaston, Mass. Two children were born to the Ways—

X—1—Rachel Miriam Way, b. d. April 13, 1924, unmarried.

—2—David Gilbert Way, b. Oct. 9, 1911, Des Moines, Ia., m. July 11, 1935, Ethel Lucile Wills, b. Apr. 25, 1914, dau. of Frank L. and Olive M. (Heath) Wills. David G. Way is a graduate of Harvard, class 1933. They live Saugus, Mass. David is connected with the General Electric Co., Saugus. They have two children, John Lawrence, b. Sept. 14, 1936, and Jane Elizabeth, b. June 9, 1939.

IX—3—Jesse Linus Fellows, b. Nov. 28, 1878, is the youngest child of Elihu and Charlotte (Wilder) Fellows. His course in Grinnell College was interrupted a year, as he served in the Spanish-American War. At close of war he returned to college and graduated. He m. June 28, 1905, Maude Blanche Young, b. July 23, 1880. They have no children. They live in Grinnell.

VIII—3—Daniel Grove Fellows, b. May 20, 1848, South Bristol, N. Y., d. Jan. 10, 1926, in the home in which he was born. He was the youngest son of Joseph Evander and Esther (Moss) Fellows. He m. 1st, Emma L. Beeman, mother of his two children. He m. 2nd, Hattie R. Moss, b. Dec. 14, 1852, Durham,

N. Y. She was the dau. of Reuben Moss, a brother of Daniel's mother. Mrs. Hattie is another person to whom I owe much for help with the Fellows family. I was amazed by the number of Fellows people she had known or knew of through others. She should have been a genealogist. She was very much interested in this work. I am sorry she did not live to see the completion of it. She died at the home of her sister, Mrs. Peter De Groote, of Manchester, N. Y., May 2, 1933. I found that she was known to the Fellows clan as "Aunt Hattie Fellows." The two children of Daniel and Emma (Beeman) Fellows:—

IX—1—Nora Esther Fellows, b. Mar. 1, 1869, d. Aug. 13, 1891, unmarried.

—2—Emma Belinda Fellows, b. May 6, 1872, South Bristol, d. Dec. 21, 1933. m. Sept. 3, 1891, George W. Beeman, who d. May 8, 1931, Canandaigua, N. Y. Issue—

X—1—Mabel Nora Beeman, b. Dec. 7, 1892; taught in the Clifton Springs, N. Y. High School for several years then married.

—2—Cleora Esther Beeman, b. June 17, 1894, m. July 14, 1920, at Canandaigua, Chester Jones. Their home is in Pontiac, Mich. They have four sons—Charles, George, Donald, and Robert Fellows.

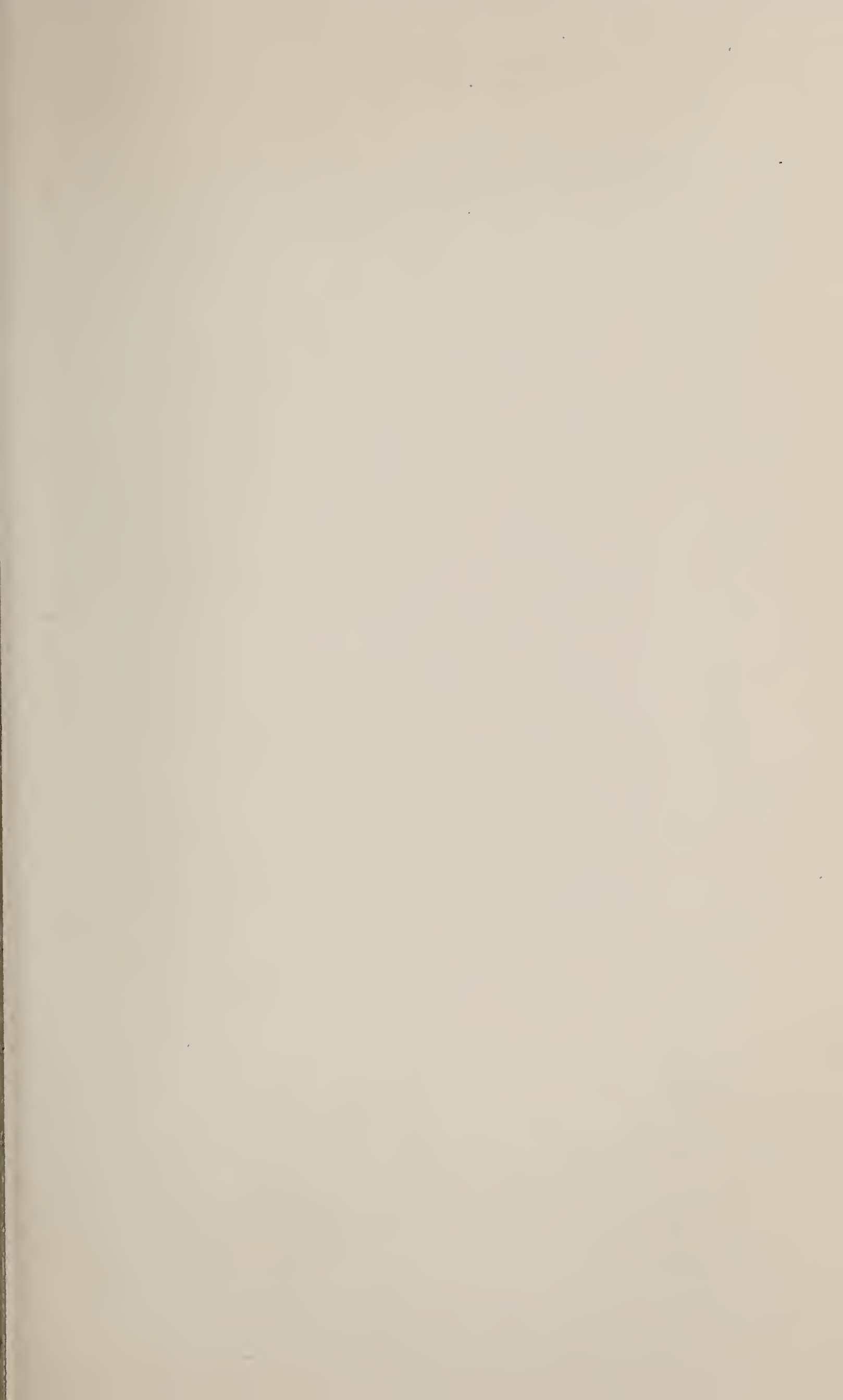
—3—Walter Scott Beeman, b. Sept. 24, 1897, m. Sept. 12, 1923, Marie Fitzgerald. They live in Rochester, N. Y. They have three children—Wilna, James, and Margaret.

—4—Mildred Emma Beeman, b. June 29, 1906, Canandaigua, m. July 2, 1934, Harold Twist.

Third child of Linus H. and Lydia (Eldrid) Fellows.

BETSEY VENILIA FELLOWS.

Betsey Venilia Fellows, b. June 11, 1821, Butternuts, N. Y. d. in Durham, N. Y., Feb. 25, 1854. m. June 23, 1839, Jesse Moss of Durham. He was a brother of Hattie R. Moss who married Daniel G. Fellows. Betsey V. and Jesse Moss had only one child—Lydia Moss, who m. William Elton Fellows, son of Amelia (Fellows) and Lucius Lincoln. Lydia died childless, and William E. Lincoln married again, and for his descendants turn to the Amelia Fellows line. Jesse Moss married a second time





LAURENTIA E. (FELLOWS) UTTLEY
and two children. Clara Evadne stands by mother.

and had children by second wife, but they are not of the Fellows family.

Fourth child of Linus H. and Lydia (Eldred) Fellows.

LAURENTIA ELDRED FELLOWS.

Laurentia Eldred Fellows, b. April 6, 1824, Hartwick, N. Y. d. Nov. 29, 1872, Vinton, Ia. m. Sept. 25, 1849, in Durham, George Livingston Uttley, b. Feb. 26, 1820, Gorham, N. Y., d. Dec. 10, 1878, Canandaigua, N. Y. His parents were William Uttley b. d. Feb. 20, 1847, and Hannah () b. d. Sept. 14, 1854. From History of Ontario County, N. Y. William Uttley was born in Maryland in 1776, where he was a miller. Hannah his wife was the daughter of Matthew Martin of Va., who settled in Chapinville (state not given). William and Hannah Uttley had nine children. One son William (brother of George L.) at the age of fourteen years went to Canandaigua and entered the law office of Judge Howell. I mention this because George L. gave the name Howell to his first son. I am greatly indebted to Mrs. Clara E. (Uttley) Benedict, fourth child of Laurentia E. and George L. Uttley, for her untiring efforts to get me the almost complete records of her mother's numerous descendants.

Laurentia E. (Fellows) and George L. Uttley, had eight children and because of the number I will name them first giving the birth, and death if it has occurred—

- 1—Howell Mosher Uttley, b. Mar. 12, 1850 or 51, Bristol, N. Y. d. Oct. 9, 1933, O'Neill, Nebr.
- 2—Palemon Linus Uttley, b. Aug. 10, 1853, West Durham, N. Y. d. Aug. 19, 1927, Los Angeles, Calif.
- 3—Ubaldo George Greig Uttley, b. Mar. 12, 1856, Canandaigua, N. Y. d. Apr. 29, 1859, South Bristol.
- 4—Clara Evadne Uttley, b. Dec. 25, 1858, Canandaigua, N. Y. d. Apr. 26, 1935, Hazelton, N. D.
- 5—Leonard Fellows Uttley, b. Apr. 25, 1861, South Bristol, N. Y. living in 1935.
- 6—Lydia Vinette Uttley, b. Apr. 15, 1864, South Bristol, N. Y. d. Apr. 8, 1902, Parkston, S. D.

Lydia m. 1st, Charles F. George; 2nd, Frank D. Simmons. She had no issue, so will not be named later.

- 7—Lily Marinda Uttley, b. Aug. 9, 1867, Vinton, Ia. d. soon.
- 8—Frank Whipple Uttley, b. Oct. 13, 1868, Vinton, Ia. Living in 1935.

Descendants of the five children who had issue follow:—
VIII—Howell M. Uttley, accompanied his parents to Benton Co., Ia., in 1865, where he lived until 1871, when he went to Wisner, Nebr. and there engaged in freighting between Wisner and Long Pine. In November 1878, he removed to what is now Holt Co., Nebr. and closely identified himself with the history of that locality. He was instrumental in organizing the county with its present boundaries, and through his influence and labors the county seat was established at O'Neill, where he made his home for fifty-five years, and where he died. His was a real pioneer life filled with thrilling adventures and romance. Mr. Uttley took up the study of law, but the beginning was very rudimentary, he told friends. It is said that he conducted his first trial mainly by information obtained from newspaper clippings. He persevered in his study and later became a highly respected member of the Fifteenth Judicial Bar of Nebraska. He was one of the best known men of the county. He had never known sickness up to the time of his sudden death, of heart failure, at age of eighty three and one half years. The day before his death he had driven his own automobile, accompanied by his wife, to the town of Page, to secure evidence in a case which he was to bring before the County Court. (This sketch is mainly from an O'Neill paper.)

Howell M. Uttley was married three times: 1st, to Margaret Woodring, at Vinton, Ia., about 1868. 2nd, to Mrs. Alberta M. Ensign, June 15, 1880, who is the mother of his four children; 3rd, Nov. 23, 1899, to Miss Mary Payne of Ainsworth, Nebr., who survives him. The four children with their children—

IX—1—George Howell Uttley, b. Nov. 29, 1881, O'Neill, Nebr., m. Edith Legg, b. Oct. 2, 1885; no issue. Their home is in Alvin, Texas.

—2—Coila Myrtle Uttley, b. Nov. 8, 1883, O'Neill, d. July 17, 1934, Hynes, Calif. m. May 20, 1900, Martin Henry Walroth, b. Jan. 15, 1878, Atkinson, Nebr., d. Feb. 26, 1930, Atkinson. Issue—

X—1—Coila Leola Walroth, b. Oct. 17, 1901, O'Neill, m. June 10, 1920, in Breckenridge, Tex., Jesse Ross Topscott, and they have Mark Loren, b. Dec. 15, 1924.

- 2—Helen Alberta Walroth, b. Mar. 24, 1903, Atkinson, Nebr., m. Apr. 4, 1931, St. Paul, Nebr., Theodore Roswell Spark.
- 3—Maudie Miriam Walroth, b. Apr. 20, 1905, Atkinson, m. Dec. 27, 1925, in Atkinson, John Nelson Silverstrand.
- 4—Thelma Retta Walroth, b. Apr. 15, 1911, Atkinson.
- 5—Roberta Florence Walroth, b. Jan. 25, 1913, Atkinson.
- 6—Darline Eloise Walroth, b. Mar. 11, 1915, Atkinson.
- 7—Mark Darwin Walroth, b. Jan. 26, 1917, Atkinson.
- IX—3—Clinton Bennett Uttley, b. Feb. 13, 1891, O'Neill, m. at Muskogee, Okla., Gertrude Floyd, b. June 11, 1889. Issue—George Bennett Uttley, b. Feb. 24, 1912.
- 4—Miriam Darlene Uttley, b. June 11, 1893, O'Neill, m. 1st in Wagoner, Okla., Clarence Wagoner, and had Wesley Howell Wagoner, b. Oct. 5, 1913. Divorce. m. 2nd

VIII—Palemon Linus Uttley, second child of Laurentia E. and George L. Uttley. Neither Mrs. Benedict nor myself succeeded in getting replies to our letters. His sister knew that he m. Oct. 13, 1877, in Shakoppe, Minn., Mae Allen. They removed to California, where Palemon died as given previously. They had three children—
 James Alfred, b. Oct. 27, 1878.
 Alfred, b. about 1880, died young.
 Gretchen, b 1882, m. a man name of Snow, living in Calif.

VIII—Clara Evadne Uttley, m. May 5, 1877, in Farmersville, N. Y., Hervey Jones Benedict, b. Oct. 5, 1853, Canandaigua, N. Y. d. Oct. 7, 1924, S. D. He was the son of Simeon Raymond Jones Benedict (Daniel, Andrus, William, John, John, James, Thomas). Simeon b. Sept. 26, 1814, m. Apr. 5, 1836 Eliza Robinson; he d. June 12, 1860, Canandaigua. Simeon Benedict's greatgrandfather, William Benedict, was a Revolutionary War soldier.

Clara E. (Uttley) Benedict was seventy-one years of age when I first wrote to her asking if she could give me some help with her mother's descendants. She re-

plied immediately and thereafter kept sending data until I have a nearly complete record of her mother's line. She was enthusiastic over my undertaking and her letters stimulated me to greater endeavor to go on to a completion. I regret I could not finish the work while she was living. Hers had been a pioneer life, also. She must have known hardships and privation the greater part of her life, but they left no bitterness, no depression of spirit. She was active and full of enthusiasm for daily living when we began our correspondence in 1931, which lasted until her death, after a short illness. I felt her death as poignantly as though I had known her personally.

In February 1879, Clara, her husband and one child removed from New York to South Dakota, at that time Dakota Territory, and settled at Olivet, county seat of Yankton Co. In this vicinity eight children were born. After the death of her husband Clara went back to New York and visited with relatives and friends one year, then returned to the west. Because of the number of children I will name them first giving vital statistics—

1—Eliza Laurentia Benedict, b. July 22, 1878, Canandaigua, N. Y. She is the only one born outside of S. D.

2—Lydia Evadne Benedict, b. Dec. 13, 1880, Olivet.

3—Raymond Livingston Benedict, b. Aug. 13, 1882, Olivet.

4—Ethel May Benedict, b. July 24, 1885, Olivet.

5—Charles Hervey Benedict, b. May 14, 1887, Tripp, S. D.

6—Herbert Clarence Benedict, b. Dec. 1, 1890, Olivet.

7—Leon Robert Benedict, b. July 26, 1893, Olivet. Was not married when his mother died, 1935.

8—Maude Elizabeth Benedict, b. Aug. 10, 1896, Olivet.

9—Mabel Atlanta Benedict, b. June 27, 1898, Parkston, S. D.

IX—1—Eliza Laurentia Benedict, m. Nov. 11, 1896, in Olivet, S. D., Ezra Philip Zunkel, b. Nov. 28, 1869, in Germany, d. Apr. 16, 1933, Hazelton N. D. Three children—

X—1—Gladys Magdalena Zunkel, b. July 26, 1898, Olivet, m. June 2, 1919, at Temvik, N. D., Ellis Harold Buck,

- and they have, all born Hazelton,
Donald George Buck, b. Sept. 28, 1920.
Maryella Eliza Buck, b. July 29, 1922.
Naomi Gladys Buck, b. Dec. 7, 1924.
Jeannette Mae Buck, b. Mar. 6, 1930.
John Ezra Buck, b. Apr. 17, 1932.
- X—2—Leonard Hervey Zunkel, b. Oct. 5, 1904, Herreid,
S. D., m. Oct. 5, 1927, at Hazelton, Lela Florence
Dodds and have three children born in Hazelton—
Evadne Marie Zunkel, b. June 24, 1928.
Leola Mae Zunkel, b. July 11, 1929.
Viola Blanch Zunkel, b. Oct. 1, 1930.
- 3—Cora Evadne Zunkel, b. Jan. 1, 1920, Hazelton, m.
Apr. 20, 1939, Richard Weiser, of Hazelton.
- IX—2—Lydia Evadne Benedict, m. June 17, 1903 at Armour,
S. D., Charles Chase. Issue, b. Moffit, N. D.—
- X—1—Laura Luceil Chase, b. Nov. 18, 1908, d. y.
—2—Merle Evadne Chase, b. Sept. 25, 1910, m. June 8,
1936, Ted Doolittle—issue, twins, Claud and
Clifford, b. June 1, 1937.
—3—Glenn Charles Chase, b. Sept. 27, 1915, d. May 8,
1919.
- IX—3—Raymond L. Benedict, m. Jan. 29, 1905, at Herreid,
S. D. Katherine May Pudwell, b. Jan. 20, 1888,
Odessa, Russia. Issue five children—
- X—1—Percy Hervey Benedict, b. June 13, 1906, Temvik,
N. D., m. July 3, 1926, Burlington Ia., Bertha Beuhl
and have issue—Dewayne Percy Benedict, b. May 11
1927, Hecla, S. D. and Junior, b. Dec. 19, 1936, Hecla.
- 2—Clara Katherine Benedict, b. May 7, 1908, Herreid,
m. at Britton, S. D., Apr. 11, 1929, Ernest Richard
Dunham. Issue—
Donald Richard Dunham, b. May 27, 1930, Copeland,
Kans.
Shirley Ann Dunham, b. Oct. 11, 1931, Granada,
Colo.
- 3—Annamae Coila Benedict, b. May 18, 1917, Eureka,
S. D., m. Apr. 13, 1935, Cecil Dunham, and have
Susie Caroline, b. Feb. 7, 1936,—Charley Ray, b.
June 16, 1937?
- 4—Pearl Cleo Benedict, twin of Annamae, d. Nov. 5,
1918.

- 5—Hattie Pearl Benedict, b. Sept. 2, 1920, Pollock, S. D.
m. May 5, 1938, E. H. Edmiston, of White Deer, Tex.
- IX—4—Ethel May Benedict, m. at Temvik, N. D., Dec. 25,
1904, Oliver Burton Warren, b. Feb. 28, 1883 of
Irish descent. They live in Painesville, O. They have
eight children—
- X—1—Alvin Warren, b. July 12, 1905, d. same date, Del-
mont, S. D.
- 2—Hervey Raymond Warren, b. Feb. 3, 1907, Temvik,
N. D., m. June 22, 1927, in Painesville O., Nina
Betts, and have Hervey Arthur, b. Nov. 3, 1928;
Leon Monroe, b. July 19, 1931; David Richardson, b.
May 1, 1939.
- 3—Frank Ellsworth Warren, b. Aug. 15, 1908, Temvik,
m. Oct. 6, 1928, in Painesville, Laura Webster and
have
Patricia Ann b. July 13, 1930.
Roberta Frances, b. Dec. 23, 1933.
- 4—Clinton Alfred Warren, b. Aug. 29, 1910, Delmont,
S. D., m. May 24, 1934, Evelyn Spaller. Issue—
Nancy Jean, b. Sept. 6, 1938, Painesville.
- 5—Mabel Alverda Warren, b. June 22, 1912, Omaha,
Nebr., m. July 4, 1932, Frank H. Pettit, Painesville,
Issue—Carol Marie, b. May 15, 1933. Myrtle May,
b. May 20, 1935.
- 6—Fay Benedict Warren, b. Mar. 29, 1917, d. y.
- 7—Harold Flaxton Warren, b. Aug. 2, 1919, Flaxton,
N. D.
- 8—Marie Eloise Warren, b. Feb. 19, 1922, Bigstone,
Minn.
- IX—5—Charles Hervey Benedict, fifth child of Clara E. and
Hervey J. Benedict, m. Apr. 6, 1915, at Linton, N. D.,
Mrs. Jennie Blanche (Logue) Buck, b. July 9, 1888,
of French descent, widow with two girls by first
husband. She d. Apr. 27, 1920. Issue—
- X—1—Verl Delbert Benedict, b. Oct. 11, 1916, Hurdsfield,
N. D.
- 2—Jennie Lavinna Benedict, b. Mar. 15, 1919, Hurds-
field, N. D.
Charles H. Benedict m. 2nd, Mrs. Bessie Pearl
Adset, Mar. 8, 1924, at Steele, N. D.

- IX—6—Herbert Clarence Benedict, m. Oct. 20, 1909, at Linton, N. D., Mrs. Mary E. B. (Brown) Kelley; issue—
- X—1—Esther Benedict, b. Aug. 23, 1910, Temvik, N. D., d. same date.
- 2—Wilson Benedict, b. Nov. 24, 1912, d. same date.
- 3—Clarence Augustus Benedict, b. Dec. 14, 1913, Delmont, m. Aug. 24, 1937, Mary Rae Spink, issue—Gary Clarence, b. Oct. 22, 1938.
- 4—Ernest Edmund Benedict, b. Aug. 24, 1915, Delmont, S. D.
- 5—Elma Gladys Benedict, b. Mar. 25, 1919, Temvik, N. D.
- 6—Edna Evadne Benedict, b. Mar. 25, 1919, Temvik, N. D., twin of Elma, m. Dec. 1, 1938, Verl Mausehund.
- 7—Elenora Blanche Benedict, b. July 18, 1921, Temvik.
- 8—Kenneth LeRoy Benedict, b. July 25, 1929, Temvik.
- IX—8—Maude Elizabeth Benedict, eighth child of Clara E., m. Nov. 17, 1915, Temvik, Raymond DeWayne Jackman. Issue, all born, Temvik, N. D.—
- X—1—Bessie Evadne Jackman, b. Mar. 15, 1917, m. Sept. 14, 1938, Erling Olawsen. Issue—Marvin DeWayne, b. July 2, 1939, Driscoll, N. D.
- 2—Sylvia Amelia Jackman, b. Dec. 28, 1918.
- 3—Floyd George Jackman, b. Apr. 25, 1921.
- 4—Jessie Luceil Jackman, b. Nov. 18, 1922, d. y.
- 5—Grace Emma Jackman, b. Nov. 9, 1924.
- 6—Della Mae Jackman, b. Sept. 10, 1927.
- IX—9—Mabel Atlanta Benedict, m. June 12, 1917, Ean Allister McLaren, b. Apr. 12, 1890, Aberdeen, Scotland. They had one son—Earl Allister, b. May 4, 1918, d. Sept. 23, 1918, Temvik, N. D.
- VIII—Leonard Fellows Uttley, m. Oct. 15, 1879, at Pike, Wyoming Co., N. Y., Henrietta F. Baker, she d. Aug. 22, 1934. He is the only one of the Laurentia (Fellows) Uttley family who has lived continuously in New York, the native state of his parents. I think his home has been at Bliss. Two children have been given—
- IX—1—Lulu Franc Uttley, b. Sept. 29, 1884, Bliss, N. Y., m. Aug. 26, 1907, Charles S. Burse. Issue—

- X—1—Velora Franc Burse, b. Apr. 8, 1910, Bliss, m. June 9, 1934, Warren.
- 2—Josephine Cleora Burse, b. Oct. 24, 1911 (?), Bliss.
- 3—Harlie James Burse, b. July 5, 1913, d. same day.
- 4—Nola Theora Burse, b. Aug. 31, 1914, Bliss.

IX—2—Nola Baker Uttley, b. June 1, 1888, Bliss, N. Y. unmarried. She is a registered nurse, and served 18 months over-seas in the late war; nursing in Detroit, Mich., Hospital, 1933.

VIII—Frank Whipple Uttley, m. 1st. Jan. 1, 1890, at O'Neill, Nebr., Anna Davidson—no issue. m. 2nd, July 2, 1892, in Beebe, Ark., Florella J. Essig, and had—

IX—1—Otto George Uttley, b. Dec. 19, 1893; m. 1st, Bessie Kane and had Ruth Zorine Uttley, b. Nov. 14, 1917, Higginson, Ark., and Otto George Uttley, Jr., b. June 8, 1921, McRae, Ark.; Frank Whipple Uttley, Jr., b. July 9, 1926, McRae. Otto George Uttley m. 2nd, Oct. 27, 1929, in Dallas, Tex., Eunice Helen Rudd. They were living in Texas in 1932.

Fifth child of Linus H. and Lydia (Eldred) Fellows.

SILENUS HURLBUT FELLOWS.

Silenus Hurlbut Fellows, b. Aug. 11, 1827, Durham, N. Y., died April 20, 1905, McKeesport, Pa., at the home of his grandson. He was married in Durham May 6, 1853, to Sylvia Doty Newell, b. Oct. 5, 1832. Durham, N. Y., died in Wauregan, Conn., March 5, 1905.

Silenus H. Fellows was prepared for the ministry by his father and ordained a minister of the Presbyterian Church. A few months after his ordination a cousin, the Rev. William Addison Benedict, who was teaching in the Plainfield Academy, Plainfield, Conn., wrote Silenus that a teacher of mathematics was needed at the Academy. Silenus went to Plainfield, and was accepted by the authorities. While he was filling this position he received a call to be minister of the Congregational church, in Wauregan, in the same county, Windham. He accepted the call and in December, 1859, took up the work in that church, and remained the pastor until within three months of his death, a period of forty five years and a few months. I quote from the

memorial address given by the Rev. F. D. Sargant, of Putnam, Conn.—

“Mr. Fellows was prominent in the town and state, in religion, education, and politics. He was a member of the Board of Education of Plainfield for forty two years; Register of the Windham County Conference and of the Association of the Congregational Church for twenty eight years, and a director of the Missionary Society of Connecticut for fifteen years. He was a rare combination of sweetness and strength; modest, charitable, genial, lovable, and noble. . . . It was a little more than two months ago that the Wauregan people were called to attend the funeral of Mrs. Fellows, who for fifty two years had been a faithful helpmeet, and whose graces of mind and heart added much to the success of her husband's ministry. Sad as were the hearts of the surviving children and friends, there was a feeling of resignation, when in the light of the setting sun, the two caskets were slowly lowered into the flower-covered graves, and the thoughts of another came to mind, ‘Lovely and pleasant were they in their lives and in their death were not divided.’ ” Another tribute was paid to the memory of Mr. Fellows in the unveiling of a memorial window to his memory in the church at Wauregan. The unveiling was done by his daughter Miss Carrie L. Fellows.

Three children were born to the Rev. Silenus H. and Sylvia (Newell) Fellows—

VIII—1—Louise Fellows, b. May 24, d. Aug. 26, 1855, Durham.

—2—Ada Annette Fellows, b. Mar. 25, 1857, Durham, d. Mar. 2, 1931; m. July 14, 1875, Henry Francis Lewis of Chicago, son of and Olive (Tucker) Lewis. Henry F. Lewis d. Feb. 27, 1892. Ada Annette m. 2nd, Oct. 13, 1899, Christopher Valleau, who d. Feb. 11, 1911. Ada's last years were lived in New York City.

Children of Ada A. (Fellows) and Henry F. Lewis:—

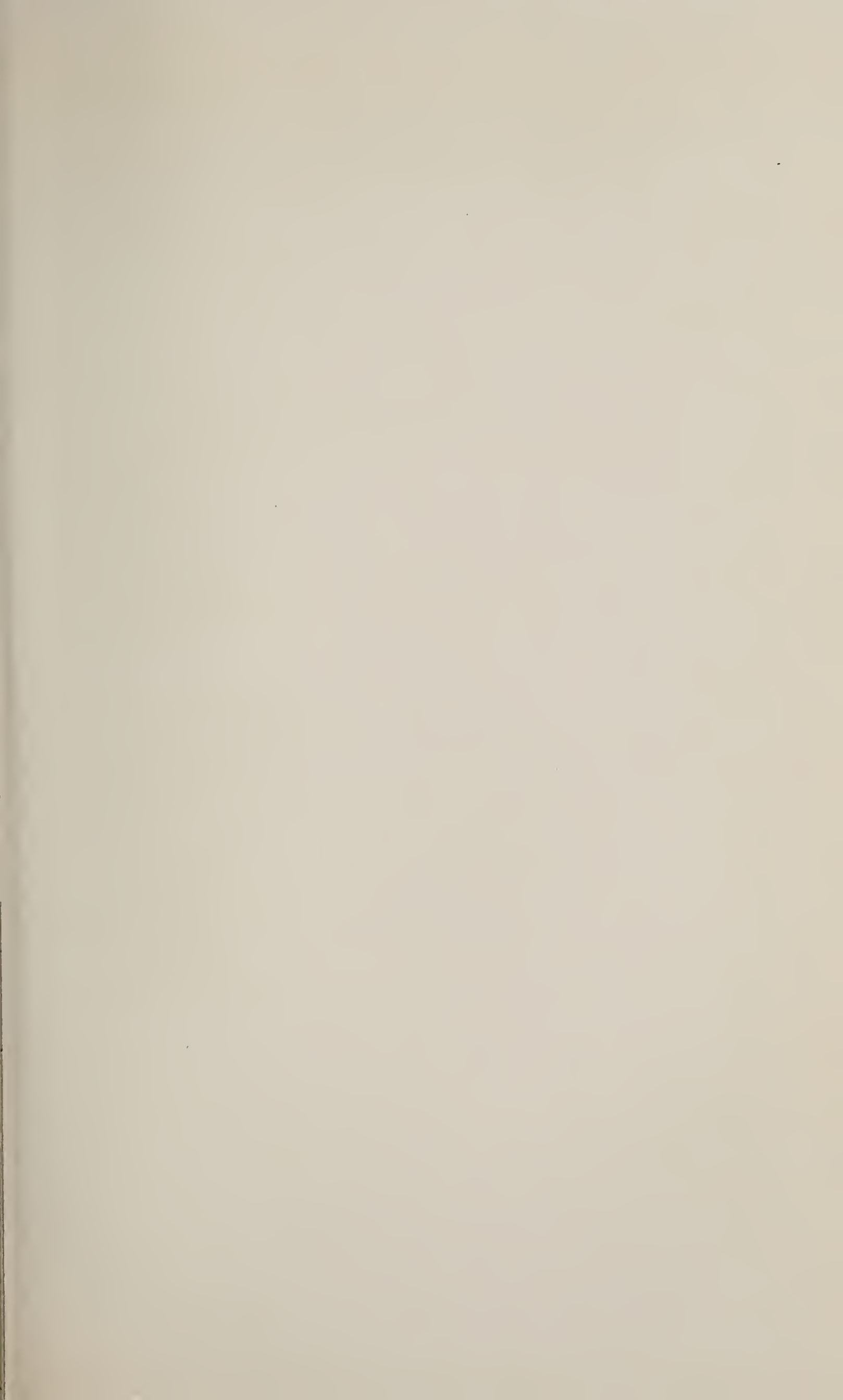
IX—1—John Fellows Lewis, b. July 2, 1877, Chicago, d. May 22, 1926, in Memphis, Tenn. enroute from Florida to his home in Cleveland, O. He m. June 12, 1901. Grace Dick, b. in West Newton, Pa., daughter of James Alexander and Mary (Watt) Dick, the father born in West Newton and the mother in Latrobe, Pa. John F. and Grace (Dick) Lewis, had issue—

- X—1—Frances Lewis, b. June 21, 1903, graduated from Wellesley College, 1925, m. June 11, 1928, Laurence A. Lindsley, b. July 2, 1901, East Orange, N. Y., son of Charles Alfred and Emily (Decker) Lindsley. Issue—Elinor Lindsley, b. Dec. 30, 1931.
- 2—John Fellows Lewis, b. June 22, 1907, grad. from Amherst College, 1929; m. Feb. 8, 1935, Mary Elizabeth Manwell. John is Assistant to the Statistician, Canal Zone. (1935)
- 3—James Alexander Dick Lewis, b. Sept. 19, 1915, student Cleveland Institute of Music. (1935)
- IX—2—Mary Lewis, b. Aug. 3, 1879, d. May 15, 1883.
- 3—Henry Lewis, b. July 10, 1884, d. Apr. 12, 1917. He was a second lieutenant in the 100th Battalion, Winnipeg Grenadiers; wounded in action at Vimy Ridge, and died in a German Hospital—Bavarian Field Hospital No. 22. He m. overseas, Kathleen in November, 1916.
- 4—Ralph Lewis, b. Jan. 24, 1887, d. Aug. 17, 1900.
- 5—Dorothea Lewis, b. Apr. 19, 1892, was in Connecticut, in 1936, but formerly had lived in New York City.
- VIII—3—Carrie Louise Fellows, b. June 19, 1858, Durham, N. Y., is the youngest child of Silenus H. and Sylvia (Newell) Fellows. Carrie has never married. Since the death of her parents she has resided in a Congregational Society home in Danielson, Conn. The compiler had the pleasure of meeting Miss Carrie in August, 1936, and found her a very pleasing person. She has a large circle of friends; she keeps abreast of the times through reading and the radio.

Sixth Child of Linus H. and Lydia (Eldred) Fellows.

LYDIA LUCILIA FELLOWS.

Lydia Lucilia Fellows was b. Sept. 26, 1829, Durham, N. Y., d. Nov. 20, 1907, Vinton, Ia. She was a teacher in the state of New York, then removed to Vinton, Ia., about 1854, and taught many years in a seminary in Vinton. My mother thought that Lucilia and her sister Evadne established the school but I have found nothing to substantiate this, and it seems now that Evadne was never connected with the school. Lucilia m. Sept. 17, 1857, James Franklin Young of Vinton,





CARRIE GRACE YOUNG.

a widower with two children. James F. Young was b. Apr. 26, 1825, the fourth child of James or Joseph Young, b. Jan. 9, 1790, and his wife Nancy Gilbert, b. Jan. 3, 1792, m. June 14, 1816. James F. Young had a varied career. During his fifty married years with Lucilia he was a farmer, and a miller. After the death of Lucilia he went to Colorado and became interested in mining. He d. Nov. 4, 1908. Lucilia and Mr. Young celebrated their fiftieth wedding anniversary, Sept. 17, 1907 and she died about a month later, after a short illness. Lydia had the deep spiritual character common to the Fellows families. She was an active member of the Presbyterian church in Vinton. She had a record of more than thirty years of continuous teaching in the Sunday School. She was one of the first officers of the Women's Synodical Foreign Missionary Society, and continued in the work many years. Her step-daughter, Mrs. Grace (Young) Burnham, described Lucilia — "strong intellectually, made stronger by a thorough and comprehensive education, and by severe discipline of mind by application and industry." This step-daughter, herself was a woman of much ability. Her husband, G. W. Burnham, was a lawyer of distinction not only in Vinton, but of the state. The Burnham ancestry has been traced back to colonial days, and I believe I am correct in saying that the immigrant ancestor was a contemporary of William Fellows, of Ipswich, Mass. Three children were born to Lydia Lucilia (Fellows) and James F. Young:—

VIII—1—Carrie Grace Young, b. July 23, 1859, Vinton, Ia.

She has lived all her life in Vinton, and has never married. Since the death of her mother she has made her home with Mr. and Mrs. Burnham, or they with her. Mrs. Burnham died 1933, Mr. Burnham, in 1939. Miss Carrie G. Young was the first member of the unknown Fellows kin with whom I got in touch when I began this work. The Postmaster of Vinton, discovered that Miss Young was a granddaughter of the Rev. Linus Fellows, deceased so many years before. Miss Young sent me all the records which her grandfather had made, besides furnishing me with addresses of others. It was Miss Young who found the old poem, "Tree of Independence" among the old papers which had belonged to her grandfather, when she was searching for data for me. She had not known of its existence before that. Miss Young is

still active and keeps interested in affairs of our country and of other countries.*

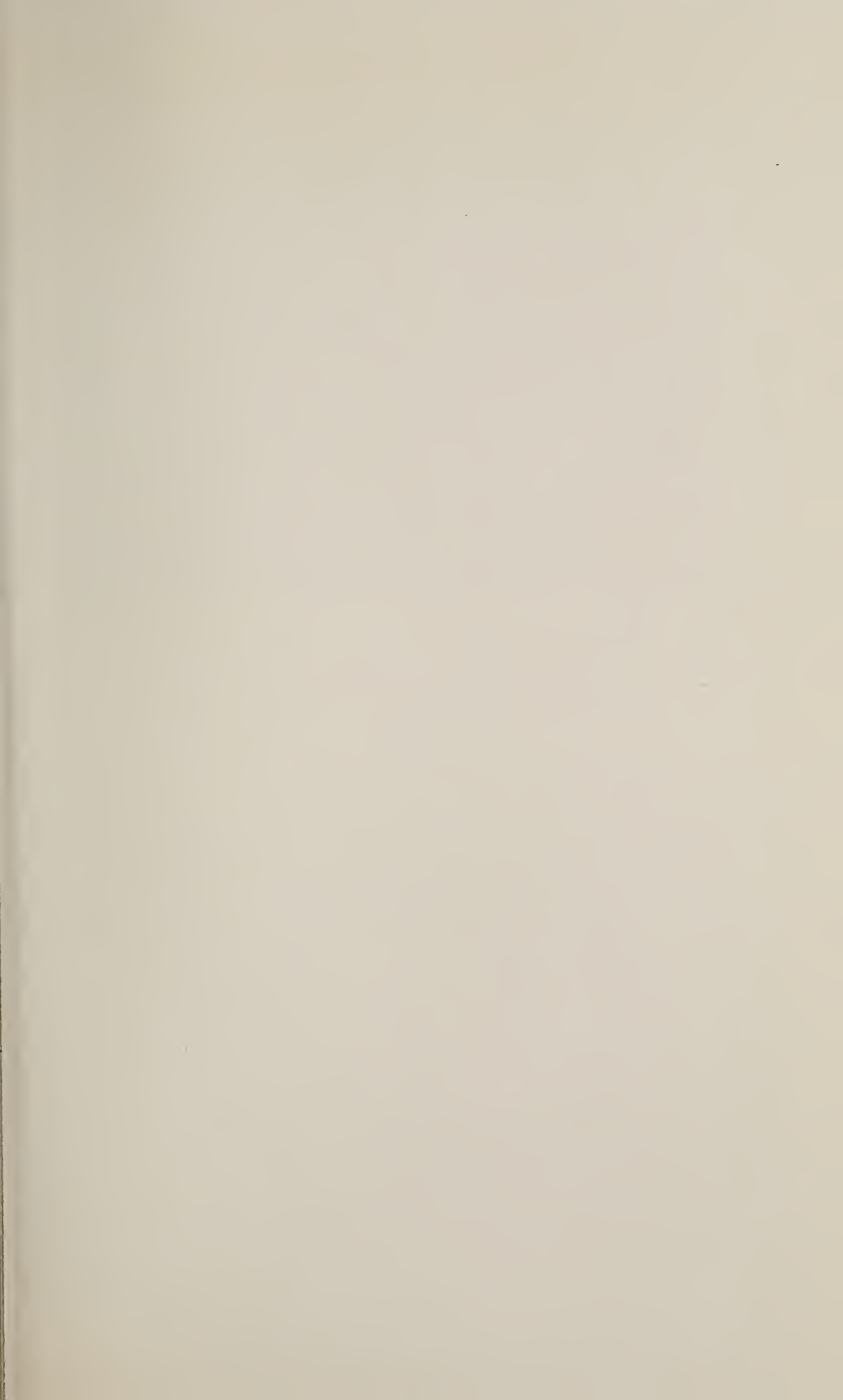
—2—James Wesley Fellows Young, b. Dec. 31, 1866, Vinton, Ia., m. April 27, 1895, Ada Jammer, born in Benton Co., Ia., the daughter of German parents. James has always been a farmer, and always lived in Benton Co. Issue—

IX—1—Kirk Webster Young, b. Nov. 8, 1897, Benton Co., m. Nov. 30, 1922, Bernice Sisson of Bellplain, Ia. They have two children—Patricia Ann, b. Jan. 23, 1924; Coral Sue, b. Nov. 15, 1930. Kirk and family were living in Dysart, Ia., about 1935.

—2—Bethuel Frederick Young, b. April 27, 1904, Benton, Ia., m. Sept. 16, 1924, Edna Schoderman b. May 19, 1901, in Benton Co. They are living in Stanwood, Ia. Issue: Dorothy Larene, b. June 14, 1926; Allen Frederick, b. June 18, 1928.

VIII—3—Bethuel M. K. Young, b. Feb. 2, 1869, d. Sept. 30, 1873, was the third and last child of Lydia Lucilia and James F. Young.

* Miss Young died Nov. 20, 1940 in Vinton, Ia.





MELLONA (FELLOWS) FAIRCHILD.



REUBEN FAIRCHILD.

Chapter Two

MELLONA FELLOWS FAIRCHILD

MELLONA FELLOWS was the second child of Joseph and Philena (Elton) Fellows. She was born March 9, 1793, Canaan, Conn. The date found in the Canaan Town Book is 1794 but family records have the date 1793, which I am using.

Only one record of Mellona's childhood has come down to posterity, but this one is sufficient to furnish a foundation for estimating her character. This very interesting record is a written certificate of merit given to eleven year old Mellona by her teacher—

Miss Mellona Fellows exceeds the whole school in every branch to which she has attended, she discovers an excellent disposition & has gained the lasting esteem & love of (her) Lucy Smith.

Canaan, June 15, 1804.

The word *her* is crossed out in the original. This precious little paper was preserved in a diary written by Mellona, which came into the possession of Mellona's granddaughter and namesake, Melona (Turner) Morris. More of diaries later.

To exceed all other pupils of the school in her studies, to have an excellent disposition, and to gain the esteem and love of her teacher, places Mellona Fellows in an enviable position. I feel she lived up to this high standard which she established so early, all her life.

I mentioned a diary. Mellona wrote many diaries during her lifetime. My mother thought there were as many as eighteen or twenty in existence, but she only had one of them which she took with her to her new home in Kansas. I have been unable to find trace of any others. As revealed in this one diary Mellona had a very spiritual nature. She must be sure by writing down her thoughts that her mind was seeking the finer things of the spirit. The bulk of the writing in my possession is religious rhapsodies, with quotations from the Bible

and other religious books. She copied a poem by Davies, one hundred eight lines. The few short excerpts which I am giving are the least rhapsodic of any in the book. Perhaps she intended to write each Sunday, for there are many entries written on the "Sabbath." But she wrote week days, also. There are morning, afternoon, and evening entries; sometimes she wrote late in the evening, ten, eleven and even as late as midnight has found her sitting down to write.

I try to visualize Mellona as a young wife and mother, going about her household duties, planning to get the work done so that she may have a half hour for writing. The morning work has been finished, the noon-day meal is out of the way; Mellona has donned a clean afternoon dress, and, taking her writing material she seats herself at table or desk and communes with her God, or puts down on paper her spiritual thoughts.

Again I see her on a Sunday morning. Her husband has gone to the church service, but Mellona with a young babe can not go. The house is in order, and Mellona is arrayed in her Sabbath clothes, for, though she may not go to the church, yet she must have the Sabbath atmosphere at home. Taking her writing material Mellona writes, "May 11, On the Sabbath—While I am enjoying the natural light of this Holy Morning may spiritual light break in upon my soul and fill me with that peace of God which passeth understanding . . ."

One Sept. 19 must have been a day of unusual activities, and Mellona found no time to write until late at night when all the little ones had long been asleep. On this night she wrote—"Though the midnight hour reminds me of that repose which nature requires, still, I cannot retire without first committing my ways and works to that God who never slumbers nor sleeps . . ."

One of the earliest dates in the diary in my possession, is that of August 25, 1815. On this date Mellona wrote, "Twenty two years of my life have almost imperceptibly glided away. It is now seven years since I have taken the Baptismal vows (from my pious Mother*) on myself and subscribed myself to the Mighty God of Jacob. . . . Have I been faithful in improving the talent that God has given me . . ." The date may have been the anniversary of her baptism. A praying father, a pious mother, such were the parents, Joseph and Philena (Elton) Fellows.

* Mellona enclosed the words in parentheses.

Two Quotations show Mellona's pleasure in being with spiritually minded and godly people—"March 31, 1817, I have this day received a visit from Mrs. Thurstine, Mrs. Smith, and my Brother. Time passed very agreeably away. . . . How pleasing the thought of receiving from friends and neighbors, those friendly admonitions, which tend to mutual edification. Surrounded with a circle of Christian Friends, to whom I can unbosom the feelings of my heart without reserve; those are the excellent ones of the earth in whom is all my delight." And again, "May 1st 1817, Yesterday I was allowed the privilege of visiting the Reved Mr Chapman's Family and the Reved Mr Dunsboro's, in Hartwick, a place highly favored of the Lord. I was much delighted with the conversation . . . We arrived home in safety."

An entry soon after the foregoing date gives us a glimpse of Mellona having a mother's cares to contend with. I have often wished that Grandmother Mellona Fairchild had had a little more of the worldly in her make-up, together with her desire to write out her thoughts on mundane affairs. What interesting records of the manners, customs and episodes of the period in which she lived might have come down to us. Mellona's home these days was in New Lisbon, N. Y. "May 5, 1817, Again I have (been) permitted to assemble with Thy people . . . ; but I sometimes question whether it is my duty to attend or not. I am under the necessity of carrying children along with me and the youngest of them is not old enough to receive correction, although much disquieted in being confined for the short space of half a day. But I hope I do not disturb the feelings of others by attending; for I generally try to get where no one is interrupted but myself . . ." On May 9, 1817, we catch another swift glimpse of ordinary life—"I have just returned from Mr. Benedict's spent the P.M. very agreeable (one of the rare grammatical errors found in the diary—M.M.M) received what I justly deserve, a reprimand for being so negligent in not visiting my neighbors."

That Mellona felt the presence of God as ever near her is revealed in this quotation—"Thy mercy, O Lord, has held me up, and whether awake, asleep, at home or abroad, I am surrounded still with God . . ." In one entry Mellona expresses thankfulness for having been born and educated in a Christian land.

One of Mellona's separate writings was inspired by the death of President Lincoln. This was in the last year of her life.

This writing was sent to me by a granddaughter of Mellona's, Mrs. Myrtle (Whittaker) Jackson. It is dated April 19, 1865, "Truly our land is in mourning that our beloved President has gone the way of all earth, in such a way, at such a time, and in such a manner. But this is one of the mysteries of the Most High that waits to be revealed. Oh that we as a Nation may examine our hearts and see whether we have not as a nation depended too much on our own arm of flesh. Oh that we may be deeply humbled for all our sins . . ." Mellona had passed her seventy-second birthday when she wrote of Lincoln's death. The writing seemed as clear and firm as that of the younger days.

Mellona Fellows married, Sept. 10, 1810, Reuben Fairchild born Apr. 27, 1787, New Milford, Conn., son of Abraham and Hannah (Stone) Fairchild. (See Fairchild and allied families.) In two entries of the journal Mellona pays tribute to her husband. "Aug. 30, 1815,—How much do I owe to God for the blessing of Christian society—and especially for being connected with one who is in every way deserving of my esteem and respect, while he faithfully watches over me . . ." Again, "June 1, 1817, Yesterday I attended a lecture—delivered by the Rev. Mr. Gleson. . . . I returned to my habitation with a heavy desponding heart for my dear Friend was deprived of the privilege of attending . . ." Reuben Fairchild was, without a doubt, a worthy life companion for one so spiritually inclined. He was known as "Deacon Fairchild". He died one year before his wife, his death occurring May 27, 1864. His grave is in the Sharon Center cemetery.

Reuben and Mellona (Fellows) Fairchild were married in New Lisbon, N. Y., and lived there until 1834. Reuben was a shoemaker by trade, but he always had a small farm. In 1834 the family left New Lisbon for a new home in Ohio. They stopped in Erie, Ohio, for one year, then went on to Medina County and settled in Sharon Center, where they lived nineteen years. Reuben then sold the Sharon home and bought a small place in Montville, same county, where Reuben and Mellona lived the rest of their lives. Their youngest child married and she and her husband made their home with her parents. Reuben's will reveals that the daughter and husband were to have the home after the death of the last living parent in return for caring for the parents. Reuben named every living child in his will.

Ten children were born to Mellona (Fellows) and Reuben

Fairchild, all but the last one born in New Lisbon, N. Y.:

- 1—Harriet Amelia Fairchild, b. Sept. 20, 1811, d. soon.
- 2—Harriet Amelia Fairchild, b. Oct. 8, 1813, d. in 1874.
- 3—Marion Elton Fairchild, b. Oct. 22, 1815, d. Feb. 6, 1883.
- 4—Hulbert Fellows Fairchild, b. Oct. 25, 1817, d. Feb. 3, 1866.
- 5—Philena Almira Fairchild, b. Nov. 27, 1819, d. about Aug. 13, 1848.
- 6—Elvira Melissa Fairchild, b. June 2, 1823, d. July 20, 1903.
- 7—Corodon Porter Fairchild, b. Oct. 15, 1825, d. 1886 (?)
- 8—Claudius Judson Fairchild, b. Feb. 27, 1828, d. Mar. 6, 1858.
- 9—Reuben Walworth Fairchild, b. Feb. 8, 1831, d. Sept. 10, 1888.
- 10—Chloe Adeline Fairchild, b. Oct. 9, 1838, d. Sept. 5, 1888.

Of the above children, the first died in infancy. The second, Harriet Amelia married Benjamin Dean a regent of Oberlin College. They had no children. Harriet died in 1874.

Hulbert Fellows Fairchild married Sept. 14, 1841, Clarissa Buckley of New York. They had one child, Fanny Mellona, who died about the age of fourteen, not long after she had entered a seminary in Ballston Spa, N. Y. Hulbert was a lawyer and became a judge on the District Court of Little Rock, Ark. Being a northerner in birth and principles he tried to remain neutral when the Civil War broke. He went abroad for a while but returned and took up his practice again. He died soon, at Jacksonport, Ark.

Philena Almira Fairchild m. Oct. 9, 1844, Thomas Painter, and died without issue, in August, 1848. Of her passing her mother wrote in diary, "Aug. 13, 1848, Among the number of those (who have passed beyond) is my dear Philena, yes her spirit took its flight . . . Her mortal remains are to be consigned to the silent tomb on the morrow . . . she herself chose the theme of her funeral discourse, Remember now thy creator in the days of thy youth . . . she was one who feared the Lord from her youth and was called to meet her God before she had numbered 29 years."

Corodon Porter Fairchild went west in early manhood and settled in Washington, on the Columbia river. He remained unmarried. I have been told that he was quite a learned man, quite a scholar, and that he was visited before his death about 1886, by friends of the family.

Claudius Judson Fairchild died Mar. 6, 1858, at the age

of thirty years, unmarried. He had been an invalid for years. My mother told me that her uncle Judson was a Spiritualist; that he wore his hair long; and that he could do many kinds of fancy work. He is listed in the 1850 census of Medina county as a shoemaker. His mother referred to his death: "March 6, 1859, One year ago today we followed our beloved Judson to the house appointed for all the living and saw him consigned to his kindred dust . . ."

Four children of Mellona (Fellows) and Reuben Fairchild left descendants, whom I shall now give—(These children are of the seventh generation of Fellows).

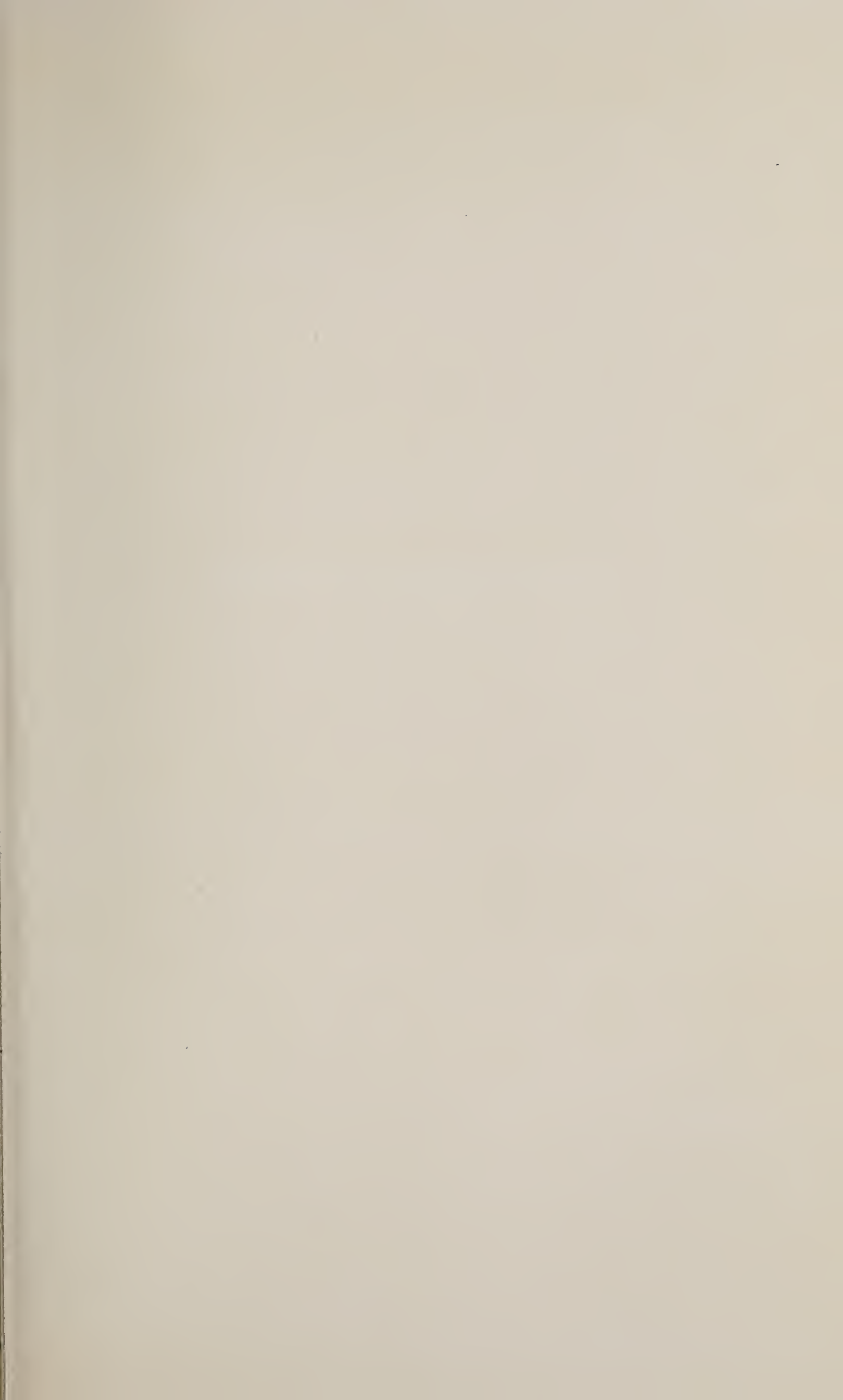
Third child of Mellona (Fellows) and Reuben Fairchild:

MARION ELTON FAIRCHILD TURNER.

Marion Elton Fairchild was born Oct. 22, 1815, New Lisbon, N. Y., d. Feb. 6, 1883, Granger Burg, Medina Co., O. She evidently received a fair education as she taught several terms of school before her marriage. Her father was a shoemaker, yet it is told that Marion had the first pair of machine made shoes in their neighborhood. The legend goes on to say that because of the new shoes, some of the neighbors "wagged their heads" over such extravagance, and said that James Turner would have to make a fair living to provide for Marion Fairchild. James Turner was the fortunate young man who had won the heart of Marion, and her promise to wed him. They were married at her home in Sharon Center, Dec. 29, 1839. Marion proved to be one of those who adapt themselves to circumstances, for she lived very happily in the home which James provided for her. James Turner was born June 6, 1815, Canfield township, Mahoning Co., Ohio. He was son of John and Dorothy (Waldorf) Turner. James died July 27, 1878, at his home near Granger Burg. See Turner family for James's ancestry and an appreciative sketch of his life.

Marion E. (Fairchild) and James Turner had five children, all born in Sharon, O. The children are the eighth generation of Fellows:—

- 1—Evander Verona, b. Apr. 15, 1841, d. Mar. 26, 1918.
- 2—Melona Elmira Turner, b. Jan. 6, 1844, d. Oct. 2, 1902.
- 3—Lewis Elbridge Turner, b. Aug. 18, 1847, d. Nov. 9, 1924.
- 4—Mary Philena Turner, b. Feb. 25, 1849, d. Aug. 7, 1928.
- 5—William Seward Turner, b. Jan. 6, 1856, d. Feb. 5, 1902.





EVANDER V. TURNER.

VIII—1—Evander V. Turner attended the common schools of Medina County, and had enrolled at Oberlin College when the call for volunteer enlistments for the Union Army was issued by President Lincoln. Evander responded to the call and enlisted Oct. 22, 1861, in the 29th regiment, Company H, Ohio Vol. Infantry. He served through the war and was honorably discharged July 31, 1865. He was wounded in action in the battle of Lost Mountain, Ga., June 15, 1864. On Sept. 14, 1869, at Reno, Nev., Evander enlisted in Troop A of the First U. S. Cavalry, and was discharged Nov. 24, 1870, in California, because of ill health. Evander m. July 7, 1872, at Forest City, Ill., Jennie Brodrick, b. Feb. 15, 1845, Taswell Co., Ill., dau. of Evans and Susan (Hays) Brodrick. They lived several years near Garfield, Kans. They finally removed to Perry, Okla. where Evander died. His wife died in Berger, Tex., Aug. 28, 1927. Four children were born to Evander and Jennie Turner. One died in infancy—

IX—1—Clara Estella Turner, b. June 17, 1873, d. Jan. 20, 1939, Glendale, Calif. m. at her home near Garfield, Kans., Dec. 20, 1900, Albert C. Anderson, b. Mar. 22, 1869, Chicago, Ill., son of A. M. Anderson, b. Oct. 11, 1841 in Sweden. Clara and Albert had no children. They adopted, May 20, 1909, Lillian Turner, b. Feb. 10, 1909, daughter of Clara's brother Samuel. Lillian Ione Turner m. June 20, 1927, in Glendale, Calif., Floyd Craft, b. June 20, 1905, Jennings, La., son of Samuel Craft b. in Denton, Tex., and Anna Craft, b. in Fillmore Co., Minn. Lillian and Floyd Craft had issue, b. in Glendale—

Gerald Samuel Craft, b. Sept. 25, 1928.

Jeanne Marie Craft, b. June 2, 1931.

This marriage has ended in divorce.

—2—Samuel Evander Turner, b. Oct. 27, 1876, Benton Co., Ia., m. 1st, in Larned, Kans., Anna May Sharp, b. 1885. Issue, b. in Larned—

X—1—Grace Eileen Turner, b. Feb. 6, 1906, m. Oct. 6, 1930, Charles Ring. m. 2nd, John E. Johnston. They have two children Mary Lou and Carrol Evelyn. The Johnstons live in Tulsa, Okla. He is a draftsman for a branch oil Company of the Standard Oil Co. of N. J.

—2—Ruth May Turner, b. Jan. 1, 1907, m. Jan. 20, 1927, Wichita Falls, Tex., George A. Turner. They live near Wichita Falls where their children were born—

Daniel Allen Turner, b. Dec. 9, 1927.

Georgia Anne Turner, b. Feb. 6, 1931.

—3—Ralph Elton Turner, b. Jan. 1, 1907, twin of Ruth May, m. Oct. 5, 1929, Johnnie Lee Harris. Ralph is a machinist and they live in Blackwell, Okla. They have Shirley, b. 1934.

—4—Lillian Ione Turner, has been given under Clara Turner.

Samuel E. Turner m. 2nd,—no issue. m. 3rd, Mrs. Lucy Taylor. They live near Klondike, Ariz. Samuel was a soldier in the World War. He was sent to Hawaii, landing there Feb. 13, 1918 and left there Oct. 25, 1918, for Vladivostok, Siberia; Russia had made a treaty with Germany by that time, so the 84 men were returned to Honolulu, where they remained all summer. From there they were sent to Ft. Humphries, Va. and later discharged.

IX—3—Ewing Brodrick Turner, is the youngest child of Evander and Jennie Turner. He was born Apr. 29, 1881, Coddingtonville, O. m. Nov. 26, 1908, at Garfield, Kans., Alma Vetterland, b. Jan. 5, 1887, Visby, Gotland, Sweden. They have lived several years in Lincoln, Nebr., where their sons were being educated. Sons, b. Garfield, Kans.—

X—1—John Howard Turner, b. July 7, 1910.

—2—Howard Ewing Turner, b. Nov. 27, 1912.

—3—Clinton Albert Turner, b. Dec. 27, 1915.

VIII—2—Melona Elmira Turner, second child of Marion E. (Fairchild) and James Turner. She has her grandmother Fairchild's name, but always spelled the name with one "l". Melona was educated in the common schools of Medina Co. and in the Sharon Select School. This was a well known educational institution of that period. Melona taught four years in the country schools. She m. Dec. 24, 1864, at the home of her parents, Alphonzo Hazen, a Medina Co. boy who had enlisted in the 29th O. V. I., Co. H. of the Union Army, and served until he was discharged for disability resulting from a wound, which finally

caused his death, May 3, 1869, in Mattison, Mich. One child was born to this union, Louie Marion b. Sept. 16, 1866, Mattison. After the death of Mr. Hazen, Melona returned to her father's home. Here she m. 2nd, Mar. 18, 1873, Floyd Morris of Sharon Center, b. Oct. 23, 1844, Morrow Co., O. son of George and Jedidah (Newman) Morris. (See Morris family for sketch of Floyd's life.)

Melona E. (Turner) Morris was a capable woman. She was of the generation of women who strove valiantly for equal rights for women. Melona was not rampant on the issue, but she believed that women should have equal rights with men. She took an active part in educational and religious affairs. She was the first woman in that community to serve as a member of the school board. She and her husband, Floyd Morris, believed strongly in the prohibition of sales of alcoholic liquors. She was a consistent christian. In the neighborhood where she lived twenty four years (near Halstead, Kans.), she gave of her time and strength to help neighbors who were sick or in trouble. She had many home remedies at command to use until a doctor could be summoned.

Floyd Morris had one child by his first wife—Altha Maria (see Altha's data under Morris). Melona and Floyd Morris had four children. Melona died at their new home north of Halstead, Oct. 2, 1902. Floyd died in Halstead, Dec. 5, 1922. Their children—

IX—1—Myrtle Melona Morris, b. Apr. 5, 1874, Granger, O. educated in common schools, Harvey Co., Kans. grad. Halstead High School; grad. Kansas State Normal School, class 1898. Taught in public schools of Kansas until 1918 when she resigned from position in Pittsburg, Kans. schools to accept a Govt. position under civil service in Washington, D. C., which she still holds (1939). Unmarried.

—2—Grant Eugene Morris, b. July 25, 1878, Granger, O. Edu. in common schools of Harvey Co. grad. of Halstead High. Grad. Iola, Kans., Business College. Been in the employ of the Newton Milling Co., Newton, Kans., since 1906, first as bookkeeper of branch

office, then agent of that office; traveling salesman; finally general manager of the Company's mills and elevators. Resides in Newton. m. May 4, 1898, Ida Mae Dreese, b. Mar. 28, 1877, Beavertown, Pa., dau. of Amanda C. (Hassinger) and John D. Dreese. Grant and Ida Morris have one child (one died soon after birth)—Eunice Eugenia Morris, b. Mar. 24, 1907, Iola, Kans. has B. A. and B. S. in music from Washburn College, Topeka, Kans. m. Nov. 1, 1934, Harold E. Mueller, a pharmacist. They reside in Moundridge, Kan. where they own and operate a drugstore.

—3—Hayes Ernest Morris, b. July 31, 1880, near Halstead, Kans. Ed. common schools; student Burrton High School; grad. Gem City Business College, Quincy, Ill. Bookkeeper for mercantile companies in Pond Creek, Okla. Established a poultry and produce business in Ellsworth, Kans. Removed to Phoenix, Ariz., where he is head of the finance department of The Good Samaritan Hospital. Hayes m. Aug. 14, 1901, Mabel Hale Enyeart, b. Apr. 22, 1883, Atlanta, Mo., dau. of the Rev. Nathan Miller Enyeart, b. Oct. 3, 1842, Largo, Ind., and Arminta Emaline (Kendall) Enyeart, b. Oct. 7, 1845, Wayne Co., Ind. Hayes and Mabel Morris adopted Helen Elizabeth, b. Sept. 5, 1911, Kansas City, Mo. She m. April 7, 1934, at Phoenix, Ariz., Murray Englemann Walker, b. July 1, 1912, San Antonio, Tex., son of Joel Moses and Allye May (Englemann) Walker. Father b. Dec. 17, 1889, Belton, Tex., mother b. Feb. 22, 1889, Llano, Tex. Helen E. (Morris) and Murray Walker have—Larry Tod Walker, b. Oct. 2, 1937, Phoenix, Ariz.

—4—Floyd Morris, daughter, b. July 2, 1888, near Halstead, ed. in common schools of Harvey Co., grad. Halstead High School, grad. Teachers Training College at Pittsburgh, Kan.; teacher in county schools four years. m. Charles Chapin Waddell b. Sept. 15, 1885, Wichita, Kans., son of Albert C. and Emma E. (Wilkerson) Waddell. The Waddells are descended from John Waddell (1729-1812) b. in County Down, Ireland, in America 1750/51. Floyd (Morris) and Charles C. Waddell m. Feb. 12, 1912,



FLOY (MORRIS) WADDELL.

at her father's home in Halstead, Kans. They went immediately to the Phillippine Islands where they had been assigned as teachers in Loag, Ilocos Norte, Island of Luzon. Mr. Waddell as head of the manual department and Floyd head of domestic science and art department. They returned to the states after two years of experience in the islands. Mr. Waddell is a carpenter. They live in Sacramento, Calif. All their children were born in Duluth, Minn. They are—

- X—1—John Floyd Waddell, b. Oct. 3, 1918, grad. Sacramento High Schools, one year in Junior College.
- 2—James Charles Waddell, b. July 4, 1921, grad. Sacramento High School; two years Junior College. specializing in band music.
- 3—David Morris Waddell, b. Jan. 14, 1923, last year in High.
- 4—Kenneth Albert Waddell, b. Oct. 12, 1924, in school, Sacramento.

Floyd (Morris) Waddell died in Sacramento March 24, 1940.

IX— —Louie Marion Hazen, daughter of Melona E. (Turner) and Alphonzo Hazen, b. Sept. 16, 1886, Mattison, Mich., d. Jan. 25, 1900, Anson, Kans. m. Nov. 25, 1885, Marion Clark Miks of Halstead, Kans. Four children—

- X—1—Guy Alphonzo Miks, b. Aug. 26, 1886, Lutherville, Ark. is married and lives in Wichita Falls, Tex.
- 2—Paul Victor Miks, b. Oct. 1, 1889, Halstead, Kans. d. in Muskogee, Okla. . . . where he was employed by the Wells Fargo, Co. m. at Houston, Tex., Verna Elvington and they had one child—Helen Irene Miks. b. Feb. 23, 1915, Salisaw, Okla.
- 3—Olga Valentine Miks, b. Feb. 14, 1893, Lutherville, Ark. m. Mar. 25, 1911, Porum, Okla., Marion Bonsel Rosenbaum, b. May 4, 1892, Greenwood, Ark., Five children—
 - 1—Evelyn Doris Rosenbaum, b. May 17, 1913, Porum, Okla. grad. Porum High School, grad. St. Joseph's Hospital, training school, Houston, Tex.
 - 2—James Clark Rosenbaum, b. June 7, 1915, Greenwood, Ark.

- 3—Margaret Louise Rosenbaum, b. Dec. 16, 1917, Porum, Okla.
- 4—Virginia Nell Rosenbaum, b. May 23, 1919, Bokosh, Okla.
- 5—Katherine Fredonia Rosenbaum, b. Nov. 1, 1923, Hugo, Okla.
- X—4—Harold Burr Miks, b. Oct. 1, 1894, Halstead, Kans. d. about 1920, unmarried.

VIII—3—Lewis Elbridge Turner, third child of Marion E. (Fairchild) and James Turner, b. Aug. 18, 1847, Sharon, O. d. Nov. 9, 1924, Minneapolis, Minn. Lewis was only fourteen years old when his brother Evander enlisted in the Union Army—just the age to be deeply impressed with the heroism of his brother and neighbor boys who had enlisted. Lewis, without the permission of his parents, went to a recruiting officer's headquarters, and enlisted Jan. 24, 1865, in Co. I of the 193rd O.V.I. Lewis found army life rather hard, and with homesickness he broke in health and was sent to the hospital at Cincinnati. His father was notified and went to Lewis. Lewis in later years in relating his experiences, said that his father's presence did more to restore him to health than all the doctor's medicine. He returned to duty. He was an orderly sergeant to Maj. Gen. Sickles. He was honorably discharged Aug. 4, 1865, and returned to his father's home. He married, Mar. 8, 1870, Miss Harriet Amanda Jones, b. May 7, 1849, Granger Burg, dau. of Catherine (Walcott) and Russell A. Jones, m. Oct. 8, 1846.

The Lewis Turner family lived in Granger Burg, O. until 1883, when they removed to Harwarden, Ia. They lived in Iowa seven years, then sold their land there and Lewis homesteaded a timber claim in Aitkin Co., Minn. After proving up on that the family removed to the county seat, Aitkin, and Lewis went into business here. Harriet, the wife and mother died May 15, 1918. Lewis d. six years later. There were six children—

- IX—1—Harland Albert Turner, b. Aug. 1, 1872, Granger, O. m. Feb. 8, 1908, at Hannah, N. D., Mary Elizabeth Beaton, b. Nov. 21, 1880, Toronto, Canada,

dau. of James Beaton b. Sept. 7, 1850, County Grey, Ont., Canada, and Julia (Kelley) Beaton, b. April—1851, Wellington Co., Ont. Harland died in February 1932, Chico, Calif. He had engaged in fruit farming at Chico. Two children—

- X—1—Julia Harriet Turner, b. Aug. 18, 1909, Hannah, N. D. grad. Chico High School, grad. Calif. Teachers College. teaching in schools.
- 2—Lewis James Turner, b. Nov. 17, 1911, Calvin, N. D. grad. of Chico High. in business at Chico.
- IX—2—Ruth Ella Turner, b. Feb. 27, 1875, Granger, O. ed. common schools; studied Minn. State Normal School; taught school several years. m. June 17, 1908, at Aitkin, Minn., Ernest Stanley Rabey, b. June 19, 1880, Huevelton, N. Y. son of Robert Rabey, b. Oct. 6, 1851, Huevelton, d. Aug. . . . 1925, Medford, Minn., and Maria (Warren) Rabey, b. Oct. 4, 1848, Merrickville, Ont., d. June . . . 1930, Hill City, Minn. The Ernest Rabey's live in Hill City, where he has a garage and repair shop. They adopted Ruth Marjorie, b. Jan. 14, 1920, Hill City, Minn. She grad. from High School and entered Business College in Minneapolis.
- 3—Blanche Marian Turner, b. April 18, 1878, Granger, m. Mar. 26, 1903, at Aitkin, Minn., George McGregor, b. July 20, 1870, son of James McGregor, b. Jan. 15, 1828 Perthshire, Scotland, d. Jan. 12, 1918, Shell Rock, Ia., and Mary Ann McElhaney McGregor, b. in Pa., d. May 29, 1926, Shell Rock. Blanche and George lived several years in Aitkin where their only child was born. They now live near Clarksville, Ia. Issue—Opal Marie McGregor, b. Nov. 28, 1904, m. Dec. 25, 1925, Aitkin, Wallace Merrill Marsh, b. Nov. 21, 1904, and have two children—
- 1—Sherwood Lane Marsh, b. Dec. 1, 1928, Duluth, Minn.
- 2—Douglas Lee Marsh, b. Aug. 5, 1932, Waterloo, Ia.
- 4—Ralph James Turner, b. Apr. 4, 1880, Granger, O., m. Hattie Jaquis, b. July 26, 1882, Parkersburg, Ia. dau. of Elihu Jaquis, b. Feb. 19, 1840, Clinton Co., N. Y., and Mary Ann (Stuart) Jaquis, b. July 25,

1843, in Maine. Ralph is a successful farmer near Shell Rock, Ia. He has two children—

X—1—Rolland E. Turner, b. Sept. 17, 1900, Shell Rock, m. Dec. 28, 1921, Sula Poe, b. July 18, 1903, and have issue—1—Esther Mae, b. Dec. 19, 1923; 2—Arlene Grace, b. Oct. 8, 1926; 3—Ernest Russell, b. Nov. 1, 1928; 4—Ardith Ann, b. May 22, 1930; 5—Donna Mae 6—Doris Lea, b. Nov. 9, 1937. All born Shell Rock, Ia.

2—Donald Howard Turner, b. Jan. 30, 1913, m. 1938, Mae Cavalier.

IX—5—Bessie Catherine Turner, b. Aug. 19, 1882, Granger, O. m. Jan. 7, 1900, William Jaquis, b. July 30, 1876, Parkersburg, Ia., son of Elihu and Mary Ann (Stuart) Jaquis. They live in Hinckley, Minnesota. They have had ten children—

X—1—Doris Muriel Jaquis, b. Oct. 2, 1900, Madison, Minn., d. Oct.—1923, Cedar Falls, Ia. m. Oct. 29, 1918, Elmer Corwin and had 1—Frances, b. Sept. 10, 1919, m. Jan. 20, 1938, Leo Hundley. 2—Vera Maxine, b. Dec. 21, 1921. 3—Helen Beth, b. Oct. 10, 1923.

2—Zelda Joy Jaquis, b. Feb. 14, 1902, d. young.

3—Max A. Jaquis, b. Dec. 23, 1903, Gary, S. D., m. Zelda Abell and they have 1—Gordon Max, b. 2—Carol Jean, b. May 18, 1937.

4—Ronald Ralph Jaquis, b. Jan. 6, 1906, Gary, S. D., d. Mar. 3, 1919, Hinckley, Minn.

5—Marian Harriet Jaquis, b. Nov. 8, 1909, Parkersburg, Ia. m. Mar. 31, 1931, Ralph Sikkink. Issue: Lloyd Ronald, b. Feb. 27, 1932; Ralph Edwin, Jr., b. Sept. 24, 1934; Eugene A., b. Aug. 20, 1938; Donna Bea, b. June 21, 1940.

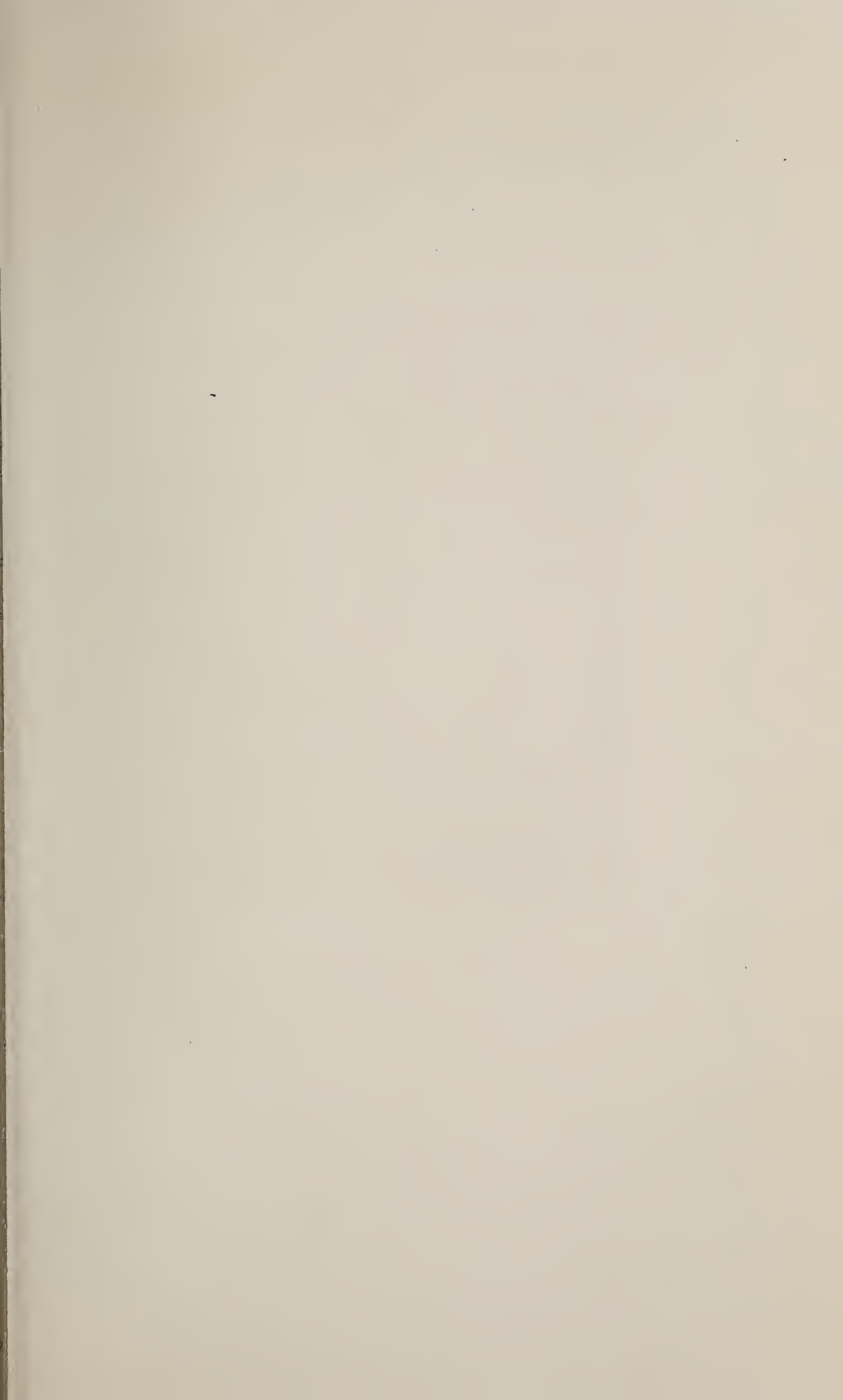
6—Elizabeth Louise Jaquis, b. Nov. 16, 1912, Shell Rock, Ia. m. Stuart Sikkink. Issue: Herbert Elmer, b. Apr. 15, 1935; Donald Earl, b. Sept. 14, 1937.

7—Evelyn May Jaquis, b. Sept. 2, 1915, Shell Rock.

8—9—twins who died within a few months of birth.

10—Lewis Elihu Jaquis, b. Sept. 12, 1923, Hinckley, Minn.

IX—6—Dora Melona Turner, b. Jan. 6, 1885, Harwarden, Ia. is the youngest child of Lewis E. and Harriet (Jones) Turner. m. July 8, 1913, Aitkin, Minn. Charles Ernest Scriven, b. Sept. 26, 1882, Redwood





PHILENA (TURNER) FRIZZELL
and her brother
LEWIS E. TURNER.

Falls, Minn. She is known as Doris. The Scrivens live in Saskatchewan, Canada. They have two sons—
X—1—Charles Russell Scriven, b. July 22, 1917, Abbey, Sask.

—2—William Ralph Scriven, b. Jan. 9, 1919, Abbey, Sask.

VIII—4—Mary Philena Turner, b. Feb. 25, 1849, Sharon, O., d. Aug. 7, 1928, Halstead, Kans., is the fourth child of Marion E. (Fairchild) and James Turner. ed. in common schools and at the Sharon Academy; taught several terms of school. m. Sept. . ., 1868, James Robinson Frizzell, b. Feb. 27, 1847, Sharon, O. son of Lysander Frizzell, b. Dec. 22, 1807, Leyden, Mass., and Harriet (Robinson) Frizzell, b. in County Down, Ireland. Lysander and Harriet Robinson m. Nov. 1, 1833, Wadsworth, O. Lysander d. in May, 1885, Hinckley, O. and Harriet d. in May 1878, Hinckley. Lysander Frizzell was the son of Elijah and Mary Frizzell of Rowley, Mass.

Philena (Turner) Frizzell was a woman who entered heartily into the better things of life. She took an active part in church and Sunday school, and in the social side of the church and of the community. She loved people and entertained freely. She was an optimist, fully believing that all things work out for the best, through each one doing his part.

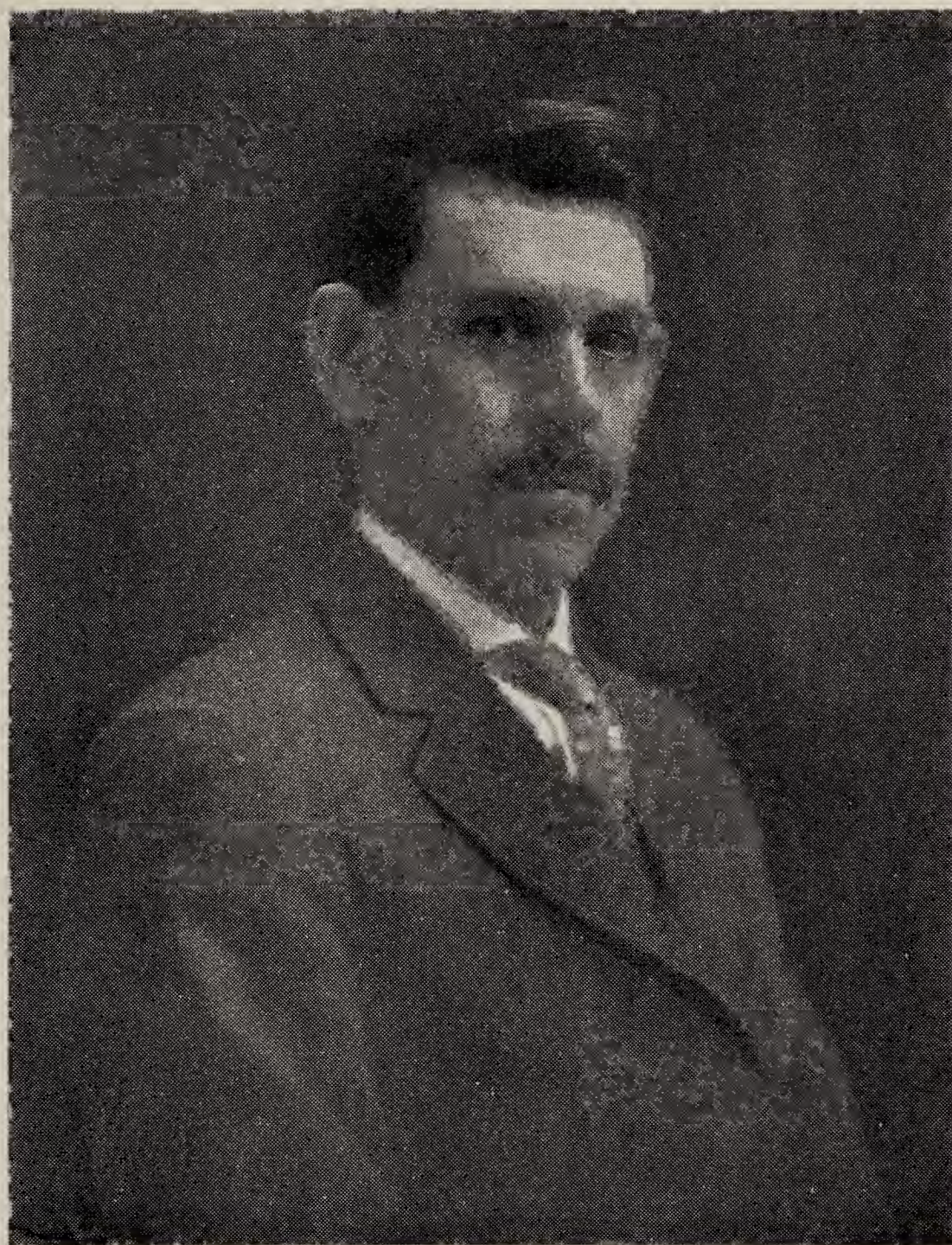
James R. Frizzell was a man of great intellectual ability. His was no superficial knowledge; he drew his own conclusions through reading, studying, and logical thinking. He was just, and liberal, willing to grant his opponent his right to an opinion, but if there was a flaw in the opponent's reasoning, Mr. Frizzell was sure to note it, and point out the error. He had been a student of Oberlin College, but not a graduate. His education went on, however, through all the years of his life. Mr. Frizzell was Superintendent of the M. E. Church Sunday school for many years, and his summaries of the lessons studied were so comprehensive, so logical, so inspiring, that they afforded a liberal education in religion and ethics to one who listened to them Sunday after Sunday.

The James R. Frizzell family removed from Hinckley, O. in 1885, to Kansas, and built a fine new

home on a large farm a few miles out from Halstead. In 1895 the new home and other buildings were destroyed by a tornado which swept through the country doing much damage. The family moved to the town of Halstead, and Mr. Frizzell engaged in the dairy business for several years. He finally built a fine home in Halstead, in which he and Philena spent their remaining years. The home is now in the possession of their youngest child, Mrs. Julia Lee. Philena and James R. Frizzell lived to celebrate their golden wedding anniversary. Four children were born to them, all born at Hinckley, O.—

IX—1—Bertrand Elton Frizzell, b. Oct. 22, 1869, m. at Emporia, Kans., Vida L. H. Sanderson, b. Aug. 29, 1873, Morrisville, Vt., dau. of the Rev. Robert Sanderson, b. 1846, Yorkshire, Eng. d. Feb. 11, 1926, Denver, Colo. and Ada (Hamer) Sanderson, b. in England, d. May 28, 1936, Denver. Bert, as he was familiarly called, after finishing the common schools had two years at Southwestern College, Winfield, Kans. When he married he began as a farmer, buying a farm across the highway from his father's home. The tornado destroyed all buildings on his farm, too. He settled in Halstead and started a creamery buying-station. He later went into the poultry and produce business, which he developed into a large plant. He was active in civic affairs, serving as councilman, member Board of Education and member of the Chamber of Commerce. He was also active in the M. E. Church. He had a severe stroke of apoplexy in 1927, from which he never fully recovered, and died July 23, 1933. Three sons were born to Bert and Vida Frizzell—

X—1—Elton Sanderson Frizzell, b. Mar. 26, 1895, near Halstead, Kans. grad. Halstead High. had entered on his second year at the State University, when the United States entered the World War. Elton enlisted June 15, 1917, Battery "F" 130th Field Artillery, 35th Div., made Corporal Aug. 3, 1917, Sergeant June 1, 1918. Sailed for France in March 1918. Served in Vosges, St. Mihiel, Argonne Forest, and Verdun battles. Not wounded. Discharged at Camp Funston, May 11, 1919, without a mark against



BERTRAND ELTON FRIZZELL.

character, and in excellent physical condition. He m. Oct. 14, 1923, Irma Hays, b. Mar. 13, 1898, dau. of Walter and Nora Elladee (Salter) Hays. Two sons were born—

Gregory Elton Frizzell, b. Dec. 14, 1924, Halstead.

Dale Kent Frizzell, b. Feb. 11, 1929, Halstead, Kans.

X—2—Bertrand Errol Frizzell, b. May 23, 1897, Halstead. Had had one year at the Kansas University when the U. S. entered the World War. He enlisted July 10, 1918, in the Marine Corps in training Camp at San Pedro; on board U.S.S. West Galoe, Receiving ship at Philadelphia. Released from active duty Dec. 3, 1918. Discharged Sept. 21, 1921.

—3—James Robert Frizzell, b. Apr. 8, 1905, Halstead, is the youngest son of Bertrand and Vida (Sanderson) Frizzell. Grad. Halstead High; B.A. and B.S. in music from Kansas State Teachers College, Emporia, Kans. Supervisor of public school music in several schools of Kansas. He has had wonderful success with A Capella choirs. In 1938 he had supervision of vocal music in Shreveport, La. High School. 1939 instructor music in La. State College, Natchitoches.

IX—2—Florence Theresa Frizzell, b. Nov. 12, 1872, grad. of Halstead High School; student at Southwestern College, Winfield, Kans. m. at her father's home in Halstead, Sept. 29, 1897, Charles Allen Smith, b. Oct. 13, 1867, near Jerico, Randolph Co., Ind. He is the son of John W. Smith, b. July 30, 1836, in Ind. d. Apr. 4, 1912, Halstead, Kans., and Hannah (Little) Smith, b. Nov. 20, 1837, in Ind. The hospitality of Florence and her husband is proverbial—they are seldom without friends in their home, in Halstead. They both take an active part in church, social and civic activities of their home town. Mr. Smith has retired from active business. They have had two children but one died at birth:

X— —Dorothy Beulah Smith, b. Dec. 9, 1901, Moundridge, Kans.; grad. of Halstead High. B.A. from Southwestern College, Winfield, Kans. M.A. Chicago University. Librarian's degree from Columbia U., N. Y.;

studied at Cambridge, Eng.; taught English in High schools and at Carroll College, Wis. Librarian of Junior College, Long Beach, Calif., 1938—has traveled extensively.

IX—3—Mary Beulah Frizzell, b. Apr. 22, 1879, third child of Philena and James R. Frizzell; grad. of Halstead High; B.A. Kansas State University; taught English in Howard Kans., High, and met in that town Dr. Willis Chester Trowbridge; they were married at her home in Halstead, June 19, 1907; Willis Chester Trowbridge, b. Oct. 24, 1873, Cloud Co., Kans., son of Leander M. and Dorothy (Cassidy) Trowbridge. He is a grad. of the Medical School of Kans. State University, and after his marriage studied at Berlin, Jena, Vienna and London. His wife and her younger sister, Julia, accompanied him to Europe. After returning from Europe he settled at Goldendale, Wash. Their two sons were born in Goldendale, their oldest child, Esther, was born in Howard, Kans. Their three children—

X—1—Esther Trowbridge, b. Apr. 26, 1908, grad. of Goldendale High, and has studied at home since.

2—Willis Chester Trowbridge, Jr., b. May 30, 1916, grad. Goldendale High; B. A. Washington State University; physical training teacher and coach at Touchet, Wash. m. Aug. 25, 1938, Seattle, Wash., Miss Merna Taber, dau. of Paul Webster and Anna (Hobensach) Taber.

3—James Frizzell Trowbridge, b. Feb. 17, 1924, is in High School, Goldendale.

IX—4—Julia Winifred Frizzell, b. Aug. 25, 1881, is the youngest child of Philena and James R. Frizzell; grad. Halstead High; B.A. Kansas State University; taught English in High Schools of Kans. m. Aug. 1, 1917, at her home in Halstead, Walter Alvin Lee, b. Feb. 2, 1890, Riley, Kans. son of Alvin B. Lee, b. Dec. 29, 1854, Steubenville, O. and Elizabeth Vincent (Lambert) Lee, b. Sept. 4, 1852, Suffolk, Eng. Walter has B.A. from Baker University, Baldwin, Kans. During the World War enlisted in the aviation corp and won his "wings" and honorable discharge. He is in the real estate and insurance business at Halstead. Julia has her father's home in Halstead.



WILLIAM S. TURNER.

She and her husband are active in all phases of life in their home town. They have no children of their own. They adopted, Hildred Frizzell Lee, b. Oct. 20, 1920, Wichita, Kans. She grad. Halstead High, 1939, and has enrolled Lindsborg, Kans. College.

VIII—5—William Seward Turner, b. Jan. 6, 1856, Sharon, O. d. Feb. 5, 1902, Cleveland, O. He is the youngest child of Marion E. (Fairchild) and James Turner. He was a teacher by profession, receiving his education in the common schools, the Sharon Academy, and Ohio State Agricultural College. He m. Mar. 30, 1882, Harriet Louisa Low, b. Mar. 30, 1861, Granger, O., d. Mar. 6, 1895, Columbus, O. She was dau. of Myron Isaac Low, b. July 11, 1836, Granger, O., d. Mar. 13, 1884, Granger, and Sarah Marie (Moon) Low, b. Aug. 5, 1840, Granger, d. Aug. 4, 1921, Cleveland. William S. and Louisa (Low) Turner had two children—

IX—1—Desdamona Turner, b. Oct. 17, 1884, Troy Corners, O., m. Oct. 19, 1904, in Cleveland, Earl Timothy Kellogg, b. June 21, 1882, Hinckley, O. son of Hartman Kellogg, b. Nov. 1, 1850, Hinckley, and Emma Baker (Lindley) Kellogg, b. Dec. 4, 1858, Melmore, O., parents m. Dec. 1, 1875. Desdamona (Turner) and Earl T. Kellogg have one child—

Garland Hartman Kellogg, b. Jan. 15, 1916, Hinckley, m. Nov. 4, 1939, Virginia Anne Behlin, dau. of Mr. and Mrs. A. C. Behlin of Lakewood, O.

2—Hazel Marie Turner, b. April 8, 1893, Columbus, O. m. May 20, 1911, at home of her sister, Maylon Charlton, b. Nov. 3, 1887, Hinckley, O., son of Thomas Spencer Charlton, b. Dec. 23, 1857, Weymouth, O. and Laura A. (Shook) Charlton, b. Dec. 23, 1860, in Michigan, d. Aug. 12, 1920, Hinckley, parents m. May 7, 1882, Medina, O. Hazel (Turner) and Maylon Charlton have one child—

Pauline Charlton, b. Oct. 23, 1914, Wadsworth, O. Grad. Medina High. m. Forrest Damon and they have June Louise, b. Nov. 23, 1935, and Jeanette Lucille b. Jan. 26, 1937.

Sixth child of Mellona (Fellows) and Reuben Fairchild.

ELVIRA MELISSA FAIRCHILD.

Elvira Melissa Fairchild, b. June 2, 1823, New Lisbon, N. Y. died July 20, 1903, Granger, O. Elvira was eleven years old when her parents removed from New Lisbon to Ohio. Elvira received her education in Sharon, O., in the common schools and later the Academy. She taught seven terms of school. Oct. 9, 1844, at the home of her parents, a double wedding took place, that of Elvira and of her sister Philena. Elvira m. John Waldorf Turner, b. Oct. 9, 1820, son of John and Dorothy (Waldorf) Turner. John W. was a brother of James who married Marion E. Fairchild. These two brothers owned farms lying opposite each other, separated by a highway. John and his bride started their married life on this farm and both died on it. Elvira survived her husband seven years. They had one child—

VIII— —Amanda Amelia Turner, b. March 28, 1847, ed. common schools, and was a student at Oberlin College during latter part of Civil War. On May 1, 1867, Amanda m. Dr. Samuel B. Frizzell, who had served as a physician in the Union Army. He died nine years after their marriage, leaving no issue. Amanda returned to Oberlin and graduated in class of 1879. She then studied medicine at the Cleveland Medical College. She m. 2nd, Sept. 29, 1880, William J. Kerstetter, b. in 1846, Ashland, O. He served in the Union Army from 1863 to the close of the war. He was a grad. of Baldwin University, O. and was a professor in the University of Pa., where he received Ph. D. degree. Later he was professor of Applied Sciences at Mount Union College, O., and for many years was on the lecture platform. He died May 7, 1901, Berea, O. Amanda d. Sept. 6, 1916. Amanda (Turner) and William J. Kerstetter had three children, all born in Berea, O.—

IX—1—William Faraday Kerstetter, b. July 4, 1881, d. June 6, 1919, unmarried.

2—Angelo Fairchild Kerstetter, b. Feb. 7, 1883, d. May 13, 1893.

3—Vira Marie Kerstetter, b. Mar. 24, 1886, m. Jan. 16, 1904, David Hopkins, b. Oct. 8, 1882, Granger, O. son of Chauncey I. and Allie (Harris) Hopkins.

Both Marie and her husband studied at the Baldwin-Wallace College, and Mr. Hopkins graduated from the college. He is also a graduate of the Cleveland Law School. He is a practicing attorney and also has a private Preparatory School for boys in Cleveland. Their home is in Berea. They have no children. Marie is in much demand in musical circles. She is a member of the Daughters of 1812 Society.

I take this opportunity to express my gratitude to Marie for the help she gave in working both Fairchild and Turner families.

Ninth child of Mellona (Fellows) and Reuben Fairchild.

REUBEN WALWORTH FAIRCHILD.

Reuben Walworth Fairchild b. Feb. 8, 1831, d. Sept. 10, 1888, Pittsburg, Ind. "The History of the Weld Family" written by Mrs. Charlotte (Weld) Fowler "at the advanced age of 86", has a reference to Reuben W. Fairchild. Mrs. Fowler gives his 2nd wife, Mary Ann Coates, b. 1835, daughter of Lucy Ann (Weld) and Col. John Coates of Richfield, O. Lucy Ann Weld was a sister of Mrs. Fowler, and a direct descendant of Capt. Joseph Weld, immigrant ancestor. I want to quote Mrs. Fowler—"I never saw him (Mr. Reuben Fairchild) neither can I form an opinion of him from letters, for he has never deigned to write me a line." My mother had told me that her uncle Reuben was a member of the Coates Thread Co. of Indiana. This marriage accounts for that I think. We know that Reuben removed to Indiana, and it is quite probable that some of the Coates family removed about the same time, or before. I have nothing of any issue of this marriage, but I feel that he had children by Mary Ann Coates. If there are descendants of Reuben and Mary they have a double line of ancestry from Capt. Joseph Weld. Reuben W. Fairchild m. 1st, June 1, 1853, Esther Birge of Brecksville, O. Esther b. 1832. d. 1855, leaving one child—

VIII— —Edwin Kellogg Fairchild, b. Oct. 11, 1854, Brecksville, O. Edwin was reared in the home of his mother's sister. He grad. from Oberlin College, 1876, and admitted to the bar of Hennepin Co., Minn. 1880, began practice 1883. He was of the firm, Roberts and Fairchild, 1885-7, and member of Keith, Evans, Thompson and Fairchild, 1887 to 1907, and prob-

ably longer. He died Minneapolis, May 30, 1915. He m. Oct. 7, 1880, Miss Ella F. Webster, of Red Wing, Minn. She was a student in music at Oberlin when Edwin was in college. Edwin and Ella (Webster) Fairchild had three children—

IX—1—Kate Fairchild, b. June 7, 1882, Red Wing, Minn. grad. Smith College, 1905. m. June 10, 1911, in Minneapolis, Morris LeRoy Arnold, b. Marshfield, Wis., May 30, 1881, son of Llewellyn and Frances (Smith) Arnold. Morris LeRoy has A. B. University of Minn., M. A. Harvard, Ph. D., Columbia. He has specialized in English literature. He has been prof. English lit. Hamline U. since 1909; prof. Eng. lit. Northwestern U. summer 1928. Member Modern Language Assn. America, Beta Theta Pi, and a member University Skylight Club, Minneapolis. He is the author of several books—Soliloquies of Shakespeare; Wish-I-May-Wish-I-Might (play for children); Masque of Minneapolis (prize pageant); Hurry, Hurry, Hurry (Comedy), Victory Pageant of Hamline U., Then and Now (Comedy). He lectures on literature topics and also contributes to magazines. I have this information of Mr. Arnold from Who's Who In America. The Arnolds live in Minneapolis. They have two children—

X—1—Morris Fairchild Arnold, b. Jan. 5, 1915, Minneapolis, Grad. Williams College, 1936. He is a minister of the Congregational church, and is stationed Newton Center, Mass. m. June 14, 1937, Margaret Day Bradley.

2—Elizabeth Jane Arnold, b. July 4, 1916, Minneapolis, grad. Smith College, 1938.

IX—2—Frederick Tracy Fairchild, b. Jan. 1st, 1884, Minneapolis. grad. University Minn. 1905. m. Mar. 2, 1922, Edith Estes Stapleton, of Bend, Ore. and have,

X—1—Mary Katherine Fairchild, b. May 23, 1924.

2—James Webster, b. Oct. 27, 1926.

Frederick T. Fairchild d. Apr. 9, 1936, Bend, Ore.

IX—3—Charles Webster Fairchild, b. June 5, 1887, m. June 4, 1913, Myrtle Sherwood. No children.

* Kate Kellogg Fairchild, is the correct name.

Mrs. Arnold wrote me that she knew of a son of Reuben W. Fairchild by second wife, of the name Hurlbert, who died in Minneapolis, Mar. 11, 1900, aged 40 years, unmarried.

Tenth child of Mellona (Fellows) and Reuben Fairchild.

CHLOE ADELINE FAIRCHILD.

Chloe Adeline Fairchild, b. Oct. 9, 1838, Sharon, O., d. Sept. 5 1888, Montville, O., was the youngest child of Mellona (Fellows) and Reuben Fairchild. She m. Dec. 28, 1858, Amos Whittaker. Five children were born to them, two died in youth or before marriage. Three of the children married and have descendants, but I have been unable to get complete data:

VIII—1—Myrtle Whittaker, b. June 26, 1861, Montville, O., d. July 27, 1937, Pittsburgh, Pa. She m. Burton M. Jackson about Feb. 10, 1880, in Fremont, O. They had four children—

IX—1—Bessie Jackson, b. Mar. 10, 1881, Norwalk, O., m. a Mr. Dorenkamper.

2—Pearl Jackson, b. Nov. 19, 1883, Norwalk, m. a Mr. Glocker.

3—Queenie Jackson, b. April 11, 1885, Sale Creek, Tenn., m. Mr. Kilian.

4—Chester Clare Jackson, b. July 17, 188-, Norwalk, O.

VIII—2—Grace Whittaker, b. April 10, 1873, Montville, O., m. Sept. 24, 1890, Lionel Hatch Crane, b. Oct. 23, 1868, Medina Co., O., son of Arthur and Martha (Hatch) Crane. Martha Hatch was the daughter of John Seymour Hatch. The Lionel Crane family live in Wadsworth, O. They have one child—

IX—Lionel Gail Crane, b. April 5, 1909, m. June 12, 1938, Auverna Smith, b. April 27, 1917, daughter of Rev. O. A. Smith of Nogales, Ariz. Lionel G. Crane is a professional singer.

VIII—3—Jay Whittaker, b. May 19, 187-, Montville, O. is the only son of Chloe (Fairchild) and Amos Whittaker. He m. Oct. 4, 1899, Veda M. Tomer. His home is in Adrian, Mich. They have one child—

IX—Norris V. Whittaker, b. April 19, 1902. He is married and lives in Detroit, Mich.

Chapter Three

PHILENA FELLOWS COOK

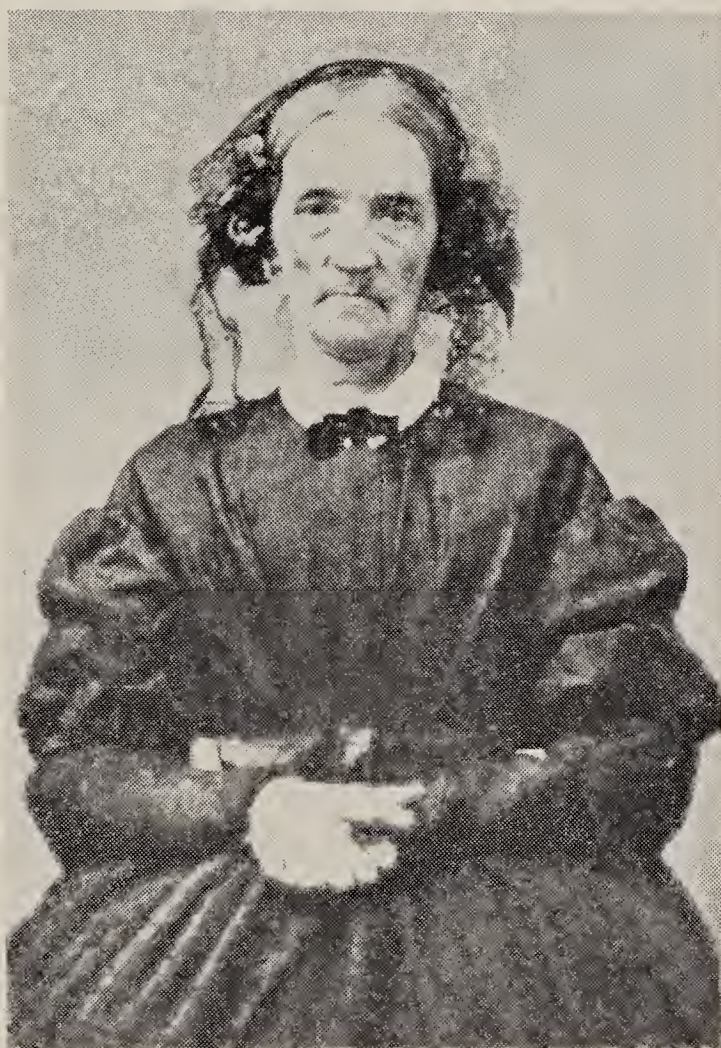
PHILENA FELLOWS, b. July 17, 1797, Canaan, Conn., d. Feb. 10, 1871, was the third child of Joseph and Philena (Elton) Fellows. She m. June 3, 1833, Edward Cook, born in Vermont, as his second wife. Mr. Cook's first wife was a Castle, by whom he had five children. Edward Cook was a physician. He lived to be ninety-five years of age, and died then from the effects of a fall on the stairs of his home. I think the marriage took place in New York. Philena and Mr. Cook removed to Salem, Washtenaw County, Mich. and their only child was born there.

A sampler which Philena worked in 1820, has come down to posterity. It is now in the possession of Philena's only grandson, Mr. Edward Cook of Romulus, N. Y. Mr. Cook sent the original to me and I had a very fine photograph made of it, which is reproduced in this book. Philena returned to New York state after the death of her husband and lived with her son in Canandaigua Co. Mrs. Charlotte Wilder Fellows wrote me "I was very well acquainted with Aunt Philena and her son Hernanda. I shall never forget the spiritual atmosphere of their small home. It was like heaven to be there. It was the most helpful experience of my life." Mr. Edward Cook, the grandson, has written me of his childhood memories of Mrs. Charlotte Fellows. Mrs. Fellows gave me the information that Hernanda Cook, the son of Philena, sold his farm and became a successful Wesleyan minister. The only child of Philena (Fellows) and Edward Cook was the seventh generation Fellows.

Descendants of Philena (Fellows) and Edward Cook.

JOSEPH HERNANDA COOK.

Joseph Hernanda Cook, b. June 29, 1837, Salem, Mich., died Jan. 20, 1925, New York state. He was first a teacher, then



PHILENA (FELLOWS) COOK.

a farmer, then a Wesleyan minister. He married, Feb. 23, 1860, Naples, N. Y., his cousin, Abigail Theresa Lincoln, b. Oct. 3, 1840, Naples, d. July 3, 1913, same place. She was the dau. of Amelia (Fellows) and Lucius Lincoln. The descendants of Hernanda have a double Fellows as well as the Lincoln line. Hernanda and Abigail (Lincoln) Cook had three children, but one who had been given the name Philena Elton died in infancy.

VIII—1—Edward Lincoln Cook, b. Jan. 7, 1866, Naples, N. Y. is the only son of Hernanda and Abigail Cook. He m. Dec. 30, 1894, Clara E. McKnight, b. Mar. 21, 1869, Varick, N. Y., dau. of John and Martha (Sayre) McKnight. The father b. June 26, 1835, N. Y. d. Jan. 13, 1901. The mother b. June 27, 1841, d. July 16, 1873. The McKnight immigrant family came from northern Ireland and settled in Pennsylvania. John McKnight's father removed from Pennsylvania to New York and settled in Seneca County, buying the farm on which the Edward Cook family now live, near Romulus. The timbers of the original barn are still intact, although the building has been altered. John McKnight was born and died on this farm, and Clara E. his daughter was born here, and now lives here. The Sayre Family has a Revolutionary War ancestor. One Stephen Decatur McKnight was lost when the sloop Wasp sank. Edward L. and Clara E. (McKnight) Cook have one child—

IX— —Florence Cook, b. Aug. 8, 1898, m. Feb. 20, 1937, Mr. Charles C. Carson b. abt. 1890. He was a widower with three children, Charles, Donald, and Betty, all in High School, 1937. Florence (Cook) and Charles C. Carson have—Martha Luella, b. July 13, 1938, John Harold, b. Aug. 6, 1940.

VIII—2—Edie Belle Cook, b. Oct. 16, 1877, d. June 22, 1937; she is the third child of Hernanda and Abigail (Lincoln) Cook. She m. Sept. 23, 1899, George Gable son of James and Ella Gable. They have eleven children—

IX—1—Mary Adeline Gable, b. Apr. 23, 1906, m. May 15, 1924, Fred Becker, who d. August, 1937. No issue.

—2—Alice Irene Gable, b. Mar. 30, 1907, m. Lawrence Scott.

- 3—Clara Belle Gable, b. April 20, 1908, m. Dec. 4, 1928, Allan Hicks, son of William and Sarah Hicks. Issue—Alice May, Virginia, William, and James.
- 4—Irving Jay Gable, b. Jan. 1, 1910.
- 5—Clyde Joseph Gable, b. Mar. 6, 1911, m. June 13, 1933, Dorothy Mary Byrum.
- 6—Georgia Elizabeth Gable, b. Feb. 21, 1912, m. in 1937.
- 7—Hattie May Gable, b. Mar. 31, 1913, m. June 14, 1933, Clarence L. Veeder.
- 8—Thomas George Gable, b. Jan. 5, 1915, grad. from Syracuse Uni. June, 1937.
- 9—Martha Louise Gable, b. Mar. 25, 1917, m. Sidney Skinner, and have Donald Skinner.
- 10—Myra Edith Gable, b. Jan. 16, 1920, grad. from High School, June 1937.
- 11—Emma Grace Gable, b. May 17, 1921, in High School, 1937.



ADELINE (FELLOWS) BENEDICT

Chapter Four

ADELINE FELLOWS BENEDICT

ADELINE FELLOWS, fourth child of Joseph and Philena (Elton) Fellows, was born Feb. 14, 1801, Canaan, Conn., d. Mar. 10, 1891, Durham, N. Y. Adeline undoubtedly possessed that rare spiritual quality which was found in this family of Fellows, but I have no direct testimony to this fact. I have a mental picture of her, formed through the years, of a very dignified, almost stately, woman. I wish I had more information of her. She married, Nov. 9, 1819, William Benedict, b. May 6, 1796, New Lisbon, N. Y. From this it would seem that Adeline and William grew up together in the same neighborhood. William was the son of John Thomas Benedict, b. June 26, 1773, Norwalk, Conn. d. Mar. 7, 1845, near Dansville, Conn., and Betsey (Dart) Benedict, of Boston, b. d. Feb. 5, 1838. William Benedict d. Sept. 13, 1829, Huntsville, N. Y. Two children were born to Adeline (Fellows) and William Benedict—of the seventh generation.

CAROLINE BENEDICT HUMPHREY.

Caroline Benedict, b. Sept. 1820, d. m. Curtis Humphrey, and had three children, but all relatives of Caroline say she has not a single living descendant. Her three children—

- VIII—1—Adeline Humphrey, b. . . d. . . m. Albert Worthington and had son Albert who died in infancy.
—2—Josephine Humphrey, b. d. in April, 1900, Durham, N. Y. m. Alfred Waters of De Smet, S. D. No issue.
—3—Louisa Humphrey, b. d., died unmarried.

WILLIAM ADDISON BENEDICT.

William Addison Benedict, only son of Adeline (Fellows) and William Benedict, b. Mar. 25, 1822, Otsego Co., N. Y. d.

April 19, 1901, Winthrop, Mass. He was a teacher in his early life. He was the one who wrote to Silenus H. Fellows, son of Rev. Linus H. Fellows, of the vacancy in the Plainfield Academy. William A. Benedict turned from teaching to the ministry. He was given an honorary degree by Yale it is claimed. William was married three times, the first two wives dying without issue. He m. 3rd, Aug. 5, 1869, Mary Jackson King, b. Feb. 11, 1850, Little Falls, N. Y., d. April 24, 1899, Newton Center, Mass. She was the daughter of Amos King, b. Jan. 5, 1817, N. Y. state, d. Sept. 26, 1891, Little Falls, N. Y. and Amanda (Pratt) King. Amos and Amanda (Pratt) King m. Apr. 19, 1843. William Addison and Mary (King) Benedict, had four children, of the eighth generation of Fellows—

VIII—1—Howard Addison Benedict, b. Dec. 12, 1871, Catskill, N. Y. Unmarried in 1931; lives in Beeville, Tex.

—2—Arthur King Benedict, b. Feb. 23, 1874, d. Aug. 16, 1874.

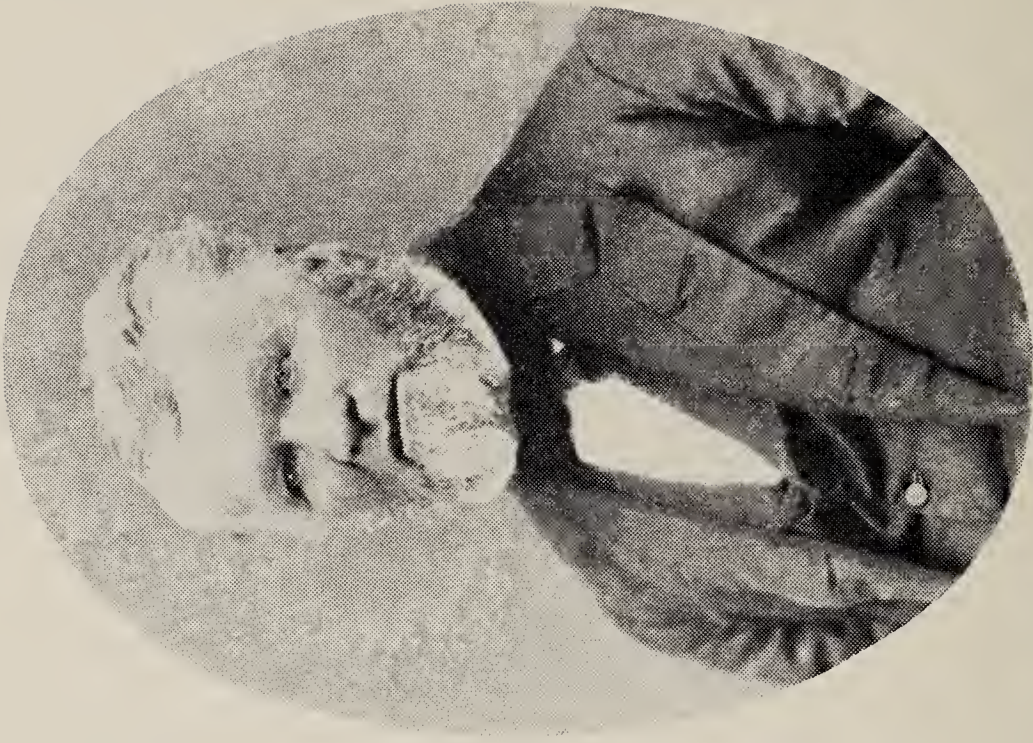
—3—William Carleston Benedict, b. Aug. 1, 1875, Plainfield, Conn., m. Nov.—1908, Edith Louise Brett, who died March—1917, no issue. m. 2nd, Ruby Downey, b. Apr. 23, 1897. The William C. Benedict family were living in Florida, 1931. They have one son—

IX— —William Carleston Benedict, Jr., b. Oct. 22, 1920, Brookline, Mass.

VIII—4—Mary Louise Benedict, b. Mar. 11, 1878, Sutton, Mass., m. Sept. 23, 1903, Harris Cushman Trow, b. Oct. 22, 1876, Kingston, Mass., a direct descendant of the Mayflower families, Allerton, Alden and Standish. Mary Louise and her husband were living in Chicago, in 1931. They have no children.



AMELIA (FELLOWS) LINCOLN.



LUCIUS LINCOLN.

Chapter Five

AMELIA FELLOWS LINCOLN

AMELIA FELLOWS was the youngest child of Joseph and Philena (Elton) Fellows. She was born Dec. 20, 1806, New Lisbon, N. Y. d. April 12, 1876, Naples, N. Y. Mrs. Charlotte (Wilder) Fellows, whom I have quoted several times, wrote of Amelia—"I went with Hernanda Cook and his wife (a daughter of Amelia) several times for an evening's visit at the home of the Lincolns. Mrs. Lincoln looked so elegant in her black silk with lace vest, I thought 'That is the way I shall always dress when I am old!'" This substantiates my mother's memory of Amelia (Fellows) Lincoln. Amelia visited her sister, Mellona (Fellows) Fairchild, and her niece Marion (Fairchild) Turner. My mother was quite young at this time, and her memory centered on the elegant dresses which her great-aunt Amelia brought with her. Evidently a plum colored silk was my mother's favorite as she told me of this dress.

Amelia Fellows m. March 31, 1824, New Lisbon, N. Y., Lucius Lincoln, b. March 9, 1801 Otsego Co., N. Y., d. March 18, 1875, Naples, N. Y. Lucius was the son of Oramil or Oramill and Eunice (Southworth) Lincoln. The permanent home established by Lucius Lincoln for his young wife was on a farm not far from Naples, N. Y. Here they lived all their life and all their children were born here. This home remains in the Lincoln family and is now in the possession of Marshall T. Lincoln, a grandson of Lucius and Amelia. Nine children were born to them, one dying in infancy. They are of the seventh generation of Fellows. I am naming them, then will take each separately—

- 1—Celia Theresa Lincoln, b. Apr. 25, d. May 16, 1825.
- 2—Linus Fellows Lincoln, b. June 4, 1827, d. June 23, 1888.
- 3—Cyrillo Southworth Lincoln, b. July 18, 1830, d. Aug. 17, 1900.
- 4—Philena Elizabeth Lincoln, b. Sept. 16, 1832, d. Aug. 7, 1897.

- 5—William Elton Lincoln, b. Mar. 14, 1835, d. July 19, 1915.
- 6—Spencer Francis Lincoln, b. Feb. 10, 1838, d. July 9, 1864.
- 7—Abigail Theresa Lincoln, b. Oct. 3, 1840, d. July 3, 1913 or 12. She married her cousin Hernanda Cook, and their descendants are given under Philena Fellows Cook, chapter III.
- 8—Adeline Amelia Lincoln, b. Apr. 5, 1848, d. May 28, 1910.
- 9—Theron Lucius Lincoln, b. Aug. 29, 1850, d. Mar. 20, 1914.

LINUS FELLOWS LINCOLN.

Linus Fellows Lincoln, b. June 4, 1827, died June 23, 1888, lived all his life near Naples. He m. Jan. 16, 1849, Mary Ann Hawkins, b. Nov. 7, 1826, d. Mar. 11, 1901. She was the dau. of Benson and Abigail (Perry) Hawkins. Linus F. Lincoln owned a large farm near Naples. His daughter, Grace Edson and husband live on the farm now. Linus F. and Mary Ann (Hawkins) Lincoln had three children—

- VIII—1—Amelia Abigail Lincoln, b. June 26, 1852, Naples, d. Mar. 31, 1926; m. 1st, Oct. 27, 1870, Worden Wheeler, b. Oct. 27, 1844, d. July 23, 1872. No issue. m. 2nd Feb. 10, 1881, Charlie Martin, b. Nov. 9, 1850, d. Sept. 12, 1909, Naples. No issue.
- 2—Cora Etta Lincoln, b. Aug. 10, 1857, Naples, d. Feb. 7, 1916. She m. Jan. 25, 1877, Malcolm Wheeler, b. June 9, 1847, d. Aug. 30, 1930, the son of Seymour and Catherine (Rector) Wheeler. Malcolm was a farmer. Issue—
- IX— —Leon L. Wheeler, b. Oct. 27, 1877, m. Feb. 23, 1899, Etta O. Prior, b. Sept. 11, 1878. Leon L. Wheeler is in the mercantile business in Naples. No issue.
- VIII—3—Mary Grace Lincoln, b. Nov. 5, 1865, near Naples, m. Nov. 8, 1882, Seymour Edson, b. Apr. 1, 1859, Italy, N. Y. the son of Wesley and Rosana (Gilette) Edson. Seymour Edson is a farmer and they live on the large home farm which belonged to Linus F. Lincoln. Grace (Lincoln) and Seymour Edson have one child—
- IX— —Maude Edson, b. July 28, 1887, Naples, m. Nov. 16, 1910, Raymond Asahel Semens, b. Sept. 18, 1888, son of Stephen and Ada (Moulton) Semens. Raymond is a farmer. They have one child, Laura Semens, b. Nov. 9, 1913, Naples, N. Y.

CYRILLO SOUTHWORTH LINCOLN.

Cyrillo Southworth Lincoln, b. July 18, 1830, died Aug. 17, 1900, was third child of Amelia (Fellows) and Lucius Lincoln. He m. 1st, Mar. 23, 1859, Mary A. Brown who died in 1860. m. 2nd, Aug. 12, 1862, or 1863, Laura A. Clark. From the History of Ontario Co. N. Y. I have the following—"Cyrillo S. Lincoln is a lawyer of Naples,—The Lincoln ancestor came from New London, Conn., and from the family which produced Gen. Lincoln of Rev. War fame. Cyrillo was educated at Genesee Wesleyan Seminary, at Lima, and at Charlottesville Academy, and at Union College. He studied law in Rochester, admitted to the bar in 1859, and located at Naples. He was a Republican and represented his district in the state Assembly four years in succession. He m. in 1863, Laura A. Clark, sister of Noah T. Clark of Canandaigua, and a cousin of Ex. Gov. Clark. Her grandfather was a colonel under Gen. George Washington." Cyrillo and Laura A. (Clark) Lincoln had two children—

VIII—1—Mary Clark Lincoln, b. Dec. 28, 1864, m. A. L. Parker, of Detroit, Mich. Sec. of Y. M. C. A. of Detroit, 1931. They had two children.

—2—Spencer F. Lincoln, b. July 3, 1868, m. 1st, Cherrie Wilder, who d. Aug. 28, 1925. m. 2nd,—and has one child perhaps. Spencer is a lawyer in Penn Yan, N. Y. (Mr. Egbert P. Lincoln sent me some of dates for the Spencer F. Lincoln.)

PHILENA ELIZABETH LINCOLN HORTON.

Philena Elizabeth Lincoln, b. Sept. 16, 1832, d. Aug. 7, 1897. m. Mar. 10, 1849, Richard Francis Horton, b. Oct. 11, 1825, d. Oct. 8, 1915. They lived in Poultney, N. Y. Issue—

VIII—1—Lucius Francis Horton, b. Aug. 28, 1850, d. Aug. 11, 1912, m. Nov. 13, 1878, Ruth Albertina Wintermute, b. Feb. 14, 1859, d. May 28, 1910. They had one child—

IX— —Richard Earle Horton, b. Sept. 28, 1887, m. June 14, 1910, Hazel M. Barker, b. Oct. 23, 1887. They live in Naples. Two children—1—Colburn Barker, b. Apr. 30, 1911. 2—Evelyn Lucille, b. June 23, 1915.

VIII—2—Philetus Olney Horton, b. June 9, 1852, d. June 23, 1927 m. Nov. 18, 1872, Irene Elizabeth Brush, b. . . . d. . . . They had three children—Menzo Leroy, LeVern, and Clair.

—3—Addie Mary Horton, b. July 28, 1861, youngest child of Philena E. and Richard F. Horton. m. 1st, Cornelius Brown and had one child—

IX— —Berlin Horton Brown, b. Feb. 25, 1889, m. Oct. 28, 1901, Laura Edna Cosman, of Hilton, N. Y. Issue—Grace Marion and Vernabelle.

Addie Mary Horton Brown m. 2nd, the Rev. John Oliver Jarman, Aug. 9, 1898. He was born in Wales. They live in Houlton, Maine.

WILLIAM ELTON LINCOLN.

William Elton Lincoln, born Mar. 14, 1835, d. July 19, 1915, fifth child of Amelia (Fellows) and Lucius Lincoln. He m. 1st, his cousin, Lydia Moss, daughter of Betsey Venilia (Fellows) and Jesse Moss. They were m. Oct. 27, 1858. Lydia died without issue. William E. Lincoln m. 2nd, Lydia Ann Powell. They had two children—

VIII—1—Egbert Powell Lincoln, b. May 25, 1873, d. March 4, 1935, at his home in Mawah, N. J. He was born in South Bristol, N. Y. Ed. in local schools, Naples, New York High and Swarthmore College, class of 1895, with degree of B.S. in engineering. His duty assignments included—with civil engineering firm, inspector and assistant engineer in charge of construction; with New York State on engineering staff in charge of the so-called “\$9,000,000 canal improvement”; with City of New York on engineering staff in charge of construction of Catskill Aqueduct; with Bureau of Yards and Docks, Navy Dept. Washington, D. C., as draftsman and expert aide; with Public Works Department, New York Navy Yard, Brooklyn N. Y. as structural draftsman, etc. With his own approval he was retired Aug. 10, 1933, after passage of the law permitting retirement with thirty years of service, or more, but before attaining retirement age. After retirement Mr. Lincoln began work on a history of the Lincoln family in America, giving special prominence to the various spellings of the name. He had collected data on the Lincoln family and just before his death had been to New York state gathering data from every available source. Before Mr. Lincoln went into New England he wrote me asking if

there was anything he could look up for me at the Library of the New England Historical Genealogical Society. He made a copy of a copy of the will of Capt. Joseph Weld for me, besides looking up a few dates. Mr. Lincoln died suddenly, alone in his home. His wife had gone to attend a board meeting of the Public Library of Mawah. He was at work in his study when he evidently felt an unnatural sensation coming over him and he must have divined his end was near as he wrote on a slip of paper, "I feel a fullness . . ." and got no farther.

Mr. Egbert P. Lincoln met in Washington, D. C., Miss Florence Rogers, and they were married Nov. 7, 1905. She was born Feb. 26, 187- in Waterford, Conn., now a part of the city of New London. She is the daughter of Mr. and Mrs. Elias Rogers of New London, and sister of Ernest Elias Rogers who has been Treasurer and Lieut. Gov. of Conn. Mr. Egbert P. Lincoln was a charter member of the Washington, D. C., University Club. Mr. and Mrs. Lincoln were members of the Methodist Episcopal Church, but when they established their home in Mawah, N. J., they transferred their membership to the Dutch Reform Church as there was no M. E. church in that place. Egbert P. and Florence (Rogers) Lincoln have one son—

IX— —Powell Rogers Lincoln, b. July 29, 1909, Brooklyn, N. Y. His early education was supervised by his mother; grad. Harvard School of Engineering, B.S. in Electrical Engineering, cum lauda, and a commission as Second Lieutenant in the Field Artillery Reserve Corps, U.S.A. He did post graduate work at Harvard, and during the school year 1932-33 he taught mathematics in a private school for boys. In the fall of 1933 he accepted a position with the General Electric Co. at Schenectady, N. Y. as a student in their test courses. In Fort Wayne, Ind., 1935.

VIII—2—Marshall Theron Lincoln, b. Oct. 10, 1876, South Bristol, N. Y., is the second child of William E. and Lydia (Powell) Lincoln. He m. March 9, 1899, Mary Amelia Denel, b. June 20, 1874, Naples, N. Y. dau. of George and Charlotte (King) Denel. Mar-

shall T. Lincoln lives on the old Lucius Lincoln farm, also owns and operates the Powell homestead, in all about 400 acres of land. He is active in church and Sunday School affairs; is a member of the town board (1930) and Master of the Naples Grange (1934). Marshall T. and Mary (Denel) Lincoln have three children—

IX—1—Arthur William Lincoln, b. May 7, 1900, South Bristol, m. July 26, 1921, Marian Julia Trickey, b. July 26, 1901, South Bristol, dau. of Warren E. and Julia Loretta (Smith) Trickey. They have—

1—Dorothy Lincoln, b. Apr. 23, 1923, South Bristol.

2—Julia Alice Lincoln, b. May 30, 1929, South Bristol.

—2—Merton Alvin Lincoln, b. Feb. 4, 1902, South Bristol, m. Dec. 25, 1931, Mildred Hicks, b. Mar. 17, 1904.

—3—Ruth Mildred Lincoln, b. Sept. 5, 1905, South Bristol, m. May 1, 1929, Warren Moore, b. Feb. 28, 1903, Canandaigua, N. Y., son of Ralph and Mary Case Moore.

SPENCER FRANCIS LINCOLN.

Spencer Francis Lincoln b. Feb. 10, 1838, d. July 9, 1864, is sixth child of Amelia (Fellows) and Lucius Lincoln. I am indebted to Mr. Egbert P. Lincoln, late of Mawah, N. J., for the sketch of this Civil war hero and victim. The information is taken from the book "Disaster, Struggle, Triumph, the Adventures of 1000 Boys in Blue", by Arabella M. Willson, which Mr. Lincoln found in the New York Public Library. "Spencer F. Lincoln was prepared for college at Lima, N. Y. and entered the sophomore class of Union College in 1857, grad. in 1860, after which he began the study of law in the office of Pottle & Lincoln in Naples, N. Y. In the summer of 1861 he entered the law office of H. C. Chesebro, Esq., of Canandaigua as a student and continued to study law there until the 19th of July, 1862, when, in response to the President's call for volunteers, he enrolled his name a soldier for his country, and with Philo D. Phillips and Charles A. Richardson, assisted in recruiting Company D. 126th New York Volunteers. He was commissioned and mustered Second Lieutenant, with rank from Aug. 9, 1862. On 27th December, 1862, promoted First Lieutenant in same company. At Gettysburg, Capt. Richardson having been wounded in the after-

noon of July 2, Lieut. Lincoln assumed command and continued during the remainder of the battle and until the 12th of August following. On this date he was overcome with a fever and sent to the Seminary Hospital, at Georgetown, D. C. He was absent sick, until Oct. 22, 1863. He was then detailed Acting Adjutant of the Regiment, on the field at Mine Run, Nov. 24, 1863, and on the 7th December, following, was appointed Adjutant of the Regiment, and later duly commissioned as such and served in that capacity until June 16, 1864, when he was wounded, in a charge on the enemy in front of Petersburg, by a musketshot through the left arm resulting in an amputation of that arm near the shoulder, from the effects of which he died at Seminary Hospital, Georgetown, July 9, 1864. On the 14th June, two days before he received his fatal wound a commission as Captain was issued to him, from Albany, with rank from May 3, 1864." He died unmarried.

Abigail Theresa Lincoln, seventh child of Amelia (Fellows) and Lucius Lincoln, would come after Spencer F. Lincoln. Her descendants have been given under the Philena (Fellows) Cook.

ADELINE AMELIA LINCOLN REED.

Adeline Amelia Lincoln, b. Apr. 5, 1848, South Bristol, N. Y. d. May 28, 1910, Palmyra, Nebr., eighth child of Amelia and Lucius Lincoln. She is the only one of the Lincoln children who lived outside the state of New York. She m. Dec. 2, 1868, Walter Wimple Reed, b. Apr. 22, 1843, d. Aug. 1, 1926, Palmyra, Nebr. He was born Richmond Mills, N. Y., son of Wheeler Reed, b. June 21, 1811, and Philia G. Reed, b. Jan. 18, 1813. Adeline and Walter Reed removed from New York and settled first near Kewanee, Ill., where they resided until about 1881, when they went to Palmyra, Nebr. They owned a farm one mile north of Palmyra, which is now owned and operated by their son Roy Reed. The farm contains 200 acres. Adeline A. (Lincoln) and Walter W. Reed had two children—

VIII—1—Roy Lincoln Reed, b. Aug. 21, 1872, Kewanee, Ill. m. June 1, 1898, at Palmyra, Mabel Amelia Wilbur, b. May 29 1877, Columbus, O. Roy and Mabel (Wilbur) Reed have—

IX—1—Walter Wilbur Reed, b. Apr. 14, 1899, Palmyra, m. Nov. 24, 1920, at Scottsbluff, Nebr., Mabel Lo-

rene Davis, b. June 25, 1899, Mt. Ayr, Ia. Issue—

1—Dorothy Jean Reed, b. Oct. 21, 1921, Scottsbluff, Nebr.

2—Robert Stanley Reed, b. Nov. 30, 1926, Scottsbluff, Nebr.

Walter W. Reed is employed by the John Deere Co. in Gering, Neb. on the south side of the North Platte river, opposite Scottsbluff, where the family lives.

—2—Harry Lincoln Reed, b. Oct. 12, 1900, Palmyra, m. Nov. 26, 1925, Chicago, Louise Fernald, b. Feb. 9, 1901, Boston, Mass. Harry L. Reed is an agent for dental equipment in Chicago. They have—Virginia Louise Reed, b. Sept. 12, 1928, Chicago, Ill.

—3—Kenneth Hill Reed, b. Mar. 12, 1906, Palmyra, m. Aug. 29, 1927, in Bird City, Kans., Vera Weaver, b. May 22, 1906, Rossland, B. C., Canada. Kenneth H. Reed is a grad. of Nebr. State University. He owns half interest in a drugstore at Horton, Kans. Children born in Horton—

1—Helen Joyce Reed, b. June 14, 1928.

2—Janet Marlene Reed, b. Feb. 23, 1931.

VIII—2—Maude Amelia Reed, b. Apr. 7, 1878, Kewanee, Ill., is the second child of Adeline (Lincoln) and Walter W. Reed. She m. June 1, 1904, at Palmyra, B. S. Hayden, who d. Mar. 14, 1914. They had one son—

George Roy Hayden, b. Aug. 1, 1907, Palmyra, Nebr. Maude Amelia Reed, m. 2nd, Ruskin, Nebr. Sept. 25, 1916, Chauncey O. Hull.

Theron Lucius Lincoln.

Theron Lucius Lincoln is the youngest child of Amelia (Fellows) and Lucius Lincoln. He was b. Aug. 29, 1850, South Bristol, N. Y., d. Mar. 20, 1914, Naples, N. Y. m. May 5, 1870, Eugenia Dunton, b. Jan. 14, 1853, d. July 2, 1933, Naples, N. Y. She was dau. of Horace and Sarah (Cleveland) Dunton. Issue—

VIII—1—Addie Amelia Lincoln, b. Dec. 18, 1877, Naples, m. Sept. 29, 1897, Henry Francis Linsey. They had two children—

1—Marshall Francis Linsey, b. July 22, d. Aug. 5, 1898.

2—Marjorie Charlotte Linsey, b. June 15, 1900, d. Sept. 20, 1930, killed instantly in an automobile accident. She had been a teacher in the schools of Genesee County for twelve years. This accident occurred after I had had my first correspondence with Mrs. Linsey. It saddened me. It was a great sorrow to the parents. The Linseys live in Batavia, N. Y.

—2—Laura Delilah Lincoln, b. Dec. 1, 1889, Naples. m. Mar. 18, 1908, Willis Mainville Hood. They have one child—

IX— —Robert Lincoln Hood, b. Mar. 21, 1909, is a grad. of Rochester University, N. Y.

BOOK III.
ANCESTORS OF JOSEPH FELLOWS
THE MATERNAL LINE.

Leah Huxley married Joseph Fellows, Sr.,
and their seventh child was Joseph Fellows
who married Philena Elton.

AN APOLOGY.

I found it necessary to cut down the manuscript of this family history in order to have it published in one volume.

I have done the cutting mainly in the history of the several ancestors. I had collected much material for each ancestor, devoting a chapter to each one except in two or three instances. I labored tirelessly to establish proof of each ancestor. I collected wills and inventories, expecting to give many of them, as they have much of interest for me.

Such brief sketches of each ancestor which has resulted from the cutting out process will fail to awaken the interest and sympathy for each which I had hoped would result from the reading of this book. I have done what I think is the best I could do under the circumstances.

M. M. Morris
Washington, D. C.
Sept. 15, 1939.

ANCESTRY OF LEAH HUXLEY

THOMAS HUXLEY of New Haven and Hartford, m. May—1667, SARAH SPENCER, daughter of Thomas and Sarah (Bearding) Spencer. Their son—

JARED HUXLEY, b. Jan. 21, 1679, m. 2nd, May 5, 1709, MARY NORTON, daughter of Capt. George and Mercy (Barber) Norton, of Suffield, Mass. Their son—

JARED HUXLEY, b. June 14, 1710, m. MARTHA TRUMBULL, daughter of John Trumbull, 2nd, and Martha Taylor. Their daughter, first child—

LEAH HUXLEY, b. Jan. 4, 1730, m. March 7, 1754, JOSEPH FELLOWS of Canaan, Conn.

JOHN TRUMBULL of Newcastle-on-Tyne, England, m. in England, in 1635, ELLINOR CHANDLER. Their son—

JUDAH TRUMBULL, b. Apr. 3 or 13, 1643, Rowley, Mass., m. MARY and removed to Suffield, then in Mass. Their son—

JOHN TRUMBULL, b. Mar. 5, 1674, known as John the 2nd in Suffield, m. Feb. 14, 1704/5, MARTHA TAYLOR, daughter of Samuel and Ruth (Cogan) Taylor. Their daughter—

MARTHA TRUMBULL, b. Nov. 13, 1707, m. Feb. 9, 1729/30, JARED HUXLEY, 2nd, and their first child was Martha or Leah Huxley, as given above who m. Joseph Fellows. The name Trumbull was spelled Trumble before 1755.

JONATHAN TAYLOR of Springfield, Mass., as early as 1649, m. MARY Their son—

SAMUEL TAYLOR, b. Sept. 8, 1652, Springfield, m. June 24, 1675 RUTH COGAN; their daughter,

MARTHA TAYLOR, b. Feb. 12, 1683, m. JOHN TRUMBULL, and their daughter Martha, m. Jared Huxley, 2nd, given above.

. COGAN or Coggen, Coggin, etc. may have been one of the four brothers of that name said to have come early to New England. He m. Their daughter Ruth m. Samuel Taylor given above.

GEORGE NORTON, first of Salem, then of Rowley, then Salem, m. MARY MACHIAS(?). Their son,

GEORGE NORTON, bapt. March 28, 1641, m. 2nd, MERCY BARBER, daughter of Thomas and JOAN or Joanne or Jane, Barber. Their daughter—

MARY NORTON, b. Jan. 18, 1684/5, m. Jared Huxley, 1st, as his second wife, and they had Jared, Jr., father of Leah Huxley, who m. Joseph Fellows.

THOMAS BARBER of Windsor, Conn., had wife JOAN
They were m. Oct. 7, 1840, Windsor. Their daughter—

MERCY BARBER, bapt. Oct. 12, 1651, m. June 20, 1683, Capt. George Norton, as his second wife. Their daughter Mary m. Jared Huxley, and they had Jared Huxley, Jr. who was the father of Leah Huxley.

THOMAS SPENCER, in Cambridge, Mass. about 1633, removed to Hartford, Conn., where he was an original proprietor. m. 2nd, SARAH BEARDING, daughter of Nathaniel and Bearding, Sept. 11, 1645. Their daughter—

SARAH SPENCER, b. 1647, m. in May, 1667, Thomas Huxley, with whom we began—the immigrant ancestor of Leah Huxley.

NATHANIEL BEARDING, of Hartford, m. Their daughter Sarah m. Thomas Spencer, which has been given.

Chapter One

HUXLEY, TRUMBULL, TAYLOR, COGAN, NORTON

HUXLEY.

THIS IS AN OLD English family name. It first had a Latin form, Hodesleia. Then it changed to Hodesligh, Huslegh. By 1333 the spelling was almost as it is today—Huslegh. Huxley Manor in the Broxton Hundred district of Cheshire, Eng., is a very old settlement. The residence is called Huxley Hall. Several of this name in England and the United States have added fame and distinction to the name.

THOMAS HUXLEY of New Haven, 1660, is the earliest known ancestor of Leah Huxley who married Joseph Fellows, Sr. Thomas was a servant of John Wakeman of New Haven, and is called servant in the will of Wakeman in which he bequeathed his gun to Thomas Huxley, providing Thomas “carried himself honestly and faithfully”. Mr. Wakeman’s will was probated in Hartford, Sept. 14, 1661. We have every reason to believe that Thomas Huxley accompanied his master to Hartford and that he was given the gun.

Thomas Huxley, while seemingly of lowly origin, did nothing to tarnish the name. Rather, he added to it as he advanced steadily in the communities in which he lived. In May, 1667, Thomas married Sarah Spencer, oldest daughter of Sergt. Thomas and Sarah (Bearding) Spencer of Hartford. Sarah was born in Hartford, 1647. She is named in the wills of her father and her grandfather by given name only.

Thomas Huxley became the owner of several pieces of land in Hartford. He sold most of this land and removed to a new settlement, Suffield, then in Mass., later in Conn. Here in Suffield he was given a grant of 60 acres of land facing on High Street. He is called “Sergt Thomas Huxley” in the grant. He was voted freeman in 1681, as a “householder and a mem-

ber of ye church." March 6, 1683 Thomas Huxley was elected to the office of selectmen, the highest local office of a settlement, and held this office, except in occasional years, until 1706. In 1681 he was chosen "a keeper of Public House of Entertainment." Only men of good character were granted this permission. Thomas Huxley died in Suffield, July 21, 1721. Sarah, his wife, had died Oct. 24, 1712.

Thomas and Sarah (Spencer) Huxley had nine children: Thomas, Jr., John, Mary, Elizabeth, Sarah, JARED (our ancestor) Hannah, Nathaniel, and William.

JARED HUXLEY (Thomas), b. Jan. 21, 1679, Suffield, died perhaps about 1754. He had a homelot across the street from that of his father's. Jared m. 1st, Hannah Smith, Nov. 5, 1706. She died July 5, 1708, having given birth to one child, a girl, June 21, 1708. Jared m. 2nd, May 5, 1709, Mary Norton, first child of Capt George and Mercy (Barber) Norton. Mary, b. Jan. 18, 1684/5, Suffield, d. Jared and Mary (Norton) Huxley had nine children, two dying soon after birth: JARED, Jr. (ancestor), Mary, Sarah, Sarah, Mercy, Mercy, Thomas, Abigail, and Elizabeth. (Note—when a child died in infancy in colonial times it was customary to give the name of that child to a later one.)

JARED HUXLEY 2nd (Jared, Thomas) b. June 14, 1710, d. in Canaan about 1791. He owned a good deal of land in Suffield, Sheffield, New Marlborough, and Canaan. He removed to Canaan from Suffield about 1754. He m. 1st, in Suffield, Martha Trumbull, Feb. 9, 1729/30. Their intent to marry was published Dec. 24, 1729. Martha b. Nov. 13, 1707, Suffield, dau. of John, 2nd, and Martha (Taylor) Trumbull. She d. in Canaan about 1778. Jared m. 2nd in 1780, the widow Stanard, which marriage was not a happy one it is said.

Jared, Jr. and Martha (Trumbull) Huxley had eleven children, the first one, Martha or Leah, b. Jan. 4, 1730/31, recorded in Suffield records as Martha. I have been unable to account for the two names. She is recorded Leah when she married Joseph Fellows, Sr., in Canaan. She is our ancestress. The other children were Sarah, Rachel, Moses, Aaron, Jared, Zilpah, Dan, Thankful, Ruth, and Mary. See Fellows line for children of Joseph and Leah (Huxley) Fellows.

TRUMBULL.

Leah (Huxley) Fellows's mother was Martha Trumbull, bringing us into a family which produced many illustrious men. This family name was spelled Trumble until 1755.

JOHN TRUMBULL, given Trumble in records, is the immigrant ancestor. He is described as a cooper. He came from Newcastle-on-Tyne, Eng. A record proves this. He is probably the John Trumble who was a member of Rev. John Eliot's church in Roxbury, 1639. He removed to Rowley, and there made freeman "13:3rd mo: 1640". Here he was a selectman, "measured the measures", kept the books, was town crier, taught school, and was town clerk. His death is recorded "John Trumble was buried July 18, 1657". This was in Rowley.

From All Saint's Church, Newcastle records we have: John Trumble and Elinor Chandler m. July 7, 1635, also burial of child Beriah, and bapt. of son John in 1639. Ellinor or Ellen died in Rowley 1648/9. She is the ancestress. John m. 2nd, 2nd of 6th mo. 1650, Ann, widow of Michael Hopkinson, with four children. John and Ann had two children. All children, including Hopkinson children are named in the settlement of John Trumbull's estate. John and Ellinor (Chandler) Trumbull had six children: Beriah, John, Hannah, JUDAH (ancestor), Ruth, Joseph. Before taking our ancestor I wish to give something of Joseph. He is the ancestor of all the famous men of history. They were: John Trumbull, early poet of Conn.; Jonathan, Sr., fourteen years governor of Conn., called "Brother Jonathan" by George Washington; Jonathan, Jr., eleven years Gov. of Conn.; John Trumbull, brother of Jonathan, Jr., the historical and portrait painter. Four of his paintings are in the rotunda of the Capitol, Washington, D. C. Rev. Benjamin Trumbull, minister and historian of Conn. J. Hammond Trumbull, historian, scholar, librarian, Conn.

JUDAH TRUMBULL (John) is our ancestor, b. 3:4 mo; 1643, Rowley, Mass. He was of Rowley, Brookfield, and Suffield, where he died April 1, 1692. Judah and his brother Joseph had grants of land in Suffield lying side by side. On March 3, 1686/7 it was voted to employ "David Winchell & Judah Trumble to goe upon Discovery of what meddow there is beyond the mountains and to make return to the Towne of wt number of acres they shall Judge there is etc." May 21, 1688 he was elected selectman.

Judah Trumbull married Mary about 1673. After Judah's death Mary married Dec. 22, 1692, Victory Sikes, his third wife. Victory Sikes an important man of Suffield. Mary's death not known. Judah and Mary () Trumbull had eight children; JOHN TRUMBULL (ancestor), Ebenezer, Joseph, Judah, Mary, William, Samuel, Ephraim.

JOHN TRUMBULL (Judah, John), b. March 5, 1674/5, Suffield. When he reached manhood he became known as John Trumbull, the second, while his cousin, son of Joseph, was John the first. John Trumble "the second" married Martha Taylor Feb. 14, 1704/5, published to marry Dec. 9, 1704. Martha Taylor, b. Feb. 12, 1683, daughter of Samuel and Ruth (Cogan) Taylor. (See Cogan, Taylor). John and Martha (Taylor) Trumbull had five children born in Suffield-Thankful, MARTHA (ancestress), Ebenezer, Ruth, Margaret. MARTHA TRUMBULL, second child of John and Martha (Taylor) Trumbull m. Jared Huxley, Jr., as given under Huxley.

TAYLOR and COGAN.

JONATHAN TAYLOR of Springfield, Mass. is the earliest known ancestor of this name. Springfield town book has this record: "Mary Taylor ye daughter of Jonathan Taylor borne ye 1st day of ye 6th mo. 1649." This is the earliest record I have of him. Assuming he was at least twenty years of age in 1649, this would place his birth about 1628, so I think we may call him an immigrant ancestor. There is only one record which I think refers to Jonathan's wife. The Pynchon private records have—"Mary the wife of Jonathan Taylor Senr was sick and died Sept. 9 1683." Jonathan was the only senior at this time, besides his son Jonathan, Jr., married Sarah Brooks. The births of all the children of Jonathan and Mary () Taylor are recorded in the Springfield books with only the name of father given.

Our ancestor began seemingly with small land holdings, but kept increasing his acres until he had about the usual number. He held many minor offices. He had a seat in the meeting house. Jonathan and several other settlers were absent from town meeting, Aug. 29, 1666, their fine "to be added to ye next town rate." Those early settlers took local duties seriously. Town meeting Feb. 2, 1668: "Jonathan Taylor chosen constable for ye yeere ensueing, oath administered to him by ye Woshp'll Capt Pynchon."

Springfield had a witchcraft episode. Our ancestor got his name in the records. Among the trial records we find: "Jonathan Taylor, after listening to Mrs. Parson's evidence (she had accused her husband of witchcraft) saw in his dreams three snakes on the floor and one of them with black and yellow stripes bit him on the forehead. He then heard a solemn voice cry out: Death. The voice was that of Hugh Parsons. Death! thats a lie shouted Taylor. It was never known that such a snake killed a man. Taylor was shaking so that it aroused his wife who tried to rescue him from his unseemly dream." (Too much toddy the night after hearing Mrs. Parson's evidence, is the compiler's belief.) The execution of Hugh Parsons was halted by the General Court at Boston. Parsons disappeared and was never seen again. Mrs. Parsons died of remorse and terror before the day set for the execution of her husband.

Jonathan Taylor died Oct. 12 or 13, 1683, recorded in Suffolk. He probably had gone there to be with one of his sons

after the death of his wife a few weeks before his own. He left a small estate, but he had given deeds as gifts to his sons before he died. An unusual item in the inventory is "soape 10s." Jonathan and Mary () Taylor had six children, one dying soon after birth; Mary, Anna, SAMUEL, (ancestor) Jonathan, Rebecca, Thomas.

SAMUEL TAYLOR (Jonathan) b. "8 day of ye 7 mo 1652," Springfield. We have a record of gift of land from his father which proves his parentage. Also in settling the estate of their father the record reads: "Sam^{ll} and Jonathan Taylor Sons to Jonathan Taylor deceased etc." adds another proof. Both sons removed to Suffield before 1681. Samuel died in Suffield Sept. 7, 1689, leaving widow Ruth and six daughters, the oldest just past 13 years, the youngest one and one half years. Samuel Taylor married Ruth Cogan, June 24, 1675, Springfield. No record of Ruth's parentage. After death of Samuel she married Thomas Copley of Suffield, son of Thomas Copley of Springfield. Samuel and Ruth (Cogan) Taylor had six children, all girls: Rebecca, Ruth, Anna, MARTHA (ancestress), Ruth, and Thankful. Martha Taylor, fourth child, b. Feb. 12, 1683, m. John Trumbull, second, as previously given. One record in the settlement of Samuel Taylor's estate proves Martha Trumbull's parentage: "A petition of John Trumble 2^d & Martha his wife one of the heirs of Samuel Taylor, Decd, for a distribution of A Home lot in Suffield of 54 Acres which was not made" in first distribution.

COGAN.

Searching failed to uncover the parentage of Ruth Cogan who married Samuel Taylor. I have used the spelling of the name found in the Springfield records. The name has various spellings, Coggin, Coggins, Coggen, Coggan, and one reference suggests the original name may have been Cozzens. The nearest connection, I think, is with John Cogan an early settler of Dorchester, Mass. Hinman in his *Genealogies of Puritans* says this John Cogan removed to Windsor, Conn. in the first settlement of the town. The Windsor records have several of the spelling Coggins: Bathsheba Coggins married John Barber (brother of our ancestress Mercy Barber Norton), March 31, 1670. There was also a Martha Coggins m. Dec. 1, 1670, and a Mary Coggins who married Samuel Barber, brother of John.

Bathesheba who married John Barber was of Springfield. John Barber was b. 1642, and if Bathesheba was near his age she would have been old enough to have been a widow with one child. She may have been an older sister of Martha. The fact that they were both of Springfield hints of relationship.

NORTON.

We introduce our immigrant ancestor GEORGE NORTON with a colonial record: "The first general letter of the Governor and Deputy of the New England Company for a Plantation in Massachusetts Bay, dated

April 17, 1629, Gravesend:

We advise you But there is one Norton, a carpenter, whom we pray you respect as he shall deserve, etc." It is said that George Norton arrived sometime after April 17, 1629 in the Francis Higginson party. He settled first, probably, in Salem, where he was a freeman May 14, 1634 and was granted 40 acres. He was in Gloucester in 1642 and 1643 where he was a selectman and representative to General Court. He was in Wenham in 1646 and had two children baptised there. He returned to Salem and continued there till his death.

George Norton is credited with building the first meeting house in Salem; "It was agreed with Mr. Norton in 1634 to build a suitable meeting house which should not exceed the amount of £100." In "Feb. 13, 1651/2 The Town of Ipswich agreed with George Norton to groundsell the Meeting House and leave the doors and walls both for clapboards and dabling." He was to receive 12^d a foot, "the Town drawing the timber and underpinning it." Aug. 4, 1656 George Norton leased the farm of Lucy Downing of Salem. He is called carpenter in this lease. The farm was near that of "the Worshipfull Jno. Endecot Esq. in Salem." The farm was called Groton. George was to have it for ten years, he agreeing to build on the farm a strong and sufficient house "like that of Mr. Tredwell at Ipswich." George subleased this farm in 1659/60 to Robert Preston of Ipswich. At the June 1658 session of Court George was licensed "to keep an ordinary upon the road where he lives and to sell strong waters to travelers."

George Norton died sometime before Sept. 22, 1659 the date on which the inventory of his estate was taken. Administration was granted to his widow Mary, Nov. 29, 1659. George Norton's wife, our ancestress, was Mary Machias, according

to the Norton history in the New England Genealogies. I do not know the authority for it. I find no Machias family in the New Eng. Hist. Gen. Register. Mary is mentioned in the will of Bethia Cartwright of Salem: "I give unto Mary Norton the wife of George Norton in Salem my best coat." Will dated May 2, 1640. The record says "Norton's man had attended her (Bethia Cartwright)". Mary married after the death of George Norton, Phillip Fowler. Mary Norton was left a widow with ten children. The Court gives names with ages of all ten children, although their births are found recorded. The total amount of the George Norton estate was 361 li.11s.6d. The children of George and Mary (Machias) Norton were—Free-grace, John, Nathaniel, GEORGE (ancestor), Mary, Mehit-able, Sarah, Hannah, Abigail, Elizabeth.

GEORGE NORTON, 2nd (George), bapt. March 28, 1643, Salem. He was a carpenter and an inn keeper. He settled first in Ipswich where he married 1st, Sarah Hart, dau. of Thomas, Oct. 7, 1669. He removed to Suffield in 1674, where he received a grant of 15 acres on High Street. He was granted in all 60 acres in Suffield. He was first ensign of a "foot company". In 1692 George became Suffield's first Captain. He was the first representative to the General Court at Boston in 1693, and was chosen for another session but excused from going as the town could not afford to pay his expenses. He was voted to keep an ordinary or inn. Sarah, his wife died June 23, 1682, and George m. 2nd, the widow Mercy (Barber) Gillett, dau. of Thomas Barber, immigrant ancestor. They were married June 20, 1683. Capt. George Norton died Nov. 15, 1696. His widow Mercy died Dec. 31, 1725. Mercy was bapt. Oct. 12, 1651, Windsor, Conn. His estate amounted to 269 li.7s. The list of his carpenter tools is quite marvelous. He had "bibles and other books...£1-07-00." One looking glass valued 10s. George had eleven children by the two wives. Children of George and Sarah (Hart) Norton—Thomas, George m. the daughter of the Rev. John Younglove. Dr. Irving Fisher famous Yale professor is descended from this son, I believe. Nathaniel, Samuel, John. Children by wife Mercy (Barber)—MARY (the ancestress), Abigail, Freegrace, Johanna, Elizabeth, Elizabeth again. MARY NORTON, the first child of Capt. George and Mercy (Barber) Norton was born Jan. 18, 1684, Suffield. The record of her birth reads, "daughter of George & Mercy Norton." She m. May 5, 1709, Jared Huxley, which has been given.

Chapter Two

BARBER, SPENCER, BEARDING

BARBER.

THOMAS BARBER is the immigrant ancestor. The ship list of those sailing from London March 16, 1634/5 has the name

Tho: Barber aged 20 years.

He was one of the party headed by Francis and Henry Stiles, master carpenters and freemen of the City of London, Eng. This company was organized by Sir Richard Saltonstall, one of the Connecticut Patentees. We know from a record that Thomas Barber was one of several men apprenticed to Mr. Francis Stiles. This party settled at Windsor, Conn. Thomas was learning his trade when the Pequot War broke out in 1637. Thomas Barber was one of the Windsor men placed under Capt. Mason. The decisive battle was fought about May 26, 1637. Capt. Mason was assisted by reenforcements under Capt. Gardiner of the Saybrook fort. The names of only fourteen men under Capt. Mason in that battle are known. One of them is the name of our ancestor. On the return trip to Windsor after the victorious battle Thomas Barber engaged in a word battle with Lieut. Cook. He got his name in history again, but he was the loser in this battle. The two men were discussing religion and church, and probably their connection with the state. A remark was made by Lieut. Cook which angered Thomas Barber and he struck Cook. The affair was settled in the Court and Thomas Barber was adjudged in error for striking a superior officer. He had to forfeit his military rank, that of sergeant, and pay a fine of five pounds.

One historian says that Thomas Barber was granted about 600 acres of land for his military service in the Pequot War, in 1641. I found no record to show that he ever took possession of this grant. He was made a freeman in 1645. His home lot was in Windsor. It consisted of 8 acres and extended

over the present Pleasant Street. Thomas Barber married, Oct. 7, 1640, Joan or Jane I am sure her name was Joan or Joanne, as this name appears several times in the families of her children but I find no Jane. It is generally thought now that Joan was the daughter of a Dutch settler who came in the Dutch expedition up the Connecticut river. There is a tradition that Joan was the first white person to step upon Connecticut soil. Thomas Barber and his wife died within one day of each other. Joan died the 10th and Thomas the 11th of Sept., 1662. His estate was valued at £132-14-00. Thomas and Joan () Barber had six children, the oldest one not quite 21 years old when they died. The children were—John, Thomas, Sarah, Samuel, MERCY (ancestress), Josias or Josiah.

MERCY BARBER (Thomas) bapt. Oct. 12, 1651, Windsor. After death of her parents Mercy was placed with Lieut. Walter Fyler and his wife "until 18 years of age unless she marries before with her Masters and Dames and eldest brothers approbation." This was by order of the Court. Her younger brothers were apprenticed to different men of the community. Mercy married July 8, 1669, John Gillett, son of Jonathan, the immigrant. They lived in Windsor. They had six children before John's death in 1682. Mercy married 2nd, George Norton of Suffield, which has been given. Turn to Norton to find names of children of George and Mercy Norton.

SPENCER.

THOMAS SPENCER, immigrant ancestor, is one of few ancestors of whom we think we have definite connection with an ancestor in England. I am sorry lack of space prevents giving some old records and two old wills found in England. It is quite probable that Thomas Spencer is one of the four sons of Geret or Jarrard Spencer, bapt. May 20, 1576, St. Mary's Parish, Stotford, Bedfordshire. These four sons are mentioned in the will of Richard Spencer of London-Jarrard, Thomas, Michael, and children of William, deceased, sons of "my brother Jarrard." Our ancestor named a son Jared (spelled various ways in early records), and our ancestress Sarah (Spencer) Huxley used the name. There were four Spencer men of these identical names in Massachusetts Bay before 1637. It is thought that our ancestor is the Thomas Spencer who was in Cambridge, Mass. as early as 1633, where he took the freeman's oath May 14, 1634, and had land plots granted in 1635. He removed to Hartford by 1637 where he was an original proprietor. His home lot was on the north side of the little river, out toward "the cow pasture." Several tracts of land were set off to him. He is described "Sergt at Armes" in a 1639 record. He held many minor offices. He is credited with service in the Pequot War, and was granted 60 acres "for his good services in the country." He married for his second wife, Sept. 11, 1645, Sarah Bearding, daughter, and seemingly only child, of Nathaniel Bearding by a first wife. There is no record of Sarah's death, but as she is not mentioned either in the will of her husband or her father it is assumed she died before either will was made. Nathaniel Bearding bequeathed to "my son-in-law, Thomas Spencer," and to the children of Thomas. This proves Sarah's ancestry, and our own. Thomas and Sarah (Bearding) had six children. Thomas had three sons by a former wife, name unknown. Children by 1st wife were—Obadiah, Thomas, Samuel; by Sarah—Jared, SARAH (ancestress), Elizabeth, Hannah, Mary or Marah, Martha. Thomas Spencer's will was made Sept. 9, 1686, and proved Oct. 26, 1687. He names all his children in will. He d. Sept. 11, 1687.

Matthew's "American Armoury and Blue Book" accredits the use of the Spencer Coat of Arms, of the English family of Bedfordshire, Eng. to two men of St. Louis, claiming descent from Gerard Spencer, supposed brother of Thomas. The arms

are discribed—Quarterly, argent and gules, in 2 and 3 a fret or, over all on a bend sable three escallops of the first.

BEARDING.

NATHANIEL BEARDING was in Hartford in 1636, but not as an original proprietor. He and two other men were granted lots "at the Townes Courtesie". Later, 1666 he drew lots, at least of 18 acres, on the east side of the River. His first wife, name unknown, was the mother of Sarah who married Thomas Spencer. He married 2nd, Abigail, widow of William Andrews. There were no children by second wife, who outlived him. Nathaniel Bearding made his will Jan. 7, 1673, and it was proven Nov. 11, 1674. He died Sept. 14, 1674. Inventory shows an estate of £282-15-10. He named all the daughters of Thomas Spencer by their given names, and calls Thomas his son-in-law. He bequeathed to "Jarred Spencer, my grandchild, who is the son of Thomas Spencer the eldest", and Jarred was named executor.

BOOK IV.

ANCESTORS OF PHILENA ELTON

Joseph Fellows, Junior, married Philena Elton.
She was the first child born to Ebenezer, 3rd, and
Rhoda (Hurlbut) Elton.

ANCESTRY OF PHILENA ELTON.

PATERNAL LINE.

JOHN ELTON, immigrant, m. JANE HALL, daughter of Richard and Mary (....) Hall, and their son,

EBENEZER ELTON, b. May 11, 1686, m. PATIENCE BRADLEY, daughter of Nathan and Esther or Hester (Griswold) Bradley. Their son—

EBENEZER ELTON, bapt. Oct. . . , 1712, m. ANNA WARD, daughter of William and Mary (Harris) Ward. Their son—

EBENEZER ELTON, b. Feb. 20, 1737/38, m. RHODA HURLBUT, daughter of Capt. Isaac and Esther (Cowles) Hurlbut. Their first child was PHILENA ELTON who m. JOSEPH FELLOWS.

JOHN HALL, immigrant, and wife had son—

RICHARD HALL, b. abt. 1620, Eng., m. MARY (....). Their daughter—

JANE HALL, b. March, 1652/3, m. JOHN ELTON, as given. and ELIZABETH (....) BRADLEY, had—

NATHAN BRADLEY, b. abt. 1638, Eng., m. ESTHER GRISWOLD, dau. of Michael and Ann (....) Griswold. Their daughter—

PATIENCE BRADLEY, b. Apr. 6, 1688, m. EBENEZER ELTON, 1st, which has been given.

MICHAEL GRISWOLD, immigrant, had wife ANNE (....). Their daughter—

ESTHER GRISWOLD, b. May 8, 1648, m. NATHAN BRADLEY, and their daughter—Patience Bradley m. Ebenezer, 2nd, which has been given.

WILLIAM WARD, immigrant, b. Aug. 16, 1632, Eng., m. PHEBE FENNER (?), Mar. 28, 1660. They had—

THOMAS WARD, b. Feb. 7, 1660/61, m. ANNA TAPPIN, dau. of JAMES and ANNA (..) TAPPIN. Their son—

WILLIAM WARD, b. Apr. 14, 1687, m. MARY HARRIS, dau. of Daniel and Abigail (Barnes) Harris. They had—

ANNA WARD, b. Nov. 3, 1714, m. EBENEZER ELTON, 2nd, June 19, 1735, previously given. Their son Ebenezer Elton 3rd, m. Rhoda Hurlbut and had Philena Elton.

THOMAS FENNER, immigrant, m., and had daughter
PHEBE FENNER, b. about 1633, m. William Ward, immi-
grant.

CAPT. THOMAS TAPPIN, m. EMMA (. . . .) and their son,
JAMES TAPPIN, bapt. Feb. 12, 1643, Milford, Conn., m.
ANNA and their daughter
ANNA TAPPIN, b. Sept. 29 (?), 1662, m. Thomas Ward, as
given.

THOMAS HARRIS, immigrant, had wife ELIZABETH
Their son,
DANIEL HARRIS, m. MARY WELD, daughter of Capt.
Joseph and Elizabeth (. . . .) Weld. Their son—
DANIEL HARRIS, b. July 15, 1653, m. ABIGAIL BARNES,
daughter of Thomas and Elizabeth (. . . .) Barnes, Their
daughter—
MARY HARRIS, b. Jan. 11, 1686, m. William Ward, previously
given and had daughter Anna who m. Ebenezer Elton, 2nd.

THOMAS BARNES, immigrant, had wife ELIZABETH
Their daughter—
ABIGAIL BARNES, b. Mar. 16, 1657, m. Daniel Harris, given.

CAPT. JOSEPH WELD, immigrant, had wife Elizabeth,
m. in Eng. Their daughter—
MARY WELD, b. abt. 1627, m. Daniel Harris, the first, given.

MATERNAL LINE.

THOMAS HURLBUT, immigrant, had wife SARAH
Their son—
SAMUEL HURLBUT, b. about 1644, m. MARY and
their son—
JONATHAN HURLBUT, b. Mar. 2, 1677, m. 2nd, ABIAH
GILLET (?) and their son
CAPT. ISAAC HURLBUT, b. 1715, m. ESTHER COWLES,
dau. of Caleb and Abigail (Woodford) Cowles, and their
daughter—
RHODA HURLBUT, m. Ebenezer Elton, 3rd, and had Philena
Elton, who m. Joseph Fellows, Jr.

JOHN COWLES, immigrant, m. in Eng. HANNAH
Their son—

SAMUEL COWLES, b. abt. 1639, m. ABIGAIL STANLEY,
daughter of Timothy and Elizabeth (...) Stanley. Their
son—

CALEB COWLES, b. June 20, 1682, m. ABIGAIL WOOD-
FORD, dau. of Joseph and Rebecca (Newell) Woodford.
Their daughter—

ESTHER COWLES, b. Jan. 9, 1715/16, m. Isaac Hurlbut, and
they had Rhoda who m. Ebenezer Elton, 3rd.

TIMOTHY STANLEY, immigrant, had wife ELIZABETH
..... Their daughter—

ABIGAIL STANLEY, m. Samuel Cowles, previously given.

THOMAS WOODFORD, immigrant, m. MARY BLOTT, im-
migrant, m. Mar. 4, 1635, Their son,

JOSEPH WOODFORD, m. REBECCA NEWELL, dau. of
Thomas and Rebecca (Olmstead) Newell. Their dau.—

ABIGAIL WOODFORD, m. Caleb Cowles, previously given.

THOMAS NEWELL, immigrant, m. REBECCA OLMSTEAD,
immigrant, and their daughter—

REBECCA NEWELL, b. Jan. 1643, m. Joseph Woodford,
given before.

REBECCA OLMSTEAD, immigrant, m. Thomas Newell, just
given.

ROBERT BLOTT, immigrant, 1632. His daughter—

MARY BLOTT, m. Thomas Woodford, which has been given.

..... GILLETT, had son who had daughter ABIAH
GILLETT, who m. Jonathan Hurlbut as his second wife,
previously given.

Chapter One

ELTON, HALL, BRADLEY, GRISWOLD

ELTON.

THE NAME Elton has a charm for me which no other name occurring in my ancestry possesses. I can not define it nor give a reason for it. I only know that when I hear or see the name I am conscious of a pleasing sensation. I find the name used several times as a given name and have concluded that others find the name pleasing.

JOHN ELTON of Middletown, Conn., is the immigrant ancestor. Mr. J. P. Elton of Waterbury, Conn., wrote me in 1932: "I find in a letter written to my grandfather by Professor Elton (Dr. Romeo Elton) that he established to his own satisfaction that one Richard Elton of Bristol, Eng., a member of a branch of the present family of Clevedon Court, near Bristol, was our ancestor and father of the first John Elton who came to this country." The colonial records of John Elton are meager. He married about 1671 (their first child was born 26 July, 1672) JANE HALL, b. March . . , 1652/3, daughter of Richard and Mary () Hall of Middletown. John Elton died probably in December or January, 1786/7. The inventory of his estate was taken Jan. 17, 1686/7. The Court made the settlement of estate March 3, 1686/7. Richard and John Hall, father and uncle of Jane, respectively, were appointed to assist her. The estate was very small, only 29 li. Three children with ages are named in the Court record. The youngest, EBENEZER aged eight months, is our ancestor. Jane married, 2nd, Thomas Stevens and was left a widow again in 1714. John and Jane (Hall) Elton had six children all born in Middletown—Mary, Richard, John, Richard again, Anna, Ebenezer.

"EBENEZER Son to John Elton and Jane his wife was borne May 11, 1686", so reads the birth record of our ancestor. We find Ebenezer in manhood in Branford, Conn., and apparently a mariner. Tradition says that he acquired considerable

property in Branford, which remained in possession of some of his heirs as late as the middle of the nineteenth century. Ebenezer married PATIENCE BRADLEY, b. April 6, 1688, daughter of Nathan and Esther (Griswold) Bradley of Guilford, Conn. Their only child, EBENEZER, 2nd, was bapt. in October, 1712, Branford. Ebenezer, 1st, sailed from Branford in his own ship for Bristol, Eng., and was lost at sea. June 7, 1721, Daniel Cruttenden of Guilford, gave a bond for fifty pounds as an administrator of the "estate of Ebenezer Elton, late of Branford." April 25, 1726, Daniel Cruttenden was appointed guardian of Ebenezer Elton "a minor child of Ebenezer Elton late of Branford Decd" and signing with him was the name of Patience Cruttenden, described as his wife.

EBENEZER ELTON, 2nd, bapt. in October, 1712, Branford, was in Middletown when he married ANNA WARD, June 19, 1735. Anna Ward b. Nov. 3, 1714, daughter of William and Mary (Harris) Ward of Middletown. Eleven days after the marriage, William Ward gave a deed dated June 30, 1735, to "my Son in Law Ebenezer Elton of the same Middletown and my Daughter Anna his wife." Anna died May 2, 1753, having borne nine children to Ebenezer, 2nd. Her grave is in the Washington Street burial ground, Middletown. (See picture of her stone.)

Ebenezer Elton, 2nd, m. after Anna's death, Hannah Bacon, Jan. 23, 1755, daughter of Mr. Benjamin and Rhoda (Miller) Bacon, of Middletown. I believe this family of Bacon claim descent from the family of Sir Francis Bacon of England. Ebenezer, 2nd, removed after April 23, 1781, to Watertown, and later removed to Harwinton, Conn., where he purchased ten acres of land, March 16, 1797. He died here, the record says he was "buried May 24, 1798, aged 85 years, 8 mo." His wife Hannah survived him. The record of settlement of his estate reveals that his son Dr. John Elton attended him in his last sickness, and his son Benjamin helped care for him, and Benjamin bought the whole of the real estate of his father for ninety five dollars and twenty five cents in the final settlement.

The children of Ebenezer 2nd, and Anna (Ward) Elton: Recompense, EBENEZER (the ancestor), Mary, Bradley, Patience, James, William (a Rev. War soldier), Richard, Elizabeth. Children of Ebenezer, 2nd, and Hannah (Bacon) Elton: John, Elizabeth (first of name died), Richard, Rhoda, Benja-

min, Hannah, Lucy, Nathan Noah, Richard, again, Esther, Nathan Noah, again. Before I leave the Elton family I will give something of several of the children.

EBENEZER ELTON, 3rd, b. Feb. 20, 1737/8, Middletown. He is named in the will of his grandfather, William Ward. The wording in the will—"I give to Recompense Elton, Ebenezer Elton, Bradley Elton and the rest of the children of my daughter Anna Decd." Ebenezer, 3rd, m. Feb. 2 or 7, 1764, Rhoda Hurlbut dau. of Capt. Isaac and Esther (Cowles) Hurlbut. Ebenezer and Rhoda Elton were admitted to the church in the Kensington parish of Farmington, July 7, 1765. Records of the births of all their children are here in Kensington. The children are:—PHILENA (the ancestress), Pamela, James, Rhoda, Rhesa, Cyprian, Salmon. The minister recorded in the Kensington church records, "April 2, 1780, Ebenezer Elton and his wife removed to Canaan." This move gave us, undoubtedly, Philena Elton for an ancestor.

PHILENA ELTON, b. Oct. 15, 1764, Kensington, bapt. July 21, 1765, was the oldest child of Ebenezer, 3rd, and Rhoda (Hurlbut) Elton. She married Joseph Fellows Jr., of Canaan, Nov. 25, 1789. This completes the Elton line for us.

James Elton, b. April 20, 1746, a younger brother of Ebenezer, 3rd, was a physician. He practiced in Middletown and Watertown. He died in Watertown, Sept. 19, 1776. It is claimed that he never married. James's half brother, John, b. Oct. 6, 1755, first child of Ebenezer, 2nd, and Hannah (Bacon), studied medicine with him. John took over the practice of his brother on James's death. John served as a surgeon in the Rev. War.

Dr. John Elton heads a line of distinguished men of the name Elton. After Dr. John four generations are represented by an only son, or the only one to continue the family name. Dr. John Elton had one child, Samuel, b. Sept. 6, 1780, Watertown. His mother was Lucy Prince. Samuel studied medicine with his father and took over his father's practice on death of father Oct. 9, 1800. Samuel Elton practiced for sixty years. He married Betsey Merriman, and had seven children but only one survived the father, John Prince, b. April 24, 1809.

John Prince Elton chose a business career, and was very successful. He removed to Waterbury and there helped to



Courtesy of E. R. Stevenson

JOHN P. ELTON, 2ND.

organize the great Brass Works. He also established a banking company. He married Olive M., daughter of Capt. Moses Hall. He had two children, Lucy, m. C. W. Wayland and had two sons, John Elton and Thomas Chandler. James Samuel, only son of John Prince Elton, b. Nov. 7, 1837.

James Samuel Elton, took over the Brass Works and became president or director of several large corporations. He also financed several activities connected with the St. John's Episcopal Church of Waterbury. He m. Charlotte, dau. of Hiram Steele of East Bloomfield, N. Y. James S. and Charlotte (Steele) Elton had one son,

John Prince Elton, b. June 30, 1865, Waterbury, Conn. He is a descendant in the eighth generation of John Elton, founder of the Elton family in Connecticut. He is a graduate of Trinity College, Hartford, with degree B.S. He has been connected as president or director of many large corporations. During the World War Mr. Elton served on the War Industries Board at Washington, D. C., 1917-18. He is a member of the Waterbury Club, University Club, N. Y., the New York Yacht Club, city of New York, the Graduate Club of New Haven, and the Home Club of Waterbury. He has been an active and valuable member of the Episcopal church, and a supporter of charitable activities of his native city. He m. Deborah Steele, dau. of Charles A. Steele of Geneva, N. Y. He has two daughters, Deborah Richmond, and Charlotte, graduates of Vassar College.

Mr. J. P. Elton sent me the collected data of Elton families made by Mrs. Jennie Elton (Stevens) Mayo, and some of the records of research of the Elton families in England by Dr. Romeo Elton. Both Mrs. Mayo and Dr. Romeo Elton are descendants of Ebenezer, 2nd, and Anna (Ward) Elton. I regret I can not give these records, as I had expected to.

Romeo Elton, D.D., is the son of William and Anne (Morris) Elton. William was son of Ebenezer, 2nd, and Anna (Ward) Elton. Romeo was born in 1790 in Burlington, Conn. He graduated Brown University, 1813. A Baptist minister. Professor of Latin and Greek in Brown University from 1827 to 1843. After leaving Brown Dr. Romeo Elton went to England and resided in Exeter twenty two years, and in Bath two years. He married in England for his second wife Pro-

theria Gross, of Exter. She died in 1867. He returned to America and married Margaret A. Allen of Boston. He died Boston, Feb. 5, 1870. He bequeathed \$20,000 to establish a professorship of Natural Philosophy in Brown University, and nearly as much to Columbian College (N. Y.?) to establish a chair of Intellectual and Moral Philosophy.

I am giving the lineage of Jennie Elton Stevens. She was a greatniece of Dr. Romeo Elton. William Elton, son of Ebenezer, 2nd, and Anna (Ward) Elton, had an older son than Romeo. He was Calvin, b. 1785, m. Jerusha Cadwell. They had Harriet Elizabeth who m. May 5, 1853, Orville Harvey Stevens. They had two children.

Charles Elton Stevens, m. Dec. 15, 1880, Alice Rowley.

Jennie Elton Stevens, m. Dec. 8, 1892, Com. William Kennon Mayo.

HALL.

JOHN HALL of England, born about 1584, is the immigrant ancestor of our line of Hall. It is said that he and his four children were a part of the company gathered under Rev. Thomas Hooker and Rev. Samuel Stone for settlement in America, and that they landed in or near Boston in 1633. John Hall and his children may have settled first in Roxbury, Mass. And it is thought they came with the first Hooker party to settle Hartford. John Hall's homelot in Hartford was upon Lord's Hill and consisted of four acres. He had other parcels granted to him. About 1650 he sold his home lot and with his three sons and one daughter removed to Middletown, a new settlement south of Hartford. Here the father and older sons had land recorded June 9 & 10, 1654. They all remained in Middletown.

John Hall was a carpenter and taught his trade to his two older sons. He made his will May 14, 1673, and died May 26 following. He gives his age "about 89 years" in will. He names all his children and "to each of the children of my Son Richard as a remembrance of my fatherly affection to them a Noble a piece." Our Jane was included in this bequest. Another bequest: "I give allso out of my Estate ten shillins towards the Incourageing of a reading and writing school in Midle Town on ye South side of the Rivulet" etc. John Hall signed his will with a mark, but the will reads, "In dayly expectation of my sollemn change," so it is not surprising that he could not sign his name. His oldest son, John, was a very good penman, while our ancestor Richard's penmanship was ordinary. John's estate was small, £54:13:07. Nothing is known of John Hall's wife. It is thought she died in England. There were four children:—John, RICHARD (ancestor), Sarah, and Samuel.

RICHARD HALL (John), was born about 1620. In his will dated Jan. 11, 1689/90 he says he is about seventy one years old. He married in Hartford, Mary ——. He had lands recorded in Middletown, June 9, 1654. He was a carpenter. He acquired a good deal of land. The inventory of his estate lists 230 acres in the "westernmost range of lots," besides other parcels. His house and orchard and 8 acres of land were valued at £122, which is much above the average of that period. Richard entailed his land bequests to his children and

invoked the Court to assist in carrying out his wish. He names his wife and all his children, except son Richard, in will. Son Richard had been killed at Hatfield, May 30, 1676, in battle with Indians during King Philip's War. Richard Hall died March 27, 1691. Mary, his wife, died three days later, May 30. Richard and Mary () Hall had seven children:—Mary, John, JANE (ancestress), Sarah, Richard, Samuel, and Anna.

JANE HALL, b. March —, 1652/3, married John Elton, immigrant ancestor, previously given. Jane was bequeathed 30 acres in the "bogie" meadow lot. See Elton for her children.

BRADLEY.

Ebenezer Elton, 1st, married Patience Bradley. The name Bradley is said to be pure Anglo-Saxon, meaning "broad lea."

ELIZABETH BRADLEY, widow(?), with five children came to the Mass. Bay Colony about 1645. We do not know our ancestor's name nor when nor where he died. Elizabeth and her children remained probably, in Rowley, Mass. until about 1652, when they removed to New Haven. Here she married, Nov. 8, 1653, John Parmeley or Parmelee, one of the signers of the Plantation Covenant. He died in New Haven Nov. 3(?), 1659, his will probated 8th Nov. Elizabeth m. 3rd, a man of name Evarts, or Evats. Elizabeth died in January, 1683. The nuncupative will of Elizabeth was proven June 13, 1863. She named only daughter "alling" and son Stephen. The children of Elizabeth and — Bradley were— Daniel, Ellen, Joshua, NATHAN (ancestor), Stephen. Our ancestor had been married before he married Elizabeth, as there was William called half brother* in the settlement of son Daniel's estate. Daniel left a widow, but no children. His estate was divided, after the widow's portion, between his mother Elizabeth, and his brothers (all named, with William receiving a half share) and his sister Ellen, wife of John Alling.

NATHAN BRADLEY, was born about 1638, in Eng., date based upon Court record of Dec. 2, 1658, that he was "about 20 years of age." There is an interesting legend of Nathan which shows how nearly we came to being deprived of a Bradley ancestor. The Bradley family were in London, staying at the Sign of the White Horse Inn, near Cripple-gate, preparatory to sailing to America. Nathan got lost from his mother when they were on the street one day. A woman found him crying and after questioning him got him to tell where his mother was. The woman directed a boy to take him to the Inn and he was united with his desponding mother. A Bible record says Nathan was about six years of age when he had this experience.

Nathan came with his mother to New Haven, and they removed to Guilford, Conn., before Dec. 2, 1658. He was voted a freeman at Hartford Court May 13, 1669. In his will he

* William is not actually called half brother in settlement of Daniel's estate. He was allotted only a half share, so is assumed he was a half brother. He was much older than the children of Elizabeth () Bradley.

describes himself yeoman. Nathan married about 1668, ESTHER GRISWOLD, b. May 8, 1648, Wethersfield, Conn., dau. of Michael and Ann () Griswold. She is named in the will of her father "my" beloved daughter Esther Bradley", and four of her children are named, all that were born when will was made. Esther died after the birth of her youngest child, Patience, but exact date not known. Nathan m. 2nd, Hannah, widow of Joseph Tuttle, and she died Nov. 30, 1695. He m. 3rd, Mary —— named in his will. Nathan d. Nov. 10, 1713, Guilford.

Nathan and Esther (Griswold) Bradley had eight children, all but one, Daniel, who died young, named in will of father: Ann, Mary and Abigail, twins, Esther, Daniel, Nathan Noah, and PATIENCE, our ancestress.

PATIENCE BRADLEY, b. April 6, 1688. She married Ebenezer Elton. Dec. 31, 1713, she gave a receipt to her brother Nathan Noah, executor of their father's estate,— "Then Recd of my Brother Nathan Noah Bradley, the full Sum of Twenty three pounds, Ten Shillings & Six, it being the full Sum or Legacy, which was Left to me by my Honoured Father—Nathan Bradley, Lately deceased" etc. Signed Patience Elton. She m. 2nd, Daniel Cruttenden. She d. Aug. 13, 1743.

Descendants of William Bradley, the half brother, claim he used Bradley arms, described—"Entire, field argent: Chevron, sable. Crest, an open helmet." Descendants of Stephen, son of Elizabeth, claim the Bradley arms were found on a silver tankard, described, "Gules a chevron argent between three boar's head of the field."

GRISWOLD.

MICHAEL GRISWOLD of Wethersfield is the immigrant ancestor. A good deal of searching and study has been done on the Griswold families of America to connect them with the English Griswold family of Kenilworth. There seems to be proof that Edward and Matthew Griswold, brothers, were from Kenilworth. It is claimed that the Rev. F. W. Chapman, who made an extensive study of this English family, said he had documentary proof that Michael was a brother of Edward and Matthew. But I doubt their being brothers. I think, perhaps Edward and Matthew were uncles of Michael. The Griswold family of Kenilworth had a coat of arms, described: Argent—a fesse gules between two greyhounds passant proper. Motto—"Fortiter et celeriter", (Strongly and quickly).

Michael Griswold was in Wethersfield in 1846, as his first child was born in that year and is recorded in Wethersfield book. Michael was a blacksmith by trade. He amassed quite a good estate. It was valued at £628:01:00 after his death. He entailed his estate by will, but revoked this part in a codicil. This act of entailing his estate strengthens the belief that he came from a good family. Michael Griswold's wife was Anne. I have been unable to find her family name. She was living when Michael made his will Dec. 10, 1678, proved Nov. 18, 1684. There were nine children:—Thomas, ESTHER (ancestress), Mary, Michael, d. young, Abigail, Isaac, Jacob, Sarah, Michael again.

ESTHER GRISWOLD, b. May 8, 1648, Wethersfield, m. Nathan Bradley of Guilford. See Bradley for her children.

The Michael Griswold line produced many fine men. The History of Ancient Wethersfield by Adams says: The Griswold family furnished many mariners, but more soldiers. There were fifteen men descendants of Michael who were mariners. The Matthew Griswold line produced a governor and many noted men and women.

Chapter Two

WARD, FENNER, TAPPIN, HARRIS, BARNES

WARD.

THE MARRIAGE OF Ebenezer Elton, 2nd, to Anna Ward gave us the Ward line of ancestry.

WILLIAM WARD, of Oxfordshire, England, is the immigrant ancestor. Mr. Frank F. Starr, historian, of Middletown, sent me the record which he had copied from the old Bible of William Ward. It had been written by himself, and is as follows:

I was born in Oxfordshire in Northly
Agust 16th baptised 19 anno Dominy 1632.

Since receiving the record I have found that there is a district in the western part of Oxfordshire known as Northleigh, and I take Northly to be this district.

William Ward married first in Conn., Sarah Phelps and she had one son, and died soon after his birth. This son died young. A record in the old town book of Middletown has an interest for us:

william ward & phebe his wiff ware Joyned together
In marage the march the 28th 1660.

Phebe is our ancestress and I have something of her family under Fenner. The Middletown books have the records of all the children born to William and Phebe (Fenner) Ward. And finally for these two we have:

Ensigne William Ward departed this Life March 28th
1690 Phebe Ward wife to the said ward above sd
Departed this life September 1th 1691.

They were buried in the Riverside Burial Ground, Middletown.

William Ward was not only a great land owner—over one thousand acres are listed in the inventory of his estate—but he had founded a fulling mill plant, which business had developed to such an extent that he added a codicile to his will and increased some of his bequests because of the in-

crease of returns from this business. His estate was valued at £603:15:00. His house, barn, mill house and home lot were valued at £100. The inventory is taken by rooms in his house, so that it is possible to reconstruct his home. The home contained the "kitchen or dwelling room", a chamber over the cellar, a shop room and a little shop room, a shop chamber, the shop garret, little shop chamber. Separate from the house were a mill house with a chamber in that, and the fulling mill. The chamber above the cellar was used by the parents, as William's clothing was in that room. It had also the best bed. William's clothing was valued at nine pounds, listed by pieces. 123 acres of land in the "north west Quarter" was valued at seven pounds 10s. There were curtains and valances for beds, besides many bed clothes, and much linen. 4 doz and 3 napkins and five table cloths, are all much above the ordinary number. William had two Bibles and "other books" and three "phisick books." All the children by Phebe were living when settlement of estate was made. They are all named in will, as was Phebe the wife and grandson William, son of Thomas. This grandson is our ancestor. The children of William and Phebe (Fenner) Ward:—THOMAS, Phebe, William, Sarah, Anne, Dorothy, Susanna, and John. John was given the home place.

THOMAS WARD, b. Feb. 7, 1660/1, is the ancestor. Being the oldest son he received a double portion although the will does not make the statement. The fulling mill was held jointly by Thomas and his brother William. Thomas took an active part in public affairs. He was a selectman, lieutenant of the South Company, 1699, and was made Captain of it before 1712. He was appointed by the General Court to be Justice of the Peace for Hartford County in 1712, and continued to hold it to 1729. He was Deputy to the General Court in 1706, 1711,-12.

Thomas Ward m. 1st, Dec. 6, 1683, ANNA TAPPIN, who is mother of all his children, but one by second wife, and he died aged 4 years. Anna Tappin, b. Sept. 29, 1662, Milford, Conn., dau. of James and Anna () Tappin. The parents removed to Middletown when Anna was young and her birth is recorded there as well as in Milford. The will of William Ward, immigrant, confirms this marriage. In bounding land willed to Thomas, it says "straight over from his father Tappings lott." Anna died Nov. 30, 1712. Capt. Thomas Ward m. 2nd, Mrs. Elizabeth Browel, widow, Dec. 23, 1714, in New Port,

R. I. They had one son Fenner. Captain Thomas Ward died June 2, 1728, in his sixty eighth year. He was buried in Riverside burial ground. A large table monument marks his resting place. The children of Capt. Thomas and Anna (Tappin) Ward:—Thomas, WILLIAM, Anna, James, Phebe, James, again, Mary. Before leaving this family, I want to add—Thomas, Jr., in his will bequeathes “that Bible which was my honored father’s”, which may have been the Bible of William the immigrant. The will of Thomas, Sr., reveals that he owned negro man Peter.

WILLIAM WARD (Thomas, William), b. April 14, 1687, was named in wills of father and grandfather. His home place was in that part of Middletown known as Newfield, a new development. He m. Jan. 18, 1710/11, MARY HARRIS, daughter of Daniel, Jr., and Abigail (Barnes) Harris. See Harris. William Ward d. March 28, 1761. Mary (Harris) Ward d. Aug. 14, 1776, which if correct would make her age ninety years.

William and Mary (Harris) Ward had children:—Mary, Patience, ANNA (ancestress), Mary again, William, James, Abigail, Joseph. The second Mary must have died young as she is not mentioned in will of father. All the other children are mentioned. I want to quote from will in reference to son James, “hath been long missing and my hopes of his being yet in the Land of the Living are almost Extinguished, yet . . . do make provision for him” William’s will was that the other sons should divide so that James should have an estate “near equal to them.” James’s pistol was bequeathed to a grandson, James Galpin. It would seem that James had been loved by the family. Strange that he should will to put himself away from such a home. William Ward left a large estate, valued at £1650:10:10. One large Bible is listed in inventory which may possibly have been the immigrant Bible, still I believe his brother Thomas may have had that Bible. I wish I had space to give the inventory. A negro man, Venture, boy, Mingo, and woman, Phillis are named. I think all the negroes held in the Ward families were finally given freedom and I am happy to tell you that a stone marks the grave of Phillis in the Riverside burial plot.

ANNA WARD, b. Nov. 3, 1714, Middletown, Newfield section, was the third child of William and Mary (Harris)



STONE OF ANNA (WARD) ELTON,
in the Washington Street Burial Ground,
Middletown, Conn.

Ward. She died before her father's will was made, but he names her as deceased, and names three of her children and then "all the rest of the children of my Daughter Anna Decd." Our ancestor Ebenezer Elton, 3rd, is named. Anna married Ebenezer Elton, 2nd. See Elton.

FENNER.

We have to thank Mr. Frank F. Starr for supplying the family name of Phebe, wife of William Ward, immigrant. There is not absolute proof. You may take this line or leave it, as you please. William Fenner of Rhode Island, in his will of Aug. 30, 1680, probated Newport, Sept. 6, 1680, has this item:

"I Give and Bequeath to my Two Sisters Children viz: my Late Sister Lay her two children She left and my Sister Phebe Ward her children" etc.

Mr. Starr wrote me, "Various writers have *guessed* (stressing by Mr. Starr) that Phebe Ward, sister of William Fenner, married a John Ward of Rhode Island." He went on to tell me that there were two John Wards of Rhode Island, one of New Port, one of Portsmouth. John of Newport was b. about 1619, and wife not named in Genealogical Dic. of Rhode Island. (This John was much older than our immigrant ancestor) The John Ward of Portsmouth married Sarah Nicholson, b. Mar. 1, 1653. Mr. Starr points to the fact that William and Phebe Ward had a grandson named Fenner which strengthens the belief that Phebe was a Fenner. I found the record of another Ward child named Fenner.

THOMAS FENNER is probably the immigrant ancestor of the Fenner line. Do you remember that the first son of Phebe was given the name Thomas? The will of the William Fenner of Rhode Island named besides the two sisters, two brothers, Arthur and John. These are all supposed to be children of Thomas Fenner. Thomas died in Connecticut, at Branford. The inventory of his estate was taken May 15, 1647. The inventory shows that Thomas Fenner was an Indian trader. There is no mention of any heirs. Arthur Fenner was a Captain and there was a legend that he had been an officer in Cromwell's army. It is said that Arthur was associated with Roger Williams in establishing the Plantations of Rhode Island. He was deputy commander-in-chief of the Rhode Island forces during King Philip's War. He m. Mehitable Waterman and had six children, the oldest one son Thomas, the youngest one Phebe. He had daughter Sarah also. Arthur d. 1702. John Fenner, brother of William and Arthur, was a captain, too. He was first of Providence, and then of Saybrook, Conn. He died in 1709, leaving widow, one son John and several daughters. Sarah, sister of William, Arthur and

John, married Robert Lay of Saybrook. She died there May 21, 1676, leaving two children. The records say she was aged about 59 years. It is my belief that our Phebe had made her home with her sister Sarah Lay. Sarah named her only daughter Phebe. Phebe named her first daughter Sarah, and her youngest son was named John. We wish she had named a son Arthur, then we should not have a doubt of the Fenner ancestry.

TAPPIN.

This family name is found spelled many ways in the old records, Toppan, Topping, Tapping, Tappin, Tappan. The family of our ancestress, Anna seem to have settled upon the spelling I have used to head the sketch.

Captain Thomas Tapping (Topping, Tappin) is our immigrant ancestor. He was in Wethersfield, Conn., as early as 1636, and a free planter of Milford, Conn. in 1639. He may belong to the family of Edward Topham, of Aglesthorne near Linton, in the West Riding district of Yorkshire, Eng. Edward Topham had a son William, and William's seventh child was a Thomas. Our Thomas Tapping and wife Emma joined the church in Milford in 1640. The Rev. Peter Prudden was the minister. Thomas is one of the ten men named by Holister in his History of Conn., Vol. 1, who are mentioned before 1665 with the title of Master (Mr.) before their names. Sometime before 1650 Thomas Tapping removed to Southampton, Long Island. His dismissal to the church of Southampton is recorded in the Milford church records. He was a magistrate of Southampton, a deputy to General Court 1655 to 1657, and from 1659 to 1662. He was made Captain in 1651. Again the church records of Milford tell us that he was dismissed from church of Southampton to Milford church Nov. 9, 1673. Thomas Tapping died prior to 1688, and some say he died in Branford. He was living Oct. 5, 1686, for on that date he gave to his sons, Elnathan and JAMES (our ancestor), his lands in the precinct of Southampton at Tratworth or Saggabonnock. Emma, the first wife of Capt. Thomas Tapping, was the mother of the two sons. Date of her death not known. Thomas m. 2nd, Mary, widow of Timothy Baldwin; 3rd, Lydia, widow of John Mulford. Lydia was living when Thomas died. Records of the baptism of the two sons are in the Milford church records.

JAMES TAPPIN, bapt. Feb. 12, 1643, Milford, Conn. We shall now use the spelling which James came to use. He describes himself a felt maker in his will. James Tappin was appointed with Nicholas Camp, Jr., and a third man to search for the regicides, Whalley and Goffe. The three men were gone three days and returned and made a report that they had hunted diligently and had found no trace of the men.

James Tappin removed to Middletown about 1665. He had lands recorded there Feb. 9, 1666. He died Aug. 6, 1712. He

had married in Milford Anna (), and their first child, our ancestress, ANNA, was born there. Anna the wife, d. Feb. 7, 1731/2. Either she lived to great age or she was much younger than her husband. James and Anna () Tappin had four children:—ANNA, James, Mary, Elizabeth who d. in infancy. Son James married Anne Ward, daughter of William the immigrant, and sister of Thomas Ward who married Anna Tappin.

James Tappin in his will names his daughter “Anna Ward”, thus giving us another proof of the ancestry. In the inventory of his estate, we find this item, “six needle wrought napkins.” This is the only instance of napkins thus described in inventories of our ancestors. A “Great Chair” was listed and nine cushions, an unusual number, and a “wins choot chest.” This chest may have been a wainscotted chest.

ANNA TAPPIN, born Sept. 29 (?), 1662, in Milford, daughter of James and Anna () Tappin, is the ancestress. She m. Thomas Ward, Dec. 6, 1683. She d. Nov. 30, 1712, less than three months after her father's death. See Ward for her children.

HARRIS.

William Ward (Thomas, William) married Mary Harris, thus our Harris ancestry.

THOMAS and ELIZABETH HARRIS are our immigrant ancestors of this name. Mr. William Stitson or Stetson, who married Elizabeth () Harris after the death of Thomas gave us the only record known to exist of our ancestor. Mr. Stitson made a deposition at Court in 1680 that Thomas Harris had kept the ferry between Boston and Winnisimet (later Chelsea) forty nine years previous to the date on which he was testifying, and that he, William Stitson, having married the widow of Thomas Harris, continued the operation of the ferry. William Stitson was a man of high standing when he made that deposition. It is recorded on his tombstone that he served as deacon for thirty one years and five months. He died at age of ninety one years. He had no children of his own although he married after Elizabeth's death. His will names all the Harris children known to historians, except Anthony, who had died years before. His death occurred April 11, 1691. It is thought that Elizabeth was several years older than William Stitson.

The first will recorded in Vol. 1 of the Court Records of Suffolk Co., Mass., is that of the nuncupative will of Richard Hills of Charlestown. Richard was a cooper and had come to Charlestown in 1638 and was given "liberty to buy a house and follow his trade, without any accommodation of land or otherwise." He died 29th of the 8 mo. 1639. He devised to three brothers and a sister in "owld England", gave his coverlet to his aunt "for hir paines and hir love", and then "to my cousins William Harris 20s—to Anthony Harris 20s—to Jo: Harris 20s—to my Cosin Anne Maverick 20s—to my Cosin Daniell Harris 20s—ffurther I give to my two little Cosins John and Abigale Maverick, five shillings p peice." etc. These are the same Harris children named in the will of William Stitson, except Anthony was not named as given above. Richard Hills was certainly related to our Harris family. The word cousin was commonly used in that period for nephew and niece. The sister is known to have been a Margaret Linton in England. Who was the aunt? Was she Elizabeth Harris? And were the Harris children really his cousins or were they nephews and a niece? However that is, these two wills have established the names of the children of Thomas

and Elizabeth () Harris. A Mr. Joseph Hills who was from Essex Co., Eng. helped settle the estate of Richard and he also helped settle the estate of Anthony Harris. I have a strong belief that Elizabeth Harris was a Hills. Anthony Harris died without issue, at least none living when he died. His wife had her share, then he names brothers Daniel, and Thomas, and brother-in-law Elias Maverick, husband of sister Anne.

DANIEL HARRIS (Thomas) is the ancestor. We find him first in Rowley, Mass., in 1651, described as a wheelright. It is thought that he married about 1648, MARY WELD, daughter of Capt. Joseph Weld of Roxbury, Mass. The first child of Daniel and Mary (Weld) Harris was born in Rowley April 2, 1651. On May 19, 1652, Daniel and Mary (Weld) Harris signed a deed at Roxbury, to John Weld, of land which Mary had inherited from the estate of her father, Capt. Joseph Weld. Mary is described in the deed "one of the daughters of Captayne Joseph Weld—late deceased." She is also named wife of Daniel Harris. All of which establishes her ancestry and ours. Another important thing in this deed, Daniel and Mary in signing their names to deed used a seal which shows the charges plainly. This coat of arms is described in the sketch of the Weld family. Thomas Dudley, dep. Governor at that time, was one of the witnesses to deed.

Daniel Harris sold his lands in Rowley on the 10th and the 21st of August, 1652, and after that date removed to Middletown, Conn. He was approved for inn keeper at a special session of General Court, Feb. 23, 1659. May 10, 1677, "Daniel Harris is by this Court aproved and confirmed to be Captain of Middletown Traine-band." The Court at his own request released Daniel Harris from his commission of captain May 8, 1690. The record of his death, "Capt Daniel Harris departed this life the last of November 1701." This probably meant the 30th Nov. Capt. Daniel Harris made his will March 13, 1698/9. It was proven Jan. 1, 1701/2.

MARY WELD, wife of Daniel Harris, was born in England about 1627, daughter of Capt. Joseph and Elizabeth () Weld. The record of Mary's death—"Mary the widow of Capt Daniel Harris departed this life Sept. 5, 1711." Ten children are recorded born to Capt. Daniel and Mary (Weld) Harris, two dying in infancy. All other children are mentioned

in will of their father. The children:—Mary, DANIEL (ancestor), Joseph, Thomas, Elizabeth, Sarah, Sarah again, William, John, and Hannah.

A little of John Harris before we take up our second Daniel: John Harris amassed the largest estate of any connected with our ancestors I think. John died Nov. 29, 1754. The total value of his estate was £12,878:14:4. His home lot consisted of about 100 acres, and with the buildings was valued 7,300 li. He had given to the First Church of Middletown a large silver dish which was to be used as a baptismal basin. In his will he bequeathed ten pounds to the church to be used in purchasing a silver cup for the communion service.

DANIEL HARRIS (Daniel, Thomas), b. July 15, 1653. He may have been born in Rowley, if not, soon after the family came to Middletown. All his life was spent in Middletown. He married, Dec. 14, 1680, Abigail Barnes, b. Mar. 16, 1657, probably in New Haven, daughter of Thomas and Mary () Barnes. Abigail died May 22, 1723, and was buried in the Riverside burial ground. The inscription on her stone—

HERE LIES
ONE DEAD
WHICH IN HER
LIFE WAS MY LOVEING
PIOUS WIFE

ABIGAIL HARRIS DIED
MAY 22 1723

Daniel Harris m. 2nd, Jan. 5, 1527, Elizabeth, widow of Samuel Cook of Wallingford, Conn. Daniel died Oct. 18, 1735, in the 83rd year of his age per gravestone. Elizabeth was living when he made his will. Daniel and Abigail (Barnes) Harris had five children, all named in will of their father:—Abigail, MARY (ancestress), Daniel, Joseph, and Patience.

MARY HARRIS, b. Jan. 11, 1686, m. Jan. 18, 1710/11, William Ward (Thomas, William), and their daughter Anna married Ebenezer Elton, 2nd, which has been given. Mary is named Mary Ward in the will of her father. He bequeathes to “my Grandsons, the sons of my Daughter Mary, all my Husbandry Eutentials whatsoever.”



THE DANIEL HARRIS CUP,
Bequeathed to the First Church (Congregational)
of Middletown, Conn.

Another bequest of Daniel Harris was a silver cup to the First Church of Christ, Middletown. This church had gifts from two brothers. The cup is a fine one. Mr. Christie, the minister at time of this writing, says the handle has been added to this cup since it was given to the church. He also says the cup has the initials of the maker on the bottom of it, and that was John Dixwell, son of the third regicide who sought refuge in the New England colonies. John Dixwell the silver smith was of Boston, but he was undoubtedly well acquainted with the Harris brothers—Daniel and John—as John Dixwell's sister married John Collins of Middletown and John Harris married a sister of John Collins. The inscription was engraved on the Daniel Harris cup after his death. See picture of cup.

BARNES.

THOMAS BARNES of New Haven is the ancestor. There is no doubt of this. There happened to be two of the name in New Haven at the same time. So the history of the two Thomases got mixed. All historians agree that our Thomas Barnes had a brother Daniel who was in New Haven when Thomas was there. Some historians have our Thomas son of the other Thomas. However that may be we are sure our ancestor was not born in America, so his parentage does not bar us from saying that he is the immigrant ancestor. From the different sources I have deduced the following sketch of our Barnes ancestry:—

Thomas Barnes was of New Haven when he became of age and shared in the land distribution of that place. He had a brother Daniel, of New Haven. Thomas was first married about 1647, to Mary ——. She is the mother of all his children. Mary died about 1676 in New Haven. Thomas married, 2nd, Elizabeth who was living when he made his will.

Thomas Barnes removed to Middletown sometime after the death of Mary, and probably after his second marriage. He made his will in Middletown Feb. 25, 1683/4. We know he died before Oct. 6, 1692, as on this date one of the witnesses to his will swore to Thomas's signature. I give this fact because some historians have said that Thomas died in 1693. The Court did not make the settlement until Sept. 7, 1693, which I think gave rise to the wrong year for his death. Mr. Jacobus of New Haven, well known family historian, gives June 10, 1691 date of death of Thomas Barnes. Daniel Harris, Jr., was the other witness to the will of Thomas Barnes.

Thomas and Mary () Barnes had eight children, all named in will of their father:—Mercy, Martha, John, Elizabeth, Thomas, ABIGAIL (the ancestress), Daniel, and Maibe or Maybe. The son Daniel married Mary Tappin, sister of our ancestress, Anna, who married Thomas Ward (William). Maybe m. Elizabeth, daughter of the Rev. Samuel and Hope (Fletcher) Stow of Middletown.

ABIGAIL BARNES, b. Mar. 16, 1656/7, bapt. June 27, 1661, (Savage says this date of baptism did not fall on a Sunday), married Dec. 14, 1680, Daniel Harris, Jr., of Middletown. The name Abigail seems common in Barnes families. Mr. H. F. Waters writing for the New Eng. Hist. Gen. Register gave this of his research in England—

“Thomas Barnes of Aldbarough Hatch in Barking, Essex, by wife Isabella, daughter of James Barnes, Esq., had among other children Abigail, a sister and co-heir of James Barnes, etc.”

The historian Farmer says that thirteen of the name Barnes and Barns had graduated at New England colleges in 1826.

Chapter Three

WELD

JOSEPH WELD is the immigrant ancestor of our line of Weld. His ancestry has been traced back to one Weld of Suffolk, Eng., born about 1475. This Weld had two sons, Thomas, a draper of Long Melford, Suffolk, b. abt. 1500 and living in 1551; and John, known as "John Weld the elder", b. abt. 1505, will dated Feb. 22, 1551. John named his brother Thomas executor of his will to whom he bequeathed "a cow for his pains." John Weld "the elder" of Long Melford is the ancestor. He named in will four children, the third one being Thomas Weld, draper of Sudbury, born about 1535, died 1597. He was Capital Burgess in 1588. The name of his wife is not known; she died in 1593. Three children are known to have been born to them, one a son Edmund Weld was born 1559, his will dated May 3, 1608. He is the ancestor and was a mercer of Sudbury, in Suffolk. He married Amy or Anne Brewster (?).

Mr. H. F. Waters found the will of Edmund Weld, made a copy of it and this was printed in the N. E. Hist. Gen. Reg. Edmund Weld named nine children in his will—Daniel, John, Edmund, Thomas, Benjamin, JOSEPH, James, Mary, and Elizabeth. Three of the sons came to America, Daniel, Thomas, and Joseph our ancestor.

Thomas Weld, the fourth son of Edmund, was a graduate of Trinity College, Cambridge, Eng., having his B.A. in 1613, and M.A. in 1618. He prepared for the ministry and was vicar of the church at Terling, Essex Co., from 1624 to 1632. During this period he joined the ranks of the Nonconformists and was finally forced to flee England. He arrived in Boston June 5, 1632 and within a month had been chosen to be the first minister of the Roxbury congregation, with the Rev. John Eliot as teacher or assistant. He supported the Winthrop party in bringing charges against Mrs. Anne Hutchinson. (How soon he forgot his own persecutions in England.) Thomas Weld, Richard Mather, and John Eliot translated the whole of the book of the Psalms into English



Weld

Arms borne by Joseph Weld of
Roxbury, Mass.

metre, and it was the first book published in America, 1640. The metre is said to be poor. In 1641, the Rev. Thomas Weld returned to England, and died there probably, March 23, 1661/2. His library of more than two hundred books was bought by the Mass. Bay Colony for the Rev. John Eliot. Thomas Weld made the list of books in his library, and the original is said to be now at Oxford. A copy of the list was made and published in the N. E. Hist. Gen. Reg., in the Mass. Historical Collections, and in the Plymouth Colony Records.

Daniel Weld, oldest of the brothers, was in Braintree, Mass., in 1641 and removed to Roxbury 1651. He had a school in Roxbury. He was granted 200 acres of land by the Mass. Bay Colony for his services in promoting education in the colony. He died in Roxbury Apr. 22, 1666, aged about 80 or 81 years.

JOSEPH WELD.

Joseph Weld, the ancestor, was born about 1601, Sudbury, Suffolk, Eng., the sixth son of Edmund and Amy or Anne (Brewster) Weld. We do not know when Joseph arrived in America. He may have come with his brother, the Rev. Thomas Weld. He was made freeman of the colony March 3, 1636. He settled in Roxbury and his home lot was opposite the home lot of the Rev. Thomas Weld. He became one of the most influential men of the Mass. Bay Colony. He was representative to the General Court from 1637 to 1645. He was a merchant. He made several voyages to England transacting business for the colony as well as attending to his own personal affairs. On one trip he was arrested in London at the instigation of Alderman Barclay, whose ship had been seized in Boston Harbor. Joseph Weld had been one of the jury that condemned Barclay's ship. Joseph was liberated through the influence of Mr. Henry Vane, an influential man of London and a firm friend of the colonists. A statue of Henry Vane now stands in the Boston Public Library.

Joseph Weld was a charter member of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company of Boston, organized the "first Monday in June 1638". His name stands third on the list of charter members. He was chosen Captain of the Company, which office he held until he died. While I was writing this sketch in June 1938 one of the daily papers carried the following —

"Boston, June 6, (1938) America's oldest chartered military organization—the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company of Boston . . . today celebrated the rounding out of its 300 years existence. . . . The ceremonies included a march to Boston Common where an 18-foot oak tree, gift of King George VI of England to the Boston Artillery Company, was planted."

When Anne Hutchinson was convicted and sentenced to be banished from the Mass. Bay Colony, it being winter, she was placed in the home of Capt. Joseph Weld, and he was appointed to guard her. We have Mrs. Hutchinson's written word, that aside from having a guard always near her, she was treated as an honored guest in the home of Capt. Weld. This is fine praise of our ancestor.

In 1641 the Colony gave Joseph Weld a grant of several hundred acres of land for "important services to the Colony."

This land is now included in the Arnold Arboretum owned by Harvard University. It was in the hands of descendants of Capt. Joseph Weld for many generations before it was sold.

Joseph Weld married in England, Elizabeth ——. Five children were born in England, four of them came to America with their parents. The oldest son, John did not come until a few years later. The five children born in England were—

1—John, b. Oct. 28, 1623.

2—Elizabeth, b. abt. 1625.

3—MARY, b. abt. 1627, is our ancestress.

4—Hannah, b. abt. 1629.

5—Thomas, b. abt. 1632.

Edmund, the sixth child, b. July, 14, 1636, Roxbury, Mass.

Elizabeth, first wife of Joseph Weld, and our ancestress, died in October, 1638, in Roxbury. Joseph m. 2nd, Barbara Clap or Clapp, daughter of Nicholas of Venn Ottery, Eng., and niece of Edward Clap of Dorchester, Mass. There were four children by this marriage—Sarah, Daniel, Joseph, and Marah.

John Weld, oldest child of Joseph and Elizabeth () Weld, is the ancestor of several distinguished men and women. One of his descendants was the founder of the great shipping firm of the Weld Company of Boston. This company is said to have had the largest fleet of clippers in the history of the United States. Large fortunes were built up.

Perhaps the most distinguished living descendant of this line of Welds is Mrs. Larz Anderson (Isabel Weld Perkins). She has been described as a generous patron of the arts, and is widely known for her philanthropies. She has been the recipient of many honorary degrees, one of them the degree of Doctor of Literature from Boston University. She has received many decorations: the *croix de guerre*, the medal of Elizabeth of Belgium with Red Cross, the Japanese Red Cross medal, and several others. She has traveled the world over. The last cruise taken while Mr. Anderson was living was along the Dalmatian coast. Mrs. Anderson brought out a book of this cruise, entitled "A Yacht in the Mediterranean Seas," published 1930. Mr. Anderson was U. S. Ambassador to Japan and Belgium. He died in 1937. His tomb is in the Washington Cathedral. He had been a generous donor to the Cathedral, one of his gifts being the Chapel of St. Mary. Since Mr. Anderson's death Mrs. Anderson has presented six valuable Brussels Renaissance tapestries to the Cathedral.

Mrs. Anderson is the author of many books. In her book "Under the Black Horse Flag", Mrs. Anderson describes Lulworth Castle, the home of the Weld family in Dorset, Eng. She gives a picture of the castle. Her Uncle, Mr. William Gordon Weld, once visited Lulworth Castle.

MARY WELD, born about 1627, in England, married Daniel Harris, which has been given under the Harris family. I spoke of a seal used by Mary and Daniel Harris in signing the deed. These seals show plainly the Weld coat of arms. The arms of this family differ slightly from the arms of the titled Weld family. It is probable that our line of Weld is a branch of the family of Lulworth Castle. The earliest ancestor was one Edrick Sylvaticus, alias Wild (a Saxon of great renown in the reign of King Harold and William the Conqueror) whose father Alfrick was brother to Edrick of Stratton, Duke of Mercia. (Taken from Guillim's Ancient Armory.) The description of the arms of our Weld family is—

Azure a fesse dancette, between three
crescents ermine.

The other line of Weld was granted a crest described—

A wirven with wings endorsed sable, gutte d'or,
collard and lined (or gorged and chained).

The arms of this line have the fesse nebule instead of dancette.

There is no doubt that Joseph Weld and his oldest brother, Daniel, were both well educated. Whether they had college educations as their brother Thomas is not known.

Joseph Weld died, or was buried, Oct. 7, 1646, Roxbury. Cancer of the tongue or throat caused his death. He wrote his will himself. It was addressed to the Rev. John Eliot, with the injunction, "Not to be opened until after death." The will is dated "Ipswich, 2 of the 4 mth 1646." It is my belief that this will was begun in Ipswich, England. In the beginning of the will he says that he does not know whether he will live to return to his home. It took about twelve weeks to make the trip between England and Boston in that day. I think some writers have taken this place to be Ipswich, Mass. and that Joseph began the will there before starting for England. There would not have been time for a round trip voyage. The will reveals the fine attributes of the man—impartiality, appreciation of loyal friends, and philanthropy. One of the first be-

quests is a gift of ten pounds "to the Colidge in Cambridge" (later Harvard) for the benefit of poor boys who wished a college education. He made provision for the college education of his sons, Thomas and Daniel, through the master's degree. He bequeathed his "black tamey cloke" to "my much esteeme friend, mr John Eliot or Teacher."

I read the will of Joseph Weld several times before I was fully conscious that the introductory lines are blank verse. The beauty of the character of this ancestor as revealed in the will, together with his courage in meeting the tragedy of his life inspired me to write the following tribute, having for the prelude the opening words of his will:

JOSEPH WELD : ANCESTOR

A TRIBUTE.

“Being visited by the hand of the Lord
And not knowing what the purpose of God may be :
My spirit being restless and out of quiet
Because my house is not set in order :
I think it my duty to goe about the work
Having first sought God for direction ;
And though I can not doe it soe well
As I might had I been at home,
Yet, because I know not whether ever I shall return,
I doe therefore make this my last will
and testament * * * * ”

Most courageous of ancestors, truly did you set your house in order. Three hundred years have passed since you made your last will and testament. Gone into strange hands are the acres of lands, gone are the houses and buildings, orchards and cattle, and all the moneys which you sought so earnestly to divide without partiality among your dear ones. But not so has the wealth of your brave soul been scattered. We of today are the direct recipients of these spiritual riches—the inspiration of your noble spirit which could bow to the will of God; of the simple trusting faith that believes all is well, although the purposes of God are hidden; of the great will, though the body be so tortured, to carry on till the last breath; of the humility which seeks direction of God.

Humbly, reverently, do we receive these great gifts from out of the past, from you. Accept our thanks,

JOSEPH WELD, ANCESTOR.

Chapter Four

HURLBUT, COWLES, STANLEY, WOOD-
FORD, NEWELL, OLMSTED, GILLETT

HURLBUT.

EBENEZER ELTON, 3rd, married Rhoda Hurlbut, giving us a Hurlbut line of ancestry.

THOMAS HURLBUT is the first in America of this name. Lion Gardner, or Gardiner, an Englishman, was engaged by the patentees of a large tract of land lying along the Connecticut river, to erect a fort at the mouth of the river. The two leading men to whom the grant was made were Lord Say and Sele and Lord Brooke. History tells us that Lion Gardner with his wife and a female servant and eleven male passengers embarked from London in the ship "Bachelor" Aug. 11, 1635, and after a long, rough voyage arrived at Boston the 28th of the following November. Among those eleven men was Thomas Hurlbut.

Almost twenty years after Lion Gardner had finished his term of service at Saybrook, and had left the place, he revisited the scenes of his early experiences at Saybrook, and renewed acquaintance with two of the original men of the fort, Robert Chapman and Thomas Hurlbut. While Gardner was with his old comrades they urged him to write an account of the attack on the fort by the Pequots. On returning to his home he set about to comply with the request of his two friends. He wrote his reminiscences in the form of a letter to the two men. In the beginning he tells them that they may let the Governor (Mr. John Winthrop, Jr.) and Major Mason read it or they could throw it into the fire. This letter or document as it is now considered, escaped destruction and finally in 1873 it came to the attention of the Massachusetts Historical Society and was published in Vol. 3, 3rd series, of that society's collections. It is a very simple narrative, but interesting to those who have an interest in the colonial period. I had intended to reproduce part

of the document, the part connected with our ancestor, but lack of space prevents. Suffice to say that Capt. Gardner tells how gallantly Robert Chapman and Thomas Hurlbut conducted themselves during a surprise attack by the Indians. Thomas Hurlbut had an arrow in his thigh and another man one in his back but the two men succeeded in retreating in order without losing their guns, and all of the company, except two who ran away, and two killed, reached the fort. Preceding the story of the attack Capt. Gardner tells some things about the Fort buildings. The "Great Hall" had three great doors, bored full of holes and driven full of long nails "as sharp as awl blades, sharpened by Thomas Hurlbut." Our Thomas was a blacksmith.

Sometime after the Pequot War Thomas Hurlbut located in Wethersfield, Conn., up the river toward Hartford. It is claimed that he was the first blacksmith to locate there. This gives us two blacksmith ancestors in Wethersfield. It may be that Thomas Hurlbut was there first, but it could not have been many years before Michael Griswold arrived. Thomas's home lot consisted of three acres on which was a house and a barn. He had several other grants of land laid out to him. On Oct. 12, 1671, the Assembly voted him a grant of 120 acres for his war service. It is thought Thomas did not live long after this grant as it was not set off to him in his life. A grandson petitioned the Court in 1694 to have the land set off.

Thomas Hurlbut had wife Sarah. Six sons are recorded, but no daughter is known. The sons were:—John, SAMUEL, Thomas, Joseph, Stephen, and Cornelius.

SAMUEL HURLBUT, our ancestor, was born about 1644, or 5. Samuel was a farmer. He owned several pieces of land in Wethersfield, and was there as late as 1695. It is thought that Samuel finally went to Farmington, Conn., where one or more of his children had settled. The record of his death, Dec. 6, 1712, is said to be in Wethersfield. There is no record of the settlement of his estate. It is thought he married about 1667, Mary ——. Family names suggest that his wife may have been a descendant of Jonathan or Nathan Gillett of Windsor. Eleven children were born:—Stephen, Nathan, Mary, Sarah, JONATHAN (the ancestor), David, Titus, Mirian, Samuel, Elizabeth, and Lemmon.

JONATHAN HURLBUT was born March 2, 1677, Wethersfield. He settled in Farmington, in the Kensington

Parish district, although this parish was not organized when he went there. He married 1st, July 27, 1699, Sarah Webb. She died after birth of her second child. He married 2nd, Abiah Gillett. In his will Jonathan speaks of his wife's brother, Abraham Gillet. I am the only one so far as I know who has discovered this family name. It is not absolute proof, as brothers-in-law were sometimes referred to as brothers. The name Abiah occurs in the Gillet family so I feel sure Abiah was a Gillet. She d. Mar. 2, 1767.

There is a tradition that Jonathan was a physician. Two of his sons were physicians. Jonathan made his will March 28, 1730, and he died before the 17th of the April following. His will was proven May 5, 1730. The script of this will is very plain. His estate was valued at £716:0:10. His homestead with buildings was appraised at 390 li, which indicates very good improvements. Listed in the inventory is "one grate chest carved work, £1:00:00." "One grate Bible" had a value of £2, 5s, and two others at eight shillings. A Psalm book and a Divinity book were valued £1:10:06. There were so many *new* articles listed in the inventory, very unusual—new feather bed, new bedstead, 3 new coverlets, 5 new linen sheets, 2 new table cloths, 3 new napkins, 2 new napkins, 3 new towels, 6 new pillow "beers". This ancestor evidently cultivated tobacco as 30 pounds are listed, and a tobacco box was among the kitchen utensils. There were both pewter and "occamy" spoons, knives, and "sassers".

Jonathan Hurlbut had two children by wife Sarah: Stephen and Jonathan. By Abiah—he had seven:—Josiah, Abiah, Sarah, Mary, ISAAC (ancestor), James, Martha. All the children were living when their father made his will. Two of the sons were physicians, Josiah and James. Josiah Hurlbut practiced first in Kensington Society parish, then removed to New Cambridge parish and was the first physician of that district. He had a son Shadrack who was a fifer in the Rev. War. After the war Shadrack joined the Shaker settlement in Richmond, Mass. and was a prominent member of that sect. James Hurlbut is said to have had private instruction under the Rev. William Russell of Middletown, and possibly from the Rev. Joseph Smith of Upper Houses, Middletown, and had access to the library of Dr. Osborn of Middletown. His fame was widespread in his day. Thatcher in his history of medicine calls James Hurlbut the father of medicine in Connecticut. He has been described as "tall, well proportioned, with piercing black

eyes." The last years of his life he lived under a cloud. He married a second time late in life which turned out an unhappy event. He "took to drinking." He died April 11, 1794, aged 77 years.

ISAAC HURLBURT (Jonathan, Samuel, Thomas) is the ancestor. He was born in 1715. Note the spelling used for his name. He used this spelling in signing his will. If copies of deeds are correct he used both forms of spelling. Isaac and his younger brother, James, were given "the remainder of my lands and buildings within the bounds of said Kensington" per father's will. A record dated Dec. 12, 1743, shows that the widow Abiah and the two sons were living on land in that vicinity, undoubtedly the original gift of the boys's father. "Oct.—1756 This Assembly do establish Mr. Isaac Hurlbut to be Captain of the 7th Company or train band in the 6th regiment in this colony." This was a high honor. Another record says that Isaac was a leader of the singing for the church services. He was a prominent and active member of the church.

Isaac Hurlburt m. 1st, ESTHER COWLES, date of marriage not known. Land records prove she was the daughter of Caleb and Abigail (Woodford) Cowles of Farmington. These land records prove also that she was wife of Isaac. She is the mother of Isaac's children. Isaac m. 2nd, Mary—named in his will. The children of Isaac and Esther (Cowles) Hurlburt are:—Salmon, Calvin, RHODA (ancestress), Naomi, and a daughter who married a Bronson and had two children Salmon and Chloe, who are named in will of Isaac. I found a record which said that Esther, wife of Isaac Hurlburt, died March 2, 1767. Capt. Isaac Hurlburt died Dec. 16, 1794, aged 79 years. This record is found in the Julius Gay manuscript records of Farmington. Isaac's will was dated April 6, 1781, and proved Dec. 26, 1794. His will shows that he had disposed of his land as no gifts of land are recorded. He probably gave deeds to his sons at time of their marriage. The inventory values his estate, including as to land only the home place, £212:7:7. There were eleven chairs listed, one of them a "great chair." Two chests, one with a drawer, and a case of drawers.

RHODA HURLBUT, daughter of Capt. Isaac and Esther (Cowles) Hurlbut, m. Ebenezer Elton, 3rd, as has been given. Rhoda is named "Rhoda Elton" in will of her father, giving proof of her parentage.

COWLES.

Esther Cowles who married Capt. Isaac Hurlbut, was of the fourth generation of Cowles in America, just as Isaac was of the fourth generation of Hurlbuts. The immigrant ancestor spelled the name Coles, and various other ways. His children adopted the spelling which heads this sketch.

JOHN AND HANNAH () COLES, or Cowles, are the immigrant ancestors, from England. John was in Hartford as early as 1640 but not as an original settler. He was a farmer. There was another John Coles of Hartford, a carpenter. Our John roamed about. He was one of the first to buy land west of Hartford, which later became the settlement of Farmington. He deeded the most, if not all, of the land he bought in this section to his oldest son, Samuel, our ancestor, and some of this land remained in Cowles families for many generations. In fact the fine old home built by Maj. Timothy Cowles about 1815 may still belong to Cowles heirs.

John Coles removed with all his family but son Samuel to Hadley, Mass., and from there to Hatfield, where he remained. He died there between the dates Sept. 11, 1675, date of his will and Sept. 15, date of inventory of his estate. Hannah his widow returned to Hartford, to live with a married daughter, Hannah Stanley. Hannah Cowles d. March 17, 1683. Her grave is in the Center Burial Ground in Hartford. I made a drawing of the stone which marks her grave.

Hannah's apparel was valued at 20 pounds, but it is not itemized. John and Hannah () Coles had seven children:—SAMUEL, John, Hannah, Sarah, Esther or Hester, Mary, Elizabeth. All married into good families.

SAMUEL COWLES, born about 1639, perhaps in Hartford. He died April 17, 1691. Samuel is named in wills of both parents. Samuel lived always in Farmington, after his youth spent in Hartford. Samuel owned a good deal of land and he was an inn keeper. Samuel married June 14, 1660, Abigail Stanly or Stanley, daughter of Timothy and Elizabeth () Stanly. Abigail was born in Hartford, perhaps about 1637 or 39. She died in Farmington, perhaps in Kensington parish, in 1734 "at a great age." A record "Taken into church at Kensington Dec. 10, 1712, Caleb Cowles and Abigail Cowles, widow." Caleb was the youngest son, and the custom in that day was for the mother to make her home with the youngest

son until her death or her re-marriage. Samuel and Abigail (Stanley) Cowles had eleven children, all recorded in Farmington church records, and all children were living when he made his will:—Samuel, Abigail, Hannah, Timothy, Sarah, John, Nathaniel, Isaac, Joseph, Elizabeth, and CALEB. Samuel's estate was valued at £503:14:8. The house and homestead was valued at £100. The seal used in signing his will shows charges plainly, but they are no known charges of armory. The seal appears circular instead of being shield shaped. It bears a cross, bearing five starlike figures, one star in the center at the crossing, and one at each extremity.

CALEB COWLES, (Samuel, John), was bapt. June 25, 1682, Farmington, and one record says "born a few days before", while another record says born five days before. He was a member of the new Second Church Society of Farmington at Great Swamp, Kensington parish. He was a "pillar and a deacon of the church" there Dec. 10, 1712. Caleb died Nov. 15, 1725, being only forty three years, some months over. He may have died suddenly as he left no will. He m. Aug. 8, 1710, at Kensington, ABIGAIL WOODFORD, daughter of Joseph and Rebecca (Newell) Woodford. As Caleb died intestate the Court administered his estate. It was valued at £529:17:1. Caleb and Abigail Cowles had seven or eight children:—Hezekiah, Abigail, ESTHER or Hester, Daniel, Caleb, Susannah, Hannah, (Susannah and Hannah may refer to one child) Mercy. Hezekiah and Caleb, Jr., both died before reaching 35 years, but left good estates.

ESTHER COWLES, sometimes given Hester, b. Jan. 9, 1715/6. She m. Isaac Hurlbut, which has been given. She was only about ten years old when her father died, so she is named simply Hester Cowles in the settlement.

John and Hannah () Coles or Cowles are the ancestors of several prominent people. This is a good family.

STANLEY.

TIMOTHY and ELIZABETH (Morris or Maurice). STANLY are the immigrant ancestors. They were from England the spring of 1634, landing at Boston. There were three Stanly brothers but one died on the passage to America. He had two young children. No wife is named so this John Stanly evidently was a widower. The Court put the boy in charge of Thomas Stanley, and our ancestor was made guardian of the girl. It is believed that these Stanley brothers were members of a Kent County family of this name. This Kent family had been granted a coat of arms, described—

Argent, on a bend azure, three bucks' heads cabossed, or, a chief gules.

Timothy and Thomas first settled at New Town, Mass. Timothy Stanley came to Hartford, was there in 1636, and an original proprietor. According to a record he made in a Bible he was born about 1602/3, and his wife Elizabeth was about the same age. Timothy Stanley died in April, 1648, aged 45, per grave stone. He was buried in Center Burial ground, Hartford. Elizabeth remained a widow for twelve years then married Andrew Bacon, of Hadley, Mass. He d. Oct. 4, 1669, and Elizabeth returned to Hartford and lived with her son Caleb. She gave Caleb all her property, practically, because "he had been so kind to her and let her keep the property Mr. Bacon left her." Timothy Stanley died intestate. The value of his estate was placed at £332:18:0. The inventory lists several "coverlitts" a "red and blue coverlitt", "yello and white coverlitt." "Several bookes" had a value of 20s. Timothy and Elizabeth Stanley had six children—Timothy, Elizabeth, ABIGAIL, Caleb, Lois, and Isaac. ABIGAIL STANLEY, b. about 1637/8, m. June 14, 1660, Samuel Cowles of Farmington, which has been given. A word about Caleb Stanley, son of Timothy—he inherited the Bible with the records in it. He was a Captain, and became quite well off. He married Hannah Cowles, sister of Samuel our ancestor. Caleb's inventory lists a large silver tankard, valued at £17, 10s.

WOODFORD.

Abigail Woodford who married Caleb Cowles, was the daughter of JOSEPH and REBECCA (NEWELL) WOODFORD. I am not sure of the immigrant ancestor. The father of Joseph is usually given Thomas Woodford, recorded in the Rev. John Eliot church records:—"Thomas Woodforde, a man servant. he came to New England in the yeare 1632 & joyned to the church about halfe a yeare after. he afterwards maryed mary Blott & removed to Conecticott & joyned to the church at Hartford." For Mary the Rev. John Eliot wrote—"Mary Blott a maide servant. she came in the yeare 1632 & was after married to Steward Woodford of this church, who after removed to Conecticott to Hartford church, where she lived in christian sort." From Vol. 26, Americana I have—"Thomas Woodford was born in Lincolnshire, Eng. and died in Northampton, Mass., Mar. 6, 1667. He came in the *William & Francis* with Edward Winslow, sailing March 7, arriving June 5, 1632. This was the same ship on which the Rev. Thomas Weld came to New Eng. He was one of the early settlers of Cambridge and Roxbury, and removed in 1633 to Hartford, Conn., where he was one of the original settlers but not a proprietor. He was made freeman Mar. 4, 1635. After the death of his wife he removed, about 1656, to Northampton. He bequeathed all his property to his three daughters, Mary, Hannah, and Sarah. He m. Mar. 4, 1635, Mary Blott, dau. of Robert Blott, who came to America in 1632 and may have been a fellow passenger of Thomas Woodford." The author of this sketch gives Joseph as son of Thomas. I leave it at this.

JOSEPH WOODFORD, married REBECCA NEWELL, daughter of Thomas and Rebecca (Olmsted) Newell. There is no record of the marriage. Rebecca was recorded in the church records "14 years old about January, 1657.", when the Newell family joined the congregation at Farmington. Rebecca's parentage is proven by the will of her brother Joseph Newell. Two of the children of his sister "Rebecca Woodford" were made bequests. Also the settlement of her father's estate proves Rebecca's identity. Joseph Woodford died in Farmington in 1701. Rebecca died May 9, 1711. They had nine children:—Mary, Rebecca, Esther, Sarah, Hannah, Joseph, Elizabeth, Susannah, ABIGAIL, the ancestress. Joseph Woodford's will was dated Dec. 10, 1701, and proven Nov. 6, 1710. The inventory showed

an estate valued £218:10:06. The will begins "grown aged and infirm in my limbs." All his daughters but Abigail had married when his will was made, and he names them by married name. Joseph signed will with mark.

ABIGAIL WOODFORD bapt. Dec. 27, 1685, Farmington, m. Aug. 8, 1710, Caleb Cowles, which has been given. They were the parents of Esther Cowles who married Isaac Hurlbut.

NEWELL.

THOMAS and REBECCA (OLMSTED) NEWELL are the immigrant ancestors. They were married, probably in Hartford, Conn. Thomas Newell is not listed an original proprietor of Hartford but he was there early. It is thought he removed soon after 1640 to Farmington. He joined the church there in 1652 and his wife joined July 12, 1653. Five of their children are in a list of church records with heading—"Thomas Newell's Children." Four others are listed under "Brother Newell's children." Thomas Newell's home lot was in the north part of the village of Farmington, fronting on Main Street. He took an active part in town affairs. REBECCA OLMSTED, wife of Thomas Newell, came to America with her uncle James Olmsted, his two sons and her two brothers. She is named "cousin" in the will of her uncle. He placed her under the care of Richard Webb and William Wadsworth two of the foremost settlers of Hartford. Rebecca is also named in will of her brother John and John's widow bequeathed "to the nine children of my brother and sister Newell of Farmington."

Thomas Newell d. Sept. 13, 1689, and Rebecca died Feb. 24, 1698. Thomas died without will and his estate was settled by the Court. His estate was valued £440:17:06. In the settlement all the children were named and age given. Our Rebecca who married Joseph Woodford is given Rebecca Woodford, 46 yr." Also in the settlement Rebecca Woodford's daughter Rebecca is named. She had lived several years with her Newell grandparents and was given a special legacy of ten pounds. The children of Thomas and Rebecca (Olmsted) Newell:— REBECCA, Mary, John, Thomas, Hester, Sarah, Martha, Hannah, Samuel, and Joseph. Joseph is the brother who died and left legacies to two children of his sister Rebecca Woodford.

OLMSTED.

The Genealogy of the Olmsted Family gives three generations back of Rebecca and her two brothers. The home of this family of Holmsted or Olmsted was in Essex Co., Eng. The known line begins with James and Alice Holmsted or Olmsted. Their son James, b. abt. 1550, m. Jane Bristow. James and Jane (Bristow) Olmsted had several children. Two of the children were Richard who m. Fraunces Slany, and James who m. Joyce Cornish. Richard and Fraunces (Slany) Olmsted had Richard, John, and Rebecca. James and Joyce (Cornish) had several children who died, then Joyce died. Two sons, Nicholas and Nehemiah, with their father James Olmsted, and Richard, John, and Rebecca Olmsted sailed from Braintree, Eng. in the Lyon, and arrived Boston Sept. 16, 1632. All came to Hartford in its earliest settlement. Richard was granted a large plot lying about where the North Side church stands, as a note on the plot assignment says that a portion of Richard's allotment was sold for a burial ground. James Olmsted's allotment was in the eastern tier of lots, next to the lots of the Rev. Thomas Hooker. James Olmsted's will was dated Sept. 28, 1640. It seems almost that James Olmsted was too weak to think of all the bequests he had talked over with his sons, as the sons added what amounts to a codicil to their father's will. It is a striking example of filial loyalty and unselfishness of character. This is what the sons added to the will, "a gift of five pounds each to our fathers Kynsmen Richard and John Olmsted, and unto the church of Christ in Hartford £20." Our ancestress Rebecca was named in the will proper, and was to receive £10 if her guardians felt that she carried herself properly. An unusual item listed in the estate of James Olmsted was that of 15 reams of paper. Three Bibles and three other books were listed. The estate was valued at £397:19:02. Nicholas Olmsted, one of the sons married and named a daughter Rebecca.

Richard Olmsted, brother of Rebecca, removed to Norwalk, Conn. about 1650. The Olmsted Genealogy gives his birth Feb. 20, 1612, Fairsted, Essex, Eng. Before leaving Hartford he had taken part in the Pequot War, and was granted a large tract of land. He was Capt. of the train band in 1680. He left two sons, John and James. His will was dated Sept. 5, 1684.

John Olmsted, the other brother of Rebecca, removed first to Saybrook, then to Norwich, Conn., about 1660. He became a physician and served as surgeon of part of the colonial forces in King Philip's War. He mentioned no children in his will, neither did his wife, who out-lived him. His will was probated Sept. 22, 1686. His estate was valued at £973:05:06. It was his will that his estate at wife's death was to be distributed mainly to his brother Richard and his sister Rebecca. John had a Negro servant, Tony, who was not only to have his liberty at wife's death but was to have 10 acres of land "in some convenient place." Per the wife's will the two sons of Richard (Richard had died) were to have an allotment of land containing 1000 A. And as I said previously, the nine children of Rebecca were to receive 5 shillings each. I think, unless Rebecca had been given something before, that she did not get her share. Tony got his ten acres. And the poor of Norwich £50.

GILLET.

We may and we may not have a Gillet ancestry. I told you that Jonathan Hurlbut in his will named Abraham Gillet, his wife's brother. There were two immigrant Gillet men, Jonathan and Nathan Gillet who came to New England with the Rev. John Warham and the Rev. John Maverick in the "Mary and John", Mar. 20, 1630. These immigrants were from the counties of Devon, Dorchester, and Somerset. They reached Nantasket, Mass., May 30, following. Both Gillet brothers settled at Dorchester, Mass. Nathan was made freeman there May 14, 1634, and Jonathan May 6, 1635. In 1636 Rev. Warham led a party of these settlers to Windsor, Conn. The Gillet brothers went with him. I think our ancestor Samuel Hurlbut (Thomas) was the first to marry into the Gillet family. His wife was Mary ——. She named two of her sons, Jonathan and Nathan, and a daughter Miriam. Now, a son of Jonathan Gillet m. for 2nd wife, Miriam Dibble. I may add here that the Hon. Francis Gillet of Conn. was a descendant of Jonathan Gillet, and also the celebrated actor and author, William Hooker Gillet.

I have been unable to make the connection with either of these two immigrant Gillet men, but I shall continue to believe that we have two connections with them.

This closes all the known ancestry of Joseph and Philena (Elton) Fellows.

BOOK V.

ANCESTRY OF REUBEN FAIRCHILD

Reuben Fairchild married Mellona Fellows, Sept. 10, 1810.

Mellona was the daughter of
Joseph and Philena (Elton) Fellows.

ANCESTRY OF REUBEN FAIRCHILD.

THE PATERNAL LINE.

THOMAS FAIRCHILD, of Stratford, Conn., 1638, m. 1st,
—SEABROOK, daughter of ROBERT SEABROOK. Their
son

THOMAS FAIRCHILD, b. Feb. 26, 1645/6, m. Susanna ——.
Their son

ALEXANDER FAIRCHILD, b. Feb. . . , 1680/81, m. DE-
BORAH JACKSON, daughter of SAMUEL AND JE-
DIDAH () JACKSON. Their son

STEPHEN FAIRCHILD, b. Mar. 1, 1723, m. EUNICE (),
b. June 28, 1725, and their son

ABRAHAM FAIRCHILD, b. Aug. 7, 1747, m. HANNAH
STONE, bapt. Oct. 25, 1756, daughter of Capt. BENAJAH
and MARY (CANFIELD) STONE. Their sixth child
was Reuben Fairchild, b. April 27 ?, 1787, who m. Sept.
10, 1810, MELLONA FELLOWS, daughter of JOSEPH
and PHILENA (ELTON) FELLOWS.

HENRY JACKSON, aged 29, left London, 1635. At Water-
town, Mass. Removed to Fairfield, Conn. m. Their
son

SAMUEL JACKSON, b. 1645, m. 1st, JEDIDAH ? ().
Their daughter

DEBORAH JACKSON, b. perhaps 1682, m. ALEXANDER
FAIRCHILD, which has been given.

ROBERT SEABROOK, in America, 1634. His daughter —
married THOMAS FAIRCHILD, immigrant, given above.

THE MATERNAL LINE OF ANCESTRY.

WILLIAM STONE, had wife HANNAH —, m. in England.
Their third child was

BENAJAH STONE, b. 1649, m. 1673, HESTER or ESTHER
KIRBY, b. 1652, daughter of JOHN and ELIZABETH
(HINES?) KIRBY. Their son

BENAJAH STONE, b. about 1674, m. Aug. 15, 1702, HAN-
NAH deWOLF, daughter of EDWARD and REBECCA
() deWOLF?. Their son

BENAJAH STONE, b. Sept. 25, 1708, m. MARY CHITTENDEN, b. March 26, 1710, daughter of JOSEPH and MEHITABLE (PRICE) CHITTENDEN. Their first child

BENAJAH STONE, b. Oct. 15, 1739, m. Nov. 19, 1755, MARY CANFIELD, b. Dec. 10, 1732, daughter of Dea. SAMUEL and ABIGAIL (PECK) CANFIELD. Their first child HANNAH STONE, bapt. Oct. 25, 1756, m. ABRAHAM FAIRCHILD, b. Aug. 7, 1747, and their fifth child, Reuben Fairchild, m. Mellona Fellows, as given.

JOHN KIRBY, b. about 1623-4, m. Elizabeth Hines ?. Their sixth child

ESTHER KIRBY, b. 1652, m. 1673, BENAJAH STONE, b. 1649, son of WILLIAM and HANNAH STONE, which has been given.

BALTHASAR deWOLFE, in America 1656. He had wife ALICE (). Their eldest son, EDWARD deWOLFE, b. 1646, d. 1710, Lyme, Conn., m. REBECCA (), and they had perhaps, HANNAH deWOLF, who m. Aug. 15, 1702, BENAJAH STONE, 2nd, which has been given.

WILLIAM CHITTENDEN, m. JOANNA SHEAFFE, daughter of Dr. Edmund and JOANNA (JORDAN) SHEAFFE of Cranbrook, Kent, Eng. Their third son NATHANIEL CHITTENDEN, m. SARAH (), and their fourth son

JOSEPH CHITTENDEN, b. Sept. 6, 1677, m. March 28, 1708, MEHITABLE PRICE. Their daughter MARY CHITTENDEN, b. March 26, 1710, m. BENAJAH STONE, 3rd, which has been given.

DR. EDMUND SHEAFFE, had wife JOANNA JORDAN. They were of Cranbrook, Kent, Eng. Their daughter JOANNA SHEAFFE, m. in England, WILLIAM CHITTENDEN, and they came to Guilford, Conn.

THOMAS CANFIELD, and wife PHEBE (CRANE?) were in Milford, 1646. Their son JEREMIAH CANFIELD, m. ALICE HINE, daughter of THOMAS and ELIZABETH () HINE. Alice b. Dec. 16, 1667, Milford, Conn. Their sixth child

SAMUEL CANFIELD, b. 1701, m. June 1, 1725, ABIGAIL PECK, b. Sept. 25, 1701, daughter of JOSEPH and MARY (CAMP) PECK. Their fourth child
MARY CANFIELD, b. Dec. 10, 1732, m. Nov. 19, 1755, BENAIAH STONE, 4th, given in Stone group.

THOMAS HINE, was in Milford, Conn., 1645. His wife was probably ELIZABETH (). Their eighth child
ALICE HINE, b. Dec. 16, 1667, m. JEREMIAH CANFIELD, as given.

JOSEPH PECK, b. in England, was in New Haven as early as 1643, removed to Guilford, 1649. He m. 1st, ALICE (HEATH) Burwell, widow. Their second child
JOSEPH PECK, bapt. March 20, 1652/3, m. MARY CAMP, daughter of NICHOLAS and SARAH (BEARD) CAMP. Their daughter
ABIGAIL PECK, b. Sept. 25, 1701, m. June 1, 1725, SAMUEL CANFIELD, which has been given.

NICHOLAS CAMP, b. about 1606, in Essex Co., Eng., had wife SARAH (). They were in Milford early enough to be called original settlers. Their oldest child?
NICHOLAS CAMP, b. in Eng. about 1630, m. 1st, SARAH BEARD, daughter of () BEARD and MARTHA his widow. Their daughter
MARY CAMP, b. July 12, 1660, m. JOSEPH PECK, previously given.

MARTHA BEARD, widow, an original settler of Milford, Conn. Her daughter,
SARAH BEARD, m. NICHOLAS CAMP, which has been given.

MEHITABLE PRICE, b. . . daughter of . . . , m. March 28, 1708, JOSEPH CHITTENDEN, son of NATHANIEL and SARAH () CHITTENDEN, which was given.

ALICE HEATH, b. . . , daughter of . . . , m. John Burwell, June 24, 1635, at Minsden Chapel in parish of Hitchin, Hertfordshire, Eng. After death of John Burwell she married JOSEPH PECK, which has been given.

Chapter One

THE PATERNAL LINE OF ANCESTRY OF REUBEN FAIRCHILD

REUBEN FAIRCHILD was born April 27 (?), 1787, in New Milford, Conn. Records of the day and month of birth vary but the 1850 and 1860 Census reports for Medina Co., O. verify the year of his birth. He died in Montville, Medina Co., May 26 or 27, 1864. A copy of his obituary published in the Medina County Gazette, was furnished me by the Historical Society of the Western Reserve, Cleveland, O. We find in this that he experienced religion under the ministry of the Rev. Mr. Elliott of New Milford when he was twenty one years of age, and was chosen deacon of the church in New Lisbon, N. Y. When the Fairchild family removed to Medina Co., and settled in Sharon, he was there chosen deacon. He was known as Deacon Fairchild. If the record of his conversion is correct Reuben could not have been in New Lisbon more than two years before his marriage to Mellona Fellows, Sept. 10, 1810.

Reuben Fairchild was a shoemaker by trade, but he always owned land, too. At the time of his death his youngest child, Chloe Adeline, and her husband Amos Whittaker, were living with Reuben and Mellona Fairchild. In his will made March 30, 1861, Reuben bequeathed all his real estate to the daughter "provided always that if my wife Mellona survive me she is to have during her natural life the whole and entire control, use, occupation, rents, profits, and custody of said land" etc. He named his son-in-law, James Turner (grandfather of the compiler of this history), sole executor. The children of Reuben and Mellona (Fellows) Fairchild have been given under the descendants of Joseph and Philena (Elton) Fellows.

When I began the compilation of this genealogy and history I did not know the names of the parents of Reuben Fairchild. The copy of the obituary of Reuben furnished me the key which unlocked the past. Through the searching of Mrs. J. E. C. Brush, genealogist, there was found in the Probate

office of New Milford the record of the distribution of the estate of Reuben's father. His father died without will and the Court settlement named all the children of Abraham Fairchild; and also there was found a record of the transfer of the land which Reuben received from his father's estate, to his sister, Cloe Beardsley. In this transfer Reuben Fairchild was called of New Lisbon, N. Y. This gave us absolute proof that Abraham Fairchild was the father of Reuben who married Mellona Fellows.

The grave of Abraham Fairchild is in the Bridgewater burial ground, a community near New Milford. The inscription on the stone is given in Orcutt's History of New Milford:

In / memory of / Abraham Fairchild who died /
July 19, 1813 / in the 66 yr of his age.

The bars indicate the lining on the stone.

The Court on Aug. 30, 1813, appointed Asa Fairchild, son, and John Wooster, both of New Milford, administrators of the estate of Abraham Fairchild. The distribution was made July 1, 1814.

The Court distribution names the widow of Abraham Fairchild, Hannah. She was the daughter of Benajah and Mary (Canfield) Stone. See Canfield and Stone families. She was baptised Oct. 25, 1756, New Milford, Conn. I do not know where or when she died. The children of Abraham and Hannah (Stone) Fairchild, named in the order of the Court distribution are:

- 1—Harmon or Herman (both spellings given in records), m. Ruth Jennings.
- 2—Benajah, m. Hannah Noble.
- 3—Samuel, m. Molly Titus.
- 4—REUBEN, m. Mellona Fellows.
- 5—Canfield, m. Sally Randall.
- 6—Polly, m. Lemuel Jennings.
- 7—Lucy, m. 1st, Daniel Bradshaw
- 8—Cloe, m. Bennett Beardsley.
- 9—Asa, m. Harriet Warner.

Having discovered Abraham Fairchild my next problem was to connect him with the line of Fairchilds descended from Thomas Fairchild, immigrant ancestor of all the Connecticut families of this name. Mr. Donald Lines Jacobus, a well known

genealogist and family historian of New Haven, worked the connection for me. This was quite a delicate task. Abraham is the son of Stephen⁴ Fairchild (Alexander³, Thomas², Thomas¹). There was another Stephen Fairchild, descended from Thomas the immigrant, through his son Samuel. There were only two years difference in the ages of these two Stephens, and an early historian had assumed that the records referred to only one person of that name. Mr. Jacobus furnished the proof of our ancestry by means of land records. I will now introduce our immigrant ancestor—

THOMAS FAIRCHILD.

There came to the New England colonies in 1638 or 1639 a man who was to be the progenitor of a large number of eminent men in the fields of education and science. THOMAS FAIRCHILD is the name of this ancestor. The family name is of long standing in England. The coat of arms indicates that members of the family were in the Crusades, A. D. 1096-1400. The name is said to have originated in Scotland where it was Fairbairn. When members of the family went into England the name took the English form as we know it. I have found no proof that Thomas Fairchild used the coat of arms of the English family of Fairchild who had been granted arms. Perhaps private searchings in England have discovered a connection with one of those families.

Thomas Fairchild was from London. Some historians think he may have come in 1638 with his brother-in-law, Thomas Sherwood, and William Judson, for the purpose of trading with the Indians. Others say he may have come with Mr. Blackman's company who came to Wethersfield, Conn. in 1639. We know that Thomas Fairchild was in Stratford, Conn. in 1639 as an original proprietor of that settlement. He became one of the most prominent and respected men of Stratford. He was deputy to the General Assembly from April, 1646 to September, 1654. In 1654 he was appointed by the General Court, with Thomas Sherwood and the constables of Stratford, to draft men for the then proclaimed Narragansett War. He was again chosen deputy to the General Court or Assembly for the May and October sessions 1655. Then again in October, 1658, May and October 1659, May 1660, and all the sessions beginning with May, 1664 to and including May 1667. This is enough service as Deputy to make him a qualifying ancestor for Colonial Dames. He was also one of the commissioners for Stratford 1664, and in 1666 to 1670.

Thomas Fairchild was probably married in England. His wife was the daughter of Mr. Robert Seabrook (see Seabrook) and a sister of Thomas Sherwood's wife, and of the wife of William Preston of New Haven. The Stratford records do not reveal her given name. I think her name was either Sarah or Emm. She used these two names for her daughters. Her son Thomas named his first daughter Emm, and another daughter Sarah. The Stratford land books have a record of a deed in which land was given as a gift to Thomas and Samuel Fairchild,

sons of Thomas, Sr., and his first wife, by their grandfather Seabrook. And Zechariah Fairchild, youngest son of Thomas and his first wife, had land by gift of deed from his brothers Thomas and Samuel, and from Jehiel Preston (who would have been his cousin) and from his step-mother, Mrs. Katharine Judson, after her second marriage. Further, Robert Seabrook, in his will, gave his home lot in Stratford to his grandsons, Jehiel Preston of New Haven and Thomas Fairchild, Jr., of Stratford. These records prove the ancestry of Thomas Fairchild's first wife, who is our ancestress. Mrs. Fairchild is thought to have been the sister of the wife of Lieut. Thomas Wheeler, also, although she was several years younger than Mrs. Wheeler. Mrs. Fairchild died after Oct. 23, 1653, the birth of her last child, and before Dec. 22, 1662, the date of the contract of marriage between Mr. Fairchild and Katharine Craig who became the second Mrs. Fairchild. This contract was dated in London. A footnote of Vol. II, p. 199, Colonial Records of Conn. gives an abstract of the agreement—

“A copy of the marriage contract between Thomas Fairchild of Stratford, merchant, and Katharine Craigg, sister of Elizabeth Whiting, widow, of London (the contract executed in London, Dec. 22, 1662, in Private Controv. Vol. 1, Doc. 20) in which Mr. Fairchild binds himself to convey to the said Katharine, a life estate in his lands at Stratford, or in case of death before his arrival in New England, to cause to be paid to the said Katharine the sum of £200.”

Thomas Fairchild lived eight years after the second marriage, but failed to fulfill the agreement before his death occurred. The matter was brought before the General Court with the contract in writing, after his death. The Court ordered it paid but stipulated that the widow must support her three children by Mr. Fairchild. Thomas Fairchild died Dec. 14, 1670, and the selectmen reported his inventory at £350. He had seven children by his first wife, four of them sons, and three children by second wife, two of these sons.

Katharine (Craig) Fairchild married 2nd, Jeremiah Judson, son of William. The Fairchild and Judson families had long been friends in Stratford. I feel sure that Katharine was a good step-mother. Thomas Fairchild, Jr., gave her name to one of his daughters.

Thomas and — (Seabrook) Fairchild had the following children, all born in Stratford:

- 1—Samuel, b. Aug. 31, 1640, m. Mary Wheeler daughter of Moses. Samuel d. Stratford, 1705. He had four children, at least.
- 2—Sarah, b. Feb. 19, 1641/2; m. Jehiel Preston, son of William and Mary Preston. He may have been her cousin.
- 3—John, b. May 1, 1644, d. young.
- 4—THOMAS, b. Feb. 26, 1645/6. He is the ancestor. More of him.
- 5—Dinah, b. July 14, 1648.
- 6—Zechariah, b. Dec. 14, 1651, m. Nov. 3, 1681, Hannah Beach, dau. of John. He d. June 23, 1703. He was a blacksmith.
- 7—Emm, b. Oct. 23, 1653, m. Apr. 20, 1676, Hachaliah Preston.

Children of Thomas and Katharine (Craig) Fairchild:

- 8—Joseph, b. Apr. 18, 1664, m. Joanna Wilcoxson, dau. of Timothy. Joseph d. July 25, 1713, at Stratford.
- 9—John, b. June 8, 1666.
- 10—Priscilla, b. April 20, 1669, m. abt. 1688, Benjamin Peat.

THOMAS FAIRCHILD, 2nd.

Thomas Fairchild, son of Thomas and — (Seabrook) Fairchild, was b. Feb. 26, 1645/6, Stratford, d. March 27, 1686 (probate rec.) at Woodbury, Conn. The inventory of his estate was presented April 16, 1686. Probate record names widow Susanna, and minor children—Emm, over 14; Samuel, 10 next Jan.; Ruth, 8 next Jan. 15; ALEXANDER, 6, next Feb.; Katharine, 1½ years.

Thomas Fairchild's wife was Susanna, family name not known. They were married about 1671. She m. 2nd, Samuel Nichols, 1691; and m. 3rd, Samuel Castle, 1708. The first child of Thomas, 2nd, and Susanna (...) Fairchild was born in Stratford. They removed to Woodbury before April 11, 1676, when she was baptised there. The second child may have been born in Stratford, but bapt. in Woodbury. All other children born in Woodbury. Children are—

- 1—Emm, b. Aug. 30, 1672, bapt. Apr. 11, 1676.
- 2—Sarah, b. abt. 1675, bapt. 11 Apr., 1676. d. young.
- 3—Samuel, b. Jan. ..., 1676/7, bapt. Apr. ..., 1678. m. Mary Lewis, Nov. 22, 1699, at Stratford.
- 4—Ruth, b. Jan. 15, 1678/9, bapt. Jan. ..., 1678/9, d. Woodbury, May 28, 1727; m. there Nov. 3, 1697, Joseph Hickox.

- 5—ALEXANDER, b. Feb. . . , 1680/1, bapt. Apr. . . , 1681. He is the ancestor. More of him.
6—Sarah, bapt. Feb. . . , 1682/3. d. young.
7—Katharine, bapt. May . . , 1685.

ALEXANDER FAIRCHILD.

Alexander³ Fairchild (Thomas², Thomas¹), b. Feb. . . , 1680/1; d. 1727, Stratfield, Conn. He married in 1701 Deborah Jackson, daughter of Samuel and (. .) Jackson. She was born about 1681, as her brother just before her was born 1679. She and several others of her father's family were baptised in adult life, 1701. Alexander lived, after his marriage, in Stratfield, which was a parish partly in Stratford and partly in Fairfield. Alexander lived on the Stratford side, so that the land records of his family are in Stratford. The administration of Alexander's estate was granted June 6, 1727. Deborah was appointed guardian, Mar. 5, 1727/8 to five of her children—Andrew, Samuel, STEPHEN, Ruth, and Catherine—and was chosen by Abraham and Hannah, who were older, to be their guardian. Deborah died 1753. Administration of her estate was granted Nov. 5, 1753. Capt. Samuel Odell was appointed to administer estate. (See Jackson for Deborah's ancestry.)

The church records of Stratfield are missing between 1719 and 1731, and because of this the baptisms of the three youngest children of Alexander and Deborah (Jackson) Fairchild are missing. Also there is another gap between 1739 and 1749 in same church records and because of this later gap we miss the marriage of their son Stephen, our ancestor. The children of Alexander and Deborah (Jackson) Fairchild are:

- 1—John, bapt. Dec. 20, 1702.
- 2—Alexander, bapt. July 2, 1704.
- 3—Deborah, bapt. May 19, 1706.
- 4—Sarah, bapt. June 20, 1708.
- 5—Abraham, bapt. May 27, 1711.
- 6—Hannah, bapt. June 29, 1713.
- 7—Andrew, bapt. Apr. 29, 1716.
- 8—Ruth, bapt. Jan. 12, 1718.
- 9—Samuel,
- 10—Catherine—
- 11—STEPHEN—.

STEPHEN FAIRCHILD.

Stephen Fairchild is the ancestor of Reuben Fairchild. He is named in the probate of his father's estate. His baptism and marriage occurred in the times represented by gaps in the church records. Mr. Jacobus, the genealogist, sent me several land records to prove that this Stephen is our ancestor. The land records show that Stephen acquired most of the real estate left by his father. These land records show that two brothers of Stephen Fairchild, Samuel and Abraham, and one married sister, Sarah, wife of Benjn Beach, removed to New Jersey. Deeds to land sold to Stephen describe the land as parts of land of their father, Alexander Fairchild, late of Stratfield, and Stephen is called of Stratfield. One sister, Catherine, and husband Thadeus Peat, removed to New Milford, and Stephen's sister Ruth and her husband Samuel Hubble, married in Stratfield Jan. 28, 1744/5, removed to Kent, in Litchfield, Co. Kent bounds New Milford on the north. Stephen was of Stratfield (on the Stratford side) March 28, 1757, when he sold his home place of $18\frac{1}{4}$ acres, 24 rods, 23 links with buildings. He was of "ye town of Kent, in ye county of Litchfield", Dec. 19, 1758, when he sold $5\frac{1}{2}$ acres of land lying in "ye Parish of Stratfield".

When Stephen Fairchild removed to Kent he had recorded in the town book the names of his family together with date of birth of each. The three youngest children, and perhaps the fourth from last, were born in Kent. All the others in Stratfield. These are the records found in the Kent book:

Stephen Fairchild, b. Mar. 1, 1723.

Eunice, wife of Stephen, b. June 28, 1725.

Their children,

Ezra, b. April 11, 1745.

ABRAHAM, b. Aug. 7, 1747, ancestor.

Levi, b. Aug. 24, 1749.

Ager, b. Nov. 17, 1751. Stratfield church records have.

"Agur, son of Stephen bapt. Dec. ... 1751.

Stephen, b. June 25, 1754.

Eunice, b. Sept. 7, 1756.

Samuel, b. Mar. 4, 1760.

Sherman, b. Mar. 26, 1763.

Sarah, b. Mar. 6, 1771.

ABRAHAM FAIRCHILD, second child of Stephen and Eunice () Fairchild, is the father of Reuben Fairchild. Abraham removed to New Milford, settling finally in the Bridgewater parish. This completes the Fairchild line. Only one other line of ancestry of Reuben Fairchild, on his father's side is known. This is—

JACKSON.

HENRY JACKSON, the immigrant ancestor, sailed from London in the Elizabeth and Ann, 1635, and is probably the Henry Jackson of Watertown, Mass, 1637, who was one of the lessees of the fishing weir of that place. He was of Fairfield, Conn. Feb. 2, 1648/9, when he made an agreement with the town about a tidemill, and sold this mill in 1653. He bought land in Fairfield, June 16, 1650. His will was proven Sept. 22, 1686. Savage says he left a large estate. Maj. Nathan Gold and Mr. Josiah Harvey were named overseers. His wife was living when he died, but is not named except as wife. The proof of the Jackson ancestry comes in the final settlement of Henry's estate, Jan. 3, 1720. One of the heirs through his son Samuel, deceased, is named Deborah Fairchild. The children of Henry and —— (..) Jackson:

- 1—John Jackson, b. abt. 1640, m. Elizabeth Smith, dau. of Giles, whose will 1669, called her Elizabeth Jackson. Inv. of John's estate dated Nov. 11, 1689. He had five children.
- 2—Moses Jackson, m. 1st, Oct. 24, 1672, Deborah Hyatt dau. of Thomas of Stamford. m. 2nd, widow Esther Seeley. He had two children named in distribution of his father's estate.
- 3—SAMUEL JACKSON, date of birth not known. More of him.
- 4—Hannah—.

SAMUEL JACKSON, is the ancestor of Reuben Fairchild. The name of his first wife who is the mother of all but one of Samuel's children, is not known. Her name may have been Jedidah, as her son Henry and her daughter Abigail used that unusual name for their respective first daughter. Mr. Jacobus said that Thomas Skidmore had a daughter Jedidah who married Edward Higbee and was of the proper age to be the mother or aunt of Samuel Jackson's wife. Samuel m. 2nd, Phebe, widow of William Lyon. Samuel's will dated Aug. 3, 1712,

named wife executrix. He had previously disposed of his lands to his sons by deeds. He named daughters Hannah, DEBORAH, Rachel, and Abigail. Samuel lived in Fairfield until after the birth of three children then removed to Stratfield. The inventory of his estate was dated Feb. 12, 1714/5. The final distribution of his father's estate was made Jan. 3, 1720, showing that his mother outlived him four or five years. In fact, all of her sons preceded her in death. Four of Samuel's sons and three of his daughters are named in final settlement of his father's estate as heirs of Samuel Jackson, deceased.

Children of Samuel and (Jedidah?) (...) Jackson,

- 1—Samuel, b. June 19, 167-, d. y.
 - 2—Nathaniel, b. Mar. 6, 167-, d. y.
 - 3—Hannah, b. Mar. 17, 167-, bapt. Apr. 6, 1701, m. 1st, Apr. 15, 1709, Nathaniel Lyon. m. 2nd, Matthew Jennings.
 - 4—Joshua, b. d. 1698. Inv. Jan. 10, 1698/9. m. Elizabeth Sanford, dau. of Ezekiel.
 - 5—Henry, b. abt. 1679, bapt. Apr. 6, 1701.
 - 6—DEBORAH, b. probably 1681, bapt. Apr. 6, 1701, Stratfield. She m. Alexander Fairchild, previously given. She is the ancestress.
 - 7—Daniel, b. m. Mary Preston, dau. of Jehiel and had one son and perhaps more children. He removed to Newtown, Conn., and by 1734 to Dover, N. J. (?).
 - 8—Rachel, b. m. Moses Lyon of Newtown, Conn.
 - 9—Jonathan, bapt. July 21, 1695. Was of Stratfield, then Wilton, Conn. Was a blacksmith.
 - 10—Abigail, b. abt. 1696, d. Nov. 2, 1772, Woodbury. m. Cornelius Bronson, Jr., Nov. 6, 1717.
 - 11—Ebenezer, bapt. Oct. 16, 1698, resided in Wilton. m. Esther Abbott.
 - 12—Bethia, b. d. y.
- By second wife, Samuel had—
- 13—Gabriel, bapt. Jan. 9, 1707.

Chapter Two

THE MATERNAL LINE OF ANCESTRY OF REUBEN FAIRCHILD

STONE.

HANNAH STONE married Abraham Fairchild and Reuben Fairchild was their son. The Stone ancestry has an unusual repetition of a given name. The name is Benajah and is found in four consecutive generations which brings the line to Hannah Stone's father.

This Stone line begins with William Stone who came to America in the Rev. Whitfield's first "Guilford Company." There was also a John Stone in this company who may have been a brother of our William. They both signed the Covenant which was drawn up on board the ship enroute to America. This Whitfield party left England May 20, 1639, and arrived in the harbor of New Haven the following July. The leaders of the party finally decided to make their settlement at Menunkatuck, now Guilford, Conn. The deed of the land was secured from the great Mohegan Sachem, Uncas. As soon as the deal was completed the men of the company set to work to build their houses before winter should come. Thus was the beginning of the Stone family in America.

WILLIAM STONE was born in 1608, it is said, and perhaps Herefordshire was his birth place. He died in 1683, at Guilford. He brought wife Hannah (...) with him. She was the mother of all his children. She died before 1657, as in this year William married Mary, widow of Richard Hughes of Guilford.

William Stone's home lot consisted of 3 acres and 20 rods on the east side of Fair Street, next north of the home lot of Thomas Cooke, Sr., another Covenant signer. William Stone was a tailor and he also kept the first ordinary or tavern in Guilford. In the list of those who were planters, dated May 22,

1648, William Stone's name is found but not as a freeman yet. However, he was one of the four men to whom Atwater in his History of New Haven applies the term "personnel of Guilford", in the early settlement of the plantation. From this we know that he was a man in whom the Rev. Whitfield had confidence.

William and Hannah (..) Stone had the following children:

- 1—William, b. 1642, d. Sept. 28, 1730; m. 1st, Feb. 20, 1674, Hannah Wolf or DeWolf. m. 2nd, Mary —.
- 2—Hannah, b. 1644, m. 1664, John Norton, b. in England, son of Thomas Norton of Guilford.
- 3—BENAJAH, b. 1649, m. Esther or Hester Kirby. More of him.
- 4—Sarah, b. d. 1675.

BENAJAH STONE, 1st, born in Guilford, son of William and Hannah (..) Stone, is the ancestor. He was a weaver. He lived in Guilford. He married in 1673, Esther or Hester Kirby, born in 1652 probably in Middletown, Conn., daughter of John and Elizabeth (Hinds) Kirby (See Kirby). Benajah Stone died July 3, 1738, aged 89 years. Date of Esther or Hester's death not known. They had four children:

- 1—BENAJAH, 2nd, b. abt. 1674. He is the ancestor. More of him.
- 2—Hester, b. Nov. 13, 1676, m. Bezaleel Bristow.
- 3—Mary, b. Oct. 9, 1681, d. young.
- 4—Abraham, b. . . d. Jan. 27, 1703, leaving no children.

BENAJAH STONE, 2nd, lived all his life in Guilford. He died young, in November, 1713. His father lived many years after son's death. (The Stone Genealogy gives date of Benajah's death 1714, which is an error.) Benajah, 2nd, married Aug. 15, 1702, Hannah DeWolf. This marriage date is found in the Talcott Guilford Genealogies. I have been unable to place definitely Hannah DeWolf as the daughter of Edward DeWolf of Old Lyme, Conn. If she was not his daughter then she was a granddaughter. Under DeWolf I give probate records to substantiate this claim. It is quite evident that Hannah was several years younger than Benajah. She married three times after Benajah's death, first to Joshua Parmelee, second to Benjamin Hull, and third to — Hart. There is only one docu-

ment on file in the Connecticut State Library in connection with the settlement of the estate of Benajah Stone, 2nd. This is the inventory, dated Dec. 21, 1713, proving year of death of Benajah. The inventory was signed by his widow, thus—

Hana Stone Adex.

Listed in inventory are “a book of Mr dyex work 2s, one deto by Mr mede 2s, a book of Mr Shepards work 2s 6d. a psalme book, 2s 6d., a litel book; an inkhorn 1s.” There was a chest with a drawer, a sea chest, a new chest, two small tables, five trays, etc. It was a small estate. The housing and three acres of land at home were valued at only 12 pounds. Yet the books and the ink horn are not common articles in the average inventories of that period. The truth is that the Stone descendants of the immigrant ancestors of Massachusetts and Connecticut made a good record in educational lines. Savage quotes Farmer as saying that “by 1834 there were 13 Stone graduates from Harvard, 6 from Yale, and 17 from other New England colleges.”

The children of Benajah, 2nd, and Hannah (DeWolf) Stone:
1—Patience, b. Nov. 12, 1703, m. Joseph Chittenden.

2—Abraham, b. Feb. 24, 1706, m. Martha Hubbard.

3—BENAJAH, b. Sept. 25, 1708, m. Mary Chittenden. More of him.

4—Elisha, b. Oct. 14, 1709.

5—Hester, b. 1711, m. Isaac Hill.

BENAJAH STONE, 3rd, b. Sept. 25, 1708, is the ancestor. I was unable to find the date of his marriage. Mary Chittenden, whom he married, was the sister of Joseph who married Benajah's sister Patience. They were married Nov. 14, 1726. Mary Chittenden was born March 26, 1710, Guilford, daughter of Joseph and Mehitabel (Price) Chittenden. (See Chittenden.) There is a difference in records of the birth of first child of Benajah and Mary (Chittenden) Stone, which makes it harder to estimate the year of their marriage. The Kirby Genealogy gives Oct. 15, 1739 date of birth of Benajah, 4th, the first child of this union. The age given on gravestone of Benajah, 4th, would have him born 1732. Benajah, 3rd, died in 1757. Mary was living when settlement of his estate was made.

Benajah Stone, 3rd, made several moves. He is called of

Branford, of Milford, of Bethlehem, of Woodbury, and of New Milford, where he died. From Orcutt's History of New Milford, I have—

“Benajah Stone of Branford purchased in February, 1742, the 38th lot in New Milford North Purchase estimated about 70 acres for 100 pounds current money. In May, 1749, he being then of Woodbury, bought of Job Gould 130 acres with a dwelling house and barn In September of 1749 he was living in New Milford. In 1757 he purchased another 70 acres in North Purchase for £200.”

From these land records it is evident that Benajah, 3rd, was a man of considerable means. The settlement of his estate bears out this belief. The inventory of his estate was taken 1757, and valued the estate at £937-14-03. This is the only record of settlement of estate of one of our ancestors which gives a charge for appraising the estate. The appraisers were Bushnell and Saml Baldwin, and Samuel Comstock. “Cost of aprising £2-19-0”. The widow is named “Mary Stone Relect.”

In the distribution there is no mention of a son Benajah. I have more on this which will be given under sketch of Benajah, 4th. Five heirs are named in the first settlement. And in the second distribution, of the moveable estate, two other names are added. I think these may be grandchildren. I am giving the children as named in the distributions adding Benajah, 4th, as oldest son. Children of Benajah, 3rd, and Mary (Chittenden) Stone:

- 1—BENAJAH, b. Oct. 15, 1739, per Kirby Genealogy. More of him.
- 2—Ithiel, b. —
- 3—Asahel, b. —
- 4—Lois, b. — m. Elias Kinne.
- 5—Benjamin, b. —
- 6—Mary, b. — m. Read Garlick.
- 7—Reuben, b. —
- 8—Daniel, b. —
- 9—Luce, b. — m. Elnathan Blotchford.
- 10—Cloe, b. —

BENAJAH⁵ STONE (Benajah⁴, Benajah³, Benajah², William¹), 4th, born per Kirby Genealogy, Oct. 15, 1739. Per age given on gravestone he was born 1732. He was the son of

Benajah, 3rd, and Mary (Chittenden) Stone. There is no mention of Benajah, 4th, in the settlement of estate of Benajah Stone, 3rd. It was up to me to find such a son. I wrote the town clerk, Mr. H. H. Peck, of New Milford, in 1938, asking if search could be made for a record which might prove the relationship of these two Benajahs. Three land records were found. I give excerpts—

“—Warranty Deed—

I, Benajah Stone, Senr, of New Milford... For the consideration of the love, goodwill & affection which I have and do bare for my well beloved son, Benajah Stone, Junr. of the town... aforesaid, do give, grant... a certain tract or parcel of land situate in said New Milford,... said land lieth on the North side of the highway at the Chestnut Land...”

3rd day of January 1756.

Signed, sealed and delivered in Benajah Stone (Seal)
presence of
Stephen Stone
Roger Sherman.

(New Milford Land Records, Vol. 8, p. 125)

(Note: Roger Sherman was one of the witnesses)

In same vol. p. 122 there is a record of deed given by same Benajah Stone to Ethiel Stone, the tract of land “situate at a place called Chestnut Land”, given same date as deed to son Benajah. In Vol. 13, p. 74, Land Records, New Milford, there is a quit-claim deed given by Samuel Canfield and Mary Stone, administrators of the estate of Benajah Stone (4th), deceased, to Read Garlick, for the consideration of 20 pounds, 17 shillings and 6 pence, to a certain tract of land “situate in said Town of New Milford,...” dated Jan. 14, 1774. Read Garlick, remember, was the husband of Mary Stone, daughter of Benajah 3rd.

Benajah Stone, 4th, died June 1, 1773, aged 41 years per gravestone. He left no will. There is a memorandum of a nuncupative will on file. It is as follows—

A memorandum of the Mind and Will of Benajah Stone written at his request He being very Weak and Loe... etc, but signed by him 27 May 1773.

Witness

Benag Stone.

Dobson Wheeler

Benak Bostwick

Hannah Bostwick

The division of his estate was to be made by law, but everything left in care of wife for use of family. Mary's brother, Samuel Canfield, was to help administer the estate. The two gave a bond for £800. The eldest son, Benajah, 5th, was still a minor and he chose his uncle Samuel Canfield to be his guardian, May 3, 1774. The estate was valued at £590-10-02. The distribution of the real estate was made 1779, but the moveable estate was not made until 1784. The widow Mary Stone is mentioned in both records. In the real estate distribution Hannah is named eldest daughter and wife of Abraham Fairchild. In the other she is named Hannah Fairchild. On April 10, 1813 there was made a division of land "not heretofore distributed". To this record each heir added his signature. Hannah not only signed but Abraham Fairchild "for Hannah Fairchild", also. Abraham's penmanship is fine, and Hannah's good.

Vol. 7, p. 12, of New Milford Land Records has the record—

Married on November 19, 1755, Benajah Stone and Mary Canfield, by Rev. Nathaniel Taylor.

Mary Canfield was born Dec. 10, 1732, daughter of Deacon Samuel and Abigail (Peck) Canfield. (See Canfield and Peck).

The children of Benajah, 4th and Mary (Canfield) Stone were:

- 1—HANNAH, bapt. Oct. 25, 1756, married Abraham Fairchild and was the mother of Reuben Fairchild. I do not know date of death of Hannah.
- 2—Benajah, bapt. May 28, 1758, d. Jan. 29, 1825. Had wife Phebe. He was a Capt. in the Revolutionary War.
- 3—Rachel, m. Ruggles Bostwick, lived Pine Plains, N. Y.
- 4—Molly, b. . . . m. Ephenetus Platt.
- 5—Anne, m. Gideon Platt.
- 6—Cloe, m. Stiles Goodsell.
- 7—Canfield, b. Feb. 26, 1765, d. Mar. 11, 1836, m. Mary.
- 8—Olive . . .

We leave the Stone family here, wondering in how many other generations the name Benajah was used.

KIRBY.

The parish register of Rowington, Warwick, England, has the following record for the year 1624—"The 4th January John Kerbe the son of Humphrey Kerbe was baptized." On a recovered sheet of a lost register of St. Mary's Church, Warwick, is found the baptism of Michael Kirby son of Humphrey, Sept. 22, 1622. Among the names of passengers of the Hopewell, who were registered Sept. 11, 1635, London, we find the name: "Jo: Kerbie, aged 12 years." Historians believe the record of this passenger and the record of the baptism refer to the same person. Twelve years was rather a tender age for a boy to be starting off alone to so distant and unknown country. Young Kirby was surely under the care of some other passenger of the Hopewell. He may have had relatives in the New England Colonies. There was a Richard Kirby, an early settler of Sandwich, Mass, and a Joseph Kirby of Hartford, Conn. It is claimed that Richard was known to be the son of the Humphrey Kerbe of Warwick, Eng. And it is recorded that Joseph Kirby of Hartford sold land located in Warwick, Eng.

John Kirby is the ancestor of Reuben Fairchild. It is said that John Kirby remained in the Mass. Bay Colony a few years after his arrival. There was a John Kirby of Plymouth "old enough to bear arms" in 1643. The next date of the whereabouts of John Kirby is of April, 1645, when he was reported in Hartford. John Kirby and Seth Grant contracted to herd the cattle of Hartford. John had married by this time, as there is a record of the birth of Elizabeth, daughter of John Kirby, Sept. 8, 1646, Hartford. But another daughter, Mary, is said to be older than Elizabeth, so perhaps John had been married two or three years before he came to Hartford. These were unsettled years for John Kirby, and he is next found in Wethersfield, Conn. He had ear marks of his cattle recorded there in 1647. Three children were born in Wethersfield, per records there, the last one born Dec. 18, 1651. Not long after this date the family removed to Middletown, as another child's birth is recorded there in 1652. Here John Kirby settled down for the rest of his life. On Jan. 14, 1655 he had lands recorded in Middletown. He became a large land holder. There are over six hundred acres of land listed in the inventory of his estate. His homestead was in the North Society, north of the rivulet. This section of Middletown was known as Middletown "Upper Houses". A history of Middletown Up-

per Houses contains genealogies of the leading families of that section. John Kirby is written up in the history. John Kirby was made freeman in May, 1658.

The wife of John Kirby was Elizabeth, and she may have been a Hind or Hinds. She probably was a niece of Sarah (Hinds) Cheplin of Bury St. Edmunds, Suffolk, Eng., wife of Clement Cheplin. This supposition is based upon a letter found in the manuscript copy of the first book of Colonial Records of Connecticut. The part of the letter of interest to us is this—"Couzin Kirby My love remembered to you both. I have sent your wife a small token with a letter to you by Wm. Goodrich Your Wifes Father is yett alive and in good Health. I doe forgive you all that you oweth me and pray God that it may doe you good. I Desire you may grow in Grace and so wishing you much good from God I remain your Loving Kinsman

Sarah Cheplin.

Bury 2 January 1661

Superscribed to my Cozin John Kirby late of Wethersfield.

John Kirby died in April, 1677. Elizabeth married after his death Abraham Randall of Windsor, Conn., Oct. 27, 1681. She outlived the second husband. She was living in Wethersfield in 1697, one historian says she died there that year. The inventory of the estate of John Kirby was taken April 27, 1677 by Nathaniel Bacon and William Cheny. They valued his estate at this time at £551-05-10. A final distribution of the estate Sept. 1, 1707, shows that £907-16-04 was distributed among the heirs. The will stipulated that new appraisements of land should be made from time to time. Nine children were living at the time the inventory was taken. The Court names them with ages, and gives name of husband of each married daughter. Esther or Hester, the ancestress, is named "Ester Kirby wife of Benajah Stone, about twenty five years of age." John Kirby had nine Bibles valued at 3 pounds, the same value that was given to his wearing apparel. There was a small chest with linen in it valued at 10 li. In the final distribution, 1707, Hester is again called wife of "Benajah Ston", and her name is given Hester. John and Elizabeth (Hind or Hinds?) Kirby had issue:

- 1—Mary, b. 1644, m. Emanuel Buck April 11, 1658, "she being about the age of fourteen years." She died a widow Jan. 12, 1712.

- 2—Elizabeth, b. Sept. 8, 1646, m. David Sage. John Kirby deeded part of his homestead to his son-in-law, David Sage. Elizabeth had died before inventory of her father's estate was taken.
- 3—Hannah, b. Mar. 2, 1649, m. Thomas Andrews. In 1707 she is called wife of Alex. Rollo.
- 4—John, b. Dec. 18, 1651, twin to Eunice, born in Wethersfield. He was killed on the road between Wethersfield and Middletown, 1676, by Indians.
- 5—Eunice, b. Dec. 18, 1651. She d. unmarried before settlement of her father's estate.
- 6—HESTER or ESTHER, b. in 1652, per age given in settlement of her father's estate. The Court settlements prove her ancestry and her marriage to Benajah Stone, 1st. She is the ancestress.
- 7—Sarah, b. Jan. 16, 1654, m. Samuel Hubbard.
- 8—Joseph Kirby, b. July 17, 1656, m. 1st, Sarah Markham, Dec. 10, 1681. He had sons who continued the Kirby name. His great-grandson was keeper of the Washington Hotel, Middletown, when Lafayette was entertained there in 1825. Joseph m. 2nd, Mary, dau. of John and Elizabeth (Norton) Plum, Oct. 17, 1704.
- 9—Bethiah, b. Feb. 14, 1658, m. John Andrews.
- 10—Susannah, b. May 3, 1664, m. Abraham Cruttenden of Guilford.
- 11—Abigail, b. Mar. 6, 1666, m. David Robinson.

DeWOLF.

The Guilford town records have: Benajah Stone married Hannah DeWolf Aug. 15, 1702. Had the record told the father of Hannah there would have been no problem. As it is we inherited a headache and a doubt. The immigrant ancestor of the DeWolf family of Connecticut was Balthasar DeWolf. This family name is given various ways—DeWolf, DeWolfe, deWolf, Dewolf, Dawolf. The first record of Balthasar seems to be of March 5, 1656, when a "Particular Court in Hartford" convened on that date. At this Court there was presented a list of "names of those presented for smoaking in the streets contra to the law." Among the names was that of "Balthaze deWolfe." He was given a fine. In the book "Charles D'Wolf of Guadaloupe, his Ancestors and Descendants" by the Rev. Calbraith B. Perry, D. D., it is stated that tradition has it that Balthasar DeWolf on the occasion just given, "paid his fine, lighted his pipe and walked out of the building in which the Court was sitting." The next record of Balthasar is dated 1661 "at Sea Brook" (Saybrook) in which is mentioned a child of "Baalshar deWolf" being "bewitched to death." He was in Wethersfield in 1664, and in 1668 he and three sons—Edward, Simon, and Stephen—are mentioned in Lyme records. Here in Lyme the DeWolfs multiplied. The penmanship of both Balthasar and his son Edward shows they were English and well educated. In a deed which Balthasar gave to his son Simon dated 1677 Balthasar's wife is named Alice. In May, 1690 he gave deed gift to his son Edward. The last date on which Balthasar is named is of 1695. Genealogists name six children of Balthasar and Alice (...) DeWolf. I think there is uncertainty about two or three of them:

- 1—EDWARD, b. perhaps about 1644. More of him.
- 2—Simon, b. abt. 1648, d. 1695. He is the ancestor of a line of many prominent men.
- 3—Stephen, b. abt. 1650.
- 4—Mary, b. abt. 1656.
- 5—Susannah.
- 6—Joseph ?.

EDWARD DeWOLF, was probably the oldest son of Balthasar and Alice (...) DeWolf. He died before April 27, 1710, the date of the inventory of his estate. He was a carpenter and millwright. It is said that he built and operated

two sawmills and a grist mill. In May 1686, the town of Lyme laid out to Edward DeWolf 22 acres of land "on account of his work for the town in the matter of the new meeting house". Edward's wife was Rebecca —. I think that Edward and Rebecca (...) DeWolf are the ancestors of Hannah DeWolf who married Benajah Stone, 2nd. But whether they are her parents or her grandparents I can not say for sure. My opinion is they were her grandparents. The Rev. C. B. Perry's genealogy names for children of Edward and Alice DeWolf—Simon, Charles, Benjamin, Edward, and Stephen. Simon and Stephen died before their father, and I think Benjamin had died as there is no mention of him in any of the probate records now on file. Stephen had a daughter Hannah but her age is given "10 year old next august" which follows the inventory of Stephen's estate, dated Oct. 17, 1702. And records give marriage of Benajah, and Hannah DeWolf Aug. 15, 1702. I believe Benjamin may have left a child, who was Hannah.

Here is the basis of my belief that Hannah is either a daughter or granddaughter of Edward DeWolf: Charles, oldest living son of Edward, was appointed administrator of the estate of his father. On July 10, 1710, Charles "Dawolf" presented quite a long list of "debts and monys expended" by him as administrator. It includes seemingly all the heirs, and some other persons. The fourth name on the list is that of "benj Ston of gilford . . . 0-07-00." Another report of expenditures, dated Nov. 15, 1711, the third name from first is "To benj Ston of Gilford . . . 02-14-00." There are several receipts given by persons having received portions. One of these was given by the widow, Rebecca DeWolf. I give it in full—

Lyme July 11 1711

Receved of Charles dewolf seven shillings as money being administration to my husbands estate allso recevd of sd administrator one pound seven shillings on the account of benajah Stone of Gilford it being du to him from my husband(s) estate and ordered by sd Stone to be payd to me by the above sd administrator both the afore sd sume I say I have receved as witnes

(Signed) Rebeckah Dewolf

We regret that the records do not distinguish between heirs and creditors. I feel sure that Hannah was an heir and I believe as a child of one of the deceased sons of Edward DeWolf.

CHITTENDEN.

Benajah Stone, 3rd, married Mary Chittenden, born March 26, 1710, daughter of Joseph and Mehitabel (Price) Chittenden. The immigrant ancestor is WILLIAM CHITTENDEN, who came in the first company led by the Rev. Henry Whitfield. He was a signer of the Covenant drawn up on board ship. William was the fourth signer. The first signer was Robert Kitchell, whose wife was a sister of the wife of the Rev. Henry Whitfield, and of the wife of William Chittenden, ancestor. In the parish book of Marden, near Cranbrook, Kent County, Eng., is the record of the baptism—

“March—1594, William son of Robert Chittenden.

(Signed) Salmon Boxer, Vicar of Marden.”

These same parish records have the baptisms of five of the children of the father of the wife of William Chittenden. The father was Edmund Sheaffe (See Sheaffe). William Chittenden was a man of ability and filled important offices in the plantation of Guilford. He was one of six persons selected to purchase the lands of Guilford from the Indians. He was one of four persons who received “full power and authority to act, order and dispatch all matters respecting the publick weale and civile government of the plantation, until a church is gathered among us.” The other three men were Robert Kitchell, brother-in-law of William Chittenden, John Bishop, and William Leete, who later became governor of Connecticut. When the church was organized June 19, 1643, these four magistrates resigned their trust to the church. Historians claim that William Chittenden was the principal military man of the plantation, with the title of Lieutenant. Savage says that William Chittenden had been in the English army in the Netherlands in the Thirty Years War, and that he had reached the rank of Major. William continued to hold the office of magistrate of the Plantation, and was deputy to the General Court for many terms.

The home lot of William Chittenden fronted on Broad Street and consisted of three and a quarter acres. Adjoining the home lot were sixteen acres of upland, and seven and one half acres of meadow land. Other lots were distributed to him, amounting in all to about 100 acres. His home lot was bounded on the east by the home lot of Mr. Jacob Sheaffe, brother of William's wife. And William's home lot was opposite the home lot of William Leete. The home lot and land adjacent to it was bequeathed to William Chittenden's oldest son. Dr. Talcott,

historian, says this land was still in the possession of descendants of William Chittenden in 1882. The owner at that time was the Hon. Simeon B. Chittenden, of Brooklyn, N. Y., of the seventh generation.

William Chittenden married in England, Joanna, daughter of Edmund and Joan or Joanna (Jordan) Sheaffe, of Cranbrook in Kent County. One of the proofs of the marriage is the will of a younger sister of Joanna. Mary (Sheaffe) Merriam of Concord, Mass. died July 22, 1693, aged about 72 years. Her will was made in 1688. In will she names two daughters of her deceased brother, Jacob, and "four children of my sister living in Southern parts, viz.—John, Nathaniel, Mary, and Joanna Chittenden." The Nathaniel named is the ancestor of Reuben Fairchild. William Chittenden died in February, 1660/1. His widow Joanna married, 2nd, Abraham Cruttenden as his second wife. Joanna died Aug. 16, 1668. In the New Haven Colonial Records, page 417, we find:

"An Inventory of the estate of Willm Chittenden, of Guilford, deceased, was presented, amounting to £677 16s. 7d., as presented and proved in Court at Guilford, the 21st of Feb., 1660/1, upon oath of Joane Chittenden, the widow, and relict of the sayd Willm Chittenden, deceased, for the Quantity, and by the testimony of Abraham Cruttenden, Senr, John Fowler, and Willm Stone, appraisers, for the valuation to be just.

(Signed) Willm Leete, Governor.

The children of William and Joanna (Sheaffe) Chittenden, as given by Talcott, are:

- 1—Thomas, b. . . m. Joanna Jordan.
- 2—Elizabeth, m. Thomas Wright.
- 3—NATHANIEL, the ancestor; more of him.
- 4—John, m. Hannah Fletcher.
- 5—Mary, m. John Leete.
- 6—Hannah, b. Nov. 15, 1649, d. 1650. Hers is the first death recorded in Guilford records.
- 7—8—Joseph and Hannah, twins, b. April 16, 1652. Joseph d. the following July. Hannah d. September 13, 1674.

NATHANIEL CHITTENDEN,² (William) resided all his life in Guilford. He married Sarah ——. No record of their marriage. Names of both parents, Nathaniel and Sarah, are given in records of the birth of their children:

- 1—Nathaniel, b. Aug. 10, 1669, m. Elizabeth Stevens.

- 2—Sarah, b. Mar. 2, 1671/2, m. James Patterson.
- 3—Mary, b. Feb. 6, 1674/5, m. Thomas Boreman.
- 4—JOSEPH, b. Sept. 6, 1677. The ancestor; more of him.
- 5—Hannah, b. Mar. 15, 1679/80.
- 6—Deborah, b. Oct. 15, 1682. d. y.
- 7—Cornelius, b. 1685, m. Abigail Rutty.

JOSEPH³ CHITTENDEN (Nathaniel², William¹), b. Sept. 6, 1677, m. March 28, 1708, Mehitabel Price. Talcott gives her family name Pierce, but I have used the name given in the Barbour collection of Guilford records. They were married by "Abraham Fowler, J.P." Joseph Chittenden resided in Guilford. In 1743 he deeded all his lands to his sons, Joseph and Benjamin. The children of Joseph and Mehitabel (Price) Chittenden:

- 1—Joseph, b. Jan. 3, 1709, m. Patience Stone, Nov. 14, 1726.
Patience was an older sister of Benajah Stone, 3rd.

- 2—MARY CHITTENDEN, b. Mar. 26, 1710, m. Benajah Stone, 3rd. No record of their marriage was found. Mary and Benajah, 3rd, are the ancestors of Reuben Fairchild, which has been given under the Stone family.

- 3—Mehitabel, b. Sept. 30, 1712, m. Ebenezer Bishop.
- 4—Sarah, b. Dec. 16, 1716, m. John Byington of Branford.
- 5—Benjamin, b. May 23, 1720, m. Elizabeth Hotchkin.
- 6—Jonathan, b. April 16, 1724, d. y.

SHEAFFE.

This is one of the few ancestral lines which has been traced back farther than the immigrant ancestor. There is fairly good evidence that one Thomas Sheffe, whose will was proven at Canterbury, July 10, 1520, may be the first known ancestor of this line. In his will he mentions a desire to be buried in the church of St. Dunstan of Cranbrook, "within St. Thomas's Chancel, before the image of Our Lady of Pity, there." This Thomas was probably the father of Richard Sheff, born about 1510, died in 1557. He married Elizabeth about 1534. She was buried Oct. 15, 1564. They had eight children all named in the will of their father. Their son Thomas was born about 1535, and he married Mary Harman, b. 1536. Thomas and Mary (Harman) Sheff had fifteen children all baptised at St. Dunstan's, Cranbrook. The one of interest to us is Edmund Sheafe or Sheaffe, bapt. Mar. 17, 1559/60. Edmund had a small brass plate engraved and attached to the stone to the memory of his mother who was buried in Cranbrook church:

"Mary Sheafe, the wife of Thomas Sheafe, who lived together neere XIV yeares, and has issue between them ix sons and vi daughters. she a grave and charitable Matron, dyed lxxiii years of Age, November 1609 im-
pasivit.

E. S."

Perhaps Reuben Fairchild inherited his grave stateliness from this ancestress. Thomas Sheafe, husband of Mary, and father of Edmund, was buried in Cranbrook Sept. 6, 1604. His will was made in 1604 and proven at Canterbury, Oct. 3, 1604. Thomas had a brother William who died Dec. 21, 1616, per his stone erected in his honor in St. Dunstan's church. He lived to be 73 years of age. His will mentions no children. He bequeathed his estate to his brothers and sisters and their children. Edmund, his nephew, was bequeathed Willesley House or Hall at or near Cranbrook. William and Thomas Sheafe described themselves "yeoman" in their wills.

Edmund Sheafe, son of Thomas and Mary (Harman) Sheafe was baptised Mar. 17, 1559/60, and was buried Nov. 1, 1626. He married 1st, May 30, 1586, Elizabeth Taylor. 2nd, Jane or Joane Jordan, sister of Nicholas Jordan, and widow of — Downe of Challock. Edmund had at least four children by Elizabeth, and perhaps eight by Joane. Edmund's will dated Nov. 1, 1625, Cranbrook, proved in Archdeaconry Court of

Canterbury, Dec. 11, 1626, names "my wife Joane", and "to my wife's five children and to my three sons-in-law who married her daughters". Joane or Joanna (Jordan) Sheaffe came to America with her three daughters and son Jacob. She died in Guilford in July, 1659. Her son Jacob died Mar. 22, 1659, in Boston. He had married Margaret, only child of Henry Webb. The first child of Edmund and Joane (Jordan) Sheaffe, was born Mar. 14, 1596, christened at All Saints, Woodchurch, Kent. The second son, John, b. Aug. 24, 1600. Then there are Harman, Margaret, and JOANNA, whose births are not given. The next child after Joanna was Jacob, b. Aug. 4, 1616. The records say that the ancestress Joanna was christened at St. Dunstan's. Date of her marriage to William Chittenden is not given. Savage and some other historians call Joanna's father Dr. Edmund Sheaffe. I do not know their authority. Matthew's Armoury and Blue Book gives the arms of Jacob Sheaffe of Boston, from Cranbrook, Eng. The arms are described—

Ermine on a chevron gules between three pellets,
as many garbs or.

CANFIELD.

Reuben Fairchild's maternal grandmother was born a Canfield. THOMAS CANFIELD, the immigrant ancestor, was in New Haven probably as early as 1639. He removed to Milford, a settlement ten miles from New Haven, where he was granted a house and lot in 1646. He remained in Milford, and died in 1689. Milford records refer to him as "Sergant" Thomas Canfield. His wife was Phebe. She is thought to have been a sister of Henry and Benjamin Crane, early settlers in Wethersfield, Conn. It is recorded in the Milford church records that Thomas Canfield was admitted to membership of the church March 1, 1656/7, Mr. Peter Prudden, minister. Thomas Canfield represented the town of Milford in General Court in October, 1674, and again in 1676. He died in Milford about Aug. 22, 1689. He made his will Feb. 23, 1687/8. He names his wife, Phebe Canfield, in will, besides referring to her as "my wife." A bequest to each of his two sons was made conditionally. Son Thomas was the older son and one bequest of land was made conditionally—"I doe give it upon Condition yt: he doe not bring the estate into Debt if he doth he shall not have it." Of the second son: "Concerning Jeremiah I give him his part in manner following I do Give it him and his Children that shall be hereafter lawfully begotten of his own body but in case he die without any more Children it shall return to Thomas and his Children etc." As Jeremiah is the ancestor we shall have something to say of this condition later.

Thomas Canfield spelled his name "Canphield" in signing his will. But the majority of the records of other signatures of his show the name as we have been giving it. Orcutt gives the value of the estate of Thomas Canfield to be £482 15s. 7d. Thomas and Phebe (Crane) Canfield had nine children: Thomas, then twins, Sarah and Phebe, Mary, Elizabeth, JEREMIAH, Abigail, Hannah, and Mehetable.

JEREMIAH CANFIELD (Thomas), is the ancestor of Reuben Fairchild. He was baptised Sept. 28, 1662. He married about 1687 Alice Hine. His father's will was made Feb. 23, 1687/8. Alice was the daughter of Thomas and Elizabeth (..) Hine of Milford. The Barbour collection of Milford records has this:

"Ealis Hine daughter of Thomas b. Dec. 16, 1667. She is the one who married Jeremiah Canfield per history."

Alice is named in the will of her father "Allis Canfield." Jeremiah and Alice seem to have passed through a partial eclipse about the time of their marriage. We have the reference to it in the will of Thomas Canfield. I feel it just to give something of other records bearing upon this shadow over their life. Hoadly's Colonial Records has something of the trial of a young man and woman of Milford for immoral conduct. Elizabeth Hine, mother of Alice, was one of the witnesses at this trial. Several years later we find a record, relating to Alice, daughter of Thomas and Elizabeth Hine. The record says—"She was cast off from the church at Milford for fornication together with obstinancy added to it." This obstinancy raises a doubt in our mind as to her guilt. May it not have been a case in retaliation for the mother's part as a witness in a former case? Evidently the conditional clause in the will of Thomas Canfield refers to this charge. The clause "Lawfully begotten by" was not unusual in wills of that period, but in this will we find "here after" added, which makes it slightly condemning. All that we can say now, and it is all that needs to be said, is that there is no doubt that Jeremiah and Alice were married finally. And it undoubtedly secured the bequest to Jeremiah as they had eleven children. And their children and their posterity added lustre to the name of Canfield.

Rather late in life Jeremiah Canfield removed to New Milford in Litchfield County, Conn. Orcutt in his history of New Milford devotes considerable space to a sketch of the life of Jeremiah in the chapter bearing the title "Prominent Men of New Milford." Orcutt says that Jeremiah did not move his family until 1727. He and his sons owned about fifteen hundred acres in New Milford. He united with the New Milford church in 1736. Alice, his wife died Jan. 4, 1739/40 and he died March 18, 1739/40. It has been said that Jeremiah and Alice (Hine) Canfield had eleven children. I found the names of only ten. Probably the other child died in infancy. A division of a piece of land after the death of Jeremiah bears the signature of nine children and the heir of the tenth child. The children were—Jeremiah, Azariah, Alice, Zeruiah, Mary, SAMUEL, Thomas, Jemima. Zerubbabel, and Joseph.

SAMUEL³ CANFIELD (Jeremiah², Thomas¹), born in 1701 is the ancestor of Reuben Fairchild. He died Dec. 14, 1754, aged 52 years per grave stone. He married, June 1, 1725.

Abigail Peck, born Sept. 25, 1701, daughter of Joseph and Mary (Camp) Peck. (See Camp and Peck families.) Their marriage is given by Barbour under both family names. "Abigail, widow of Samuel Canfield died Sept. 14, 1764", is Barbour's record. Samuel was known as Deacon Samuel Canfield. He is written up at length under Orcutt's Prominent Men of New Milford. Orcutt says that Samuel was the first of his father's family to remove to New Milford. He purchased a dwelling house and three pieces of land all for £110 of Robert Bostwick of New Milford June 5, 1723. He resided in this house until his death. He was a successful business man and was made a deacon of the church in 1742. He was town clerk in 1748, and then Justice of the Peace. While acting as Justice he performed the marriage ceremony of the Rev. Nathaniel Taylor. Several years later the Rev. Nathaniel Taylor performed the marriage ceremony uniting Mary, daughter of Deacon Samuel Canfield, with Benajah Stone, who became the grandparents of Reuben Fairchild. In 1751 Deacon Samuel Canfield became one of the four Justices of the Quorum of the County of Litchfield. In 1754 he was voted or appointed the agent of the County for building the Courthouse at Litchfield. Orcutt says of him "But few men have a higher record than Deacon Samuel Canfield at his age and in the olden times." Deacon Samuel and Abigail (Peck) Canfield were the ancestors of many prominent men. They had eight children:

1—Samuel, b. Apr. 5, 1726, m. Elizabeth Judson of Woodbury, June 5, 1755. He d. Aug. 17, 1799, she d. Aug. 4, 1801. His name stood at the head of the tax list of New Milford in 1797. Their son Ithamar was one of the most prominent men of New Milford, and he was a colonel in the Revolutionary War. Both father and son were men of wealth of that day. Samuel was a colonel in the French and Indian War. Another son, Judson Canfield, was a graduate of Yale. He was a lawyer and Judge of the Court of Common Pleas. Judson removed to New York state in 1815, and the remainder of his life was spent partly in New York and partly in Ohio. The compiler of this book is sure that Reuben Fairchild gave the name Judson to his son in honor of this Judge Judson Canfield.

2—Abigail, b. Aug. 10, 1728. m. . . Judson.

3—Hannah, b. Dec. 5, 1730, d. May 14, 1737.

4—MARY CANFIELD, b. Dec. 10, 1732. She m. Benajah Stone, Nov. 19, 1755 the Rev. Nathaniel Taylor performing

the ceremony. Mary and Benajah were the parents of Hannah Stone, bapt. Oct. 25, 1756, who married Abraham Fairchild and were the parents of Reuben Fairchild. Hannah is called "eldest daughter" and "wife of Abraham Fairchild" in the settlement of her father's estate.

5—Ann, b. Mar. 31, 1735.

6—Jeremiah, b. Aug. 20, 1737, d. y.

7—John, bapt. Nov. 30, 1740, elected to the U. S. Senate but died before taking his seat.

8—Heth, b. Jan. 7, 1742/3.

HINE.

Thomas Hine is the ancestor of this family in America. The Milford records record that a home lot was granted Thomas Hine Jan. 28, 1646. His wife was Elizabeth. Their names are on a memorial stone of the Memorial Bridge of Milford. I can hardly be reconciled to the belief that Thomas and Elizabeth were original proprietors of Milford. The birth of their first child is given in October, 1653. I am inclined to believe that Elizabeth was a second wife. The family name is spelled various ways, Hind, Hinde, Hinds, etc. Lambert's History of New Haven Colony gives an interesting legend in connection with Thomas Hine. He says that Thomas Hine found an Indian of the tribe that lived in the vicinity of Milford who had been bound by Mohawk Indians and left in a marsh to die. Thomas Hine rescued the Indian and for this act he and his family were ever after held in the highest regard by the neighboring Indians. They said that when Thomas Hine or his descendants died, the Great Spirit would take them at once to his wigwam. Mr. Odell Shepard in his book, "Connecticut Past and Present", 1939, gives a different version of this incident, at least as it relates to the Indians. He does not say anything of Thomas Hine. Mr. Shepard says that it was the neighboring Connecticut Indians who, in this one instance grew bold enough to seize a Mohawk Indian who had been sent to collect the yearly wampum tribute, and bound him and left him in the swamp to be the victim of the mosquitoes. Hon. Robert Clark Hine, Judge of the Municipal Court of St. Paul, Minn., compiled The Hine Genealogy and History of Descendants of Thomas Hine of Milford, Conn., 1639. He gives the will of Thomas Hine. The will does not mention all the children recorded born to Thomas and Elizabeth Hine. Perhaps some had died, and then he may have given some of the children their full portion before he made his will. He made his will May 9, 1694, and the inventory was taken March 15, 1697/8. In the will he says he is weak in body. This weakness may account for his signing with a mark. His wife is not mentioned in the will, so evidently she had died. I have told you that Thomas names his daughter "Allis Canfield" in will thus proving the ancestry of Alice (Hine) Canfield. The estate was valued at £234-2-06. But as I have said, he may have distributed part of his estate before making will. The children of Thomas and Elizabeth () Hine: Thomas,

John, "Sonne", Samuel, George, Stephen, Ealos (Alice),
EALIS (Alice), William, George, Elizabeth.

The Second Alice, b. Dec. 16, 1667, is the one who married
Jeremiah Canfield, already given.

PECK.

JOSEPH PECK, immigrant ancestor, was first of New Haven, where his name appears in a record of 1643. I do not know his English ancestry. There was a prominent early colonial settler in Massachusetts by name of Peck, whose ancestry has been carried back several generations in England. The name Joseph appears in this Massachusetts family. One of the prominent New Haven settlers was William Peck, later known as Deacon William Peck. A Henry Peck of New Haven is called brother of Joseph. About 1649 Joseph Peck removed to Milford, where he bought a house and lot and several pieces of land. He married, Sept. 12, 1650, the widow, Alice Burwell. Asa Wood performed the ceremony. Joseph Peck joined the Milford church May 8, 1652. Alice, his wife, had been admitted to the church at a much earlier date. The Milford church records:

“Als: Burwell joined the Milford church Oct. 4, 1640. John Burwell husband to Ailice above mentioned, joined July 4, 1641.”

Alice and John Burwell were original settlers of Milford. Mr. Donald Lines Jacobus, historian, furnished the maiden name of Alice Burwell Peck. He found it in the “Herts Genealogist and Antiquary”, Vol. 2, pp. 289-296. Of interest to descendants of Reuben Fairchild:

“On June 24, 1635 John Burwell and Alice Heath were married at Minsden Chapel.”

Minsden Chapel is in the parish of Hitchins, Hertfordshire, Eng. It is about four miles from King's Walden, the home of Peter Prudden, the first minister of the congregation of Milford, Conn. Alice and John Burwell had one son Samuel baptised at Minsden. Another son was born Oct. 11, 1640, in Milford, then two more sons and a daughter before the death of her husband. It is thought that Alice Heath was the third wife of John Burwell, and probably younger by several years than he was. So far as known Alice was the first wife of Joseph Peck. Alice died Dec. 19, 1666. Joseph married, 2nd, Mary Richards, daughter of Thomas of Waterbury, Conn. She was admitted to the Milford church Nov. 26, 1669.

Joseph Peck died Feb. 26, 1700/01. The settlement of his estate is found in Vol. 3 of Milford Book of Deeds. I did not see these records. His eldest son, Joseph, ancestor, received his father's lands. Legacies were made to his son-in-law

Thomas Hayes, his daughter Mary, wife of Wm. Northrop, and to his daughter Anna. Children of Joseph and Alice (Heath) Peck: Elizabeth, JOSEPH, John. These children were all baptised in Milford by the Rev. Peter Prudden.

Joseph and Mary (Richards) Peck had—Mary, Ann or Anna, and perhaps Hannah.

JOSEPH PECK (Joseph) bapt. Mar. 20, 1653, by the Rev. Peter Prudden, was the oldest son of Joseph and Alice (Heath) Peck. He lived all his life in Milford. He married, Jan. 27, 1678/9, Mary Camp, daughter of Nicholas and Sarah (Beard) Camp. They were married by Robert Treat, Dept. Governor. From Hinman I have this proof of Sarah's ancestry: "Nicholas Camp of Milford deeded to his son-in-law, Joseph Peck, Jr., of Milford, a parcel of land Nov. 1, 1687" (This year should be 1689, M.M.M.) (See Camp and Beard). Also from the Coe-Ward Memorial book I have another proof: "Nicholas Camp bequeathed to daughter Mary Peck wife of Joseph Peck . .".

Joseph Peck died Mar. 1, 1731 in his 79th year, per gravestone. He disposed of his estate by deeds to his sons at different times, which deeds are recorded in the Milford town books. Joseph and Mary (Camp) Peck had eleven children, births of all recorded in the Milford books: Joseph, Mary, John, Jeremiah, Samuel, Ephraim, Henry, Elizabeth, Nathaniel, ABIGAIL, Heth.

ABIGAIL PECK, born Sept. 25, 1701, daughter of Joseph, Jr., and Mary (Camp) Peck, is the ancestress of Reuben Fairchild. She married June 1, 1725, Samuel Canfield, which was given under Canfield. She died Sept. 14, 1764, in New Milford.

CAMP.

The records of the first two generations of the Camp family in America are badly mixed in records and histories. The confusion arises from father and son having the same name, and both being in the early settlement of Milford. These two ancestors were Nicholas Camp, Sr., and Nicholas Camp, Jr.

Mr. Henry F. Waters found some old wills in Essex County, Eng., and these were published in the New England Hist. Gen. Reg. Vol. 48. One of these wills was that of Bennett Elliott, "yeoman, of Nasinge Essex." This will was made Nov. 5, 1621, proved Mar. 28, 1622. In will the testator turns over for collections "all the rents and profits of all my copy and customary lands and tenements & c" in several parishes, unto "my trusty and well beloved friends William Curtis, my son-in-law, Nicholas Camp the younger and John Keyes, all of the parish of Nasinge, and for the space of eight years from time of my decease. They to pay quarterly unto my son John Elliott" (who was attending the University of Cambridge, Eng., and who later came to America and was the Rev. John Eliot). One of the witnesses was a John Campe. Another will is that of John Campe "the elder" of Nasing, Essex, yeoman, dated May 21, 1630, proved June 11, 1630. One of his sons to whom he made bequest was a Nicholas, and he made a bequest to "John Elliott my grandchild." His "good friends Richard Campe and William Campe" were to be overseers. The most we can get from these two wills is that Nazeing, in Essex Co., Eng., is undoubtedly the home of our Camp ancestor. Unless Bennett Elliott was married two times the grandchild, John Elliott, named in will of John Campe can not be identified as John son of Bennett. But there was undoubtedly a close friendship between the Eliot and Camp families in Nazeing. There is no doubt in my mind that the Nicholas Camp named in the will of Bennett Elliott was the ancestor of Reuben Fairchild. If this is true then we must think of him as senior, by the time he reaches Milford, Conn., as he had a son Nicholas, thought to have been born about 1629/30. We do not know when the Camp family came to America. Some writers claim they came early to the Mass. Bay Colony then removed to Connecticut. Nicholas and wife Sara are called original settlers of Milford. His wife Sarah gave birth to twins, sons, Sept. 2, 1645. Sarah died four days later. History says she was the

first adult to die in Milford and that she was buried in the garden of the Rev. Peter Prudden. One of the twins died ten days after the death of the mother and the other one is thought to have died in infancy. After the death of Sarah, Nicholas Camp married Catherine Thompson, widow of Anthony Thompson of New Haven, July 14, 1652. Some historians say that Nicholas and Catherine had several children. In recording births of this Camp family only the name of the father is given, and as there were the two Nicholases one can not distinguish the family of children. So far I have found the record of death of only one of the Nicholases, and I have taken this to be son of the immigrant, although there is a possibility that the son was born in England, too.

One of the three men appointed in May, 1661, by the magistrate of Milford to search for the regicides, Whalley and Goffe, was Nicholas Camp. Do you recall that James Tappin, an ancestor of Philena (Elton) Fellows, was another one of the three men? Another historical record refers to one of the Camp men. Thomas Trowbridge wrote to Gov. Andros:

“There is one Mr. Camp of Milford, a man of good estate, and many with us doe think him a fitt person, but leave it to your Excellency’s discession.”

Thomas Trowbridge was recommending Nicholas Camp for the office of Sheriff. The best I can do in naming the children of Nicholas, Sr. is as follows—Nicholas, John and Samuel, the twins and the last of Sarah’s children. There were probably other children, perhaps others besides Nicholas born in England before the family came to America.

NICHOLAS CAMP, Jr., was born about 1629 or 1630. He is the ancestor of Reuben Fairchild. Nicholas, Jr., married Sarah Beard, daughter of Martha Beard, widow, and an original proprietor of Milford. I will give the proof of this marriage under the Beard family. We do not know when Sarah died. She may be the mother of all of Nicholas Jr.’s, children. He married 2nd, the widow Mehitable Briscoe, who was living when Nicholas made his will. Mr. Coe in his “Coe-Ward Memorial” tells us that Nicholas Camp, Jr., built a store at the West End (of Milford) where he lived and became a well known business man of the town. Savage says that Nicholas was a representative to the General Court in 1670, 1671, and 1672. Nicholas died June 10, 1706. His will was dated Dec. 31, 1705. I have not seen the will but a writer says that he named

his daughter "Mary Peck wife of Joseph," which I gave under Peck family. It has been written that Nicholas Camp left a large estate, but as I do not know the value of it I can not vouch for the truth of this. Writers have different ideas of largeness when speaking of estates of the colonial period.

I am giving the following as children of Nicholas, Jr. and Sarah (Beard) Camp. These were all mentioned in the will of their father:

- 1—Joseph, b. Aug. 11, 1653, d. y.
- 2—Samuel, b. Sept. 15, 1655; called eledest son in will of father.
- 3—Joseph, b. Dec. 15, 1657, d. May 20, 1750 in his 93rd year.
He is named in will of his father.
- 4—MARY CAMP, b. July 12, 1660, m. Jan. 27, 1678, Joseph Peck, which has been given; is named in will of her father Mary Peck, wife of Joseph.
- 5—John, { m. Mary, dau. of Joseph Northrop.
- 6—Sarah { twins; both named in will of father. Sarah as
Sarah Baldwin, wife of Daniel.
- 7—Abigail, b. Mar. 28, 1667, m. Robt. Treat, son of Robert and Jane Treat. Abigail named in will of father, Abigail Treat.

BEARD.

Martha Beard, a widow, was an original settler of Milford, Conn. The town of Milford gave Martha Beard an extra amount of land in the divisions. Because of this consideration for her it is thought that her husband died either on the journey to America, or, soon after reaching the settlements. The earlier writers think that Martha's husband may have been James, because the oldest son of Martha was named James. I found a record concerning a Thomas Beard but I did not make further investigations to discover whether there was a Thomas Beard in any of the colonies to whom it would refer. This information is in a letter addressed to Capt. Jo. Endicott, Mass. Bay Colony, written from London, May 28, 1629: "We desire also the said Tho: Beard may have 50 Acres of land allotted to him as one that transports himselfe at his own charge, but as well as for him as all others that shall have land allotted to them in that kinde and are not Adventurers in the Common Stock" etc.

Widow Martha Beard had three sons and three daughters. Son James died in 1642 and his estate was settled by Capt. Astwood, and was the first estate administered upon in Milford. Son Jeremy died without issue, although he had married. His estate after the widow's share, was divided between his brother Capt. John Beard, John Stream and Nicholas Camp, "the husbands of his sisters." This is the proof of the marriage of Nicholas Camp to Sarah Beard, to which I referred in the Camp family sketch. Martha Beard's descendants bearing the name Beard are from her one son John Beard.

This completes all the known ancestors of Reuben Fairchild.

BOOK VI.

JOHN AND DOROTHY (WALDORF) TURNER
AND A FEW OF THEIR DESCENDANTS

Chapter One

THE TURNER FAMILY

TWO DAUGHTERS of Reuben and Mellona (Fellows) Fairchild married into the Turner family.

JOHN TURNER was born in Yorkshire, old England in the year 1730. His wife CHARITY TURNER was born in the year 1731.

The above records were undoubtedly furnished by John Turner, 2nd, grandson of the immigrant ancestor born in Yorkshire, Eng. John Turner, 2nd, may have had a family Bible with the records of the Turner family. The records I have are from Turner family records now in the John Nelson Ganyard family of Medina County, Ohio. Mr. Ganyard sent me the original records from which I had photostat copies made. These records were probably written by James Ganyard, born Jan. 14, 1792. He was six years younger than John Turner, 2nd. James's son Nelson or John Nelson, b. June 9, 1806, married the oldest child of John Turner, 2nd, Elizabeth Turner. Mr. Ganyard made records of the Ganyard family and after a group of records he wrote, "This was taken in the 68 year of my age" and signed, "James Ganyard." James's grandson, Marshall W. Ganyard, added to the family records. Marshall W. was a grandson of John Turner, 2nd. Whoever wrote the Turner records, undoubtedly wrote them as John Turner, 2nd., gave them orally. He may have been reading the records from a Bible. Were it not for these records we should not know the immigrant ancestor.

It is not known when John and Charity (...) Turner came to America. Their son, Adam Turner, was born in New Jersey Sept. 5, 1763. He is the ancestor. Guillum's Ancient Armoury gives the coat of arms granted to one John Turner of North Riding, Yorkshire, Eng. It may be that our ancestor comes from the same family of Turner. The description of the arms of this John Turner—

He beareth, Sable on a Cross, argent
five ferdemoulins pierced of the Field,
by the name of Turner: and is the
Coat of Arms of John Turner of
Kyrkleatham in the North Riding of
Yorkshire Serjeant at Law, elder brother
of Sir William Turner of City of London,
Knight and Alderman and late Lord Mayor
thereof.

In Snell's History of Sussex and Warren Counties, N. J., I found what I believe is a reference to John Turner, the immigrant. Under history of Hampton township, an early settler's accounts are given. Among the names listed was that of John Turner. These accounts went back to 1795. If the birth record of John Turner is correct he would have been about sixty years of age at this date, an age not too old to suppose he was living. His grandson, John, would have been only nine years old, an age which cuts him out of the possibility of the record referring to him.

The same history had an interesting reference to an Adam Turner, whom I assume is our ancestor. This record is relative to Newton township in Sussex County. We know that Adam Turner was in Sussex County because his son John gave his own birthplace in Sussex County, N. J. The historical record relates to the formation of a new township, Byram, from the old township, Newton, in Sussex County. The act creating the new township was passed Feb. 5, 1798 by the state. The following tells of the local action:

"The inhabitants of the Township (Byram) met at the house of Adam Turner, innholder, on the second Monday in April, 1798, for the purpose of holding their first town election etc." The voters elected a moderator, assessor, Judges of the Appeals, surveyors of highways, overseers of roads. Adam Turner was one of the men elected overseer of roads.

About six years after the first election held in the new township of Byram the Adam Turner family removed to "the Western Reserve" locating in the northeastern section of Ohio, in the county of Trumbull. The section of this county which became the new home of the Turner family was later included in Mahoning County. I quote from "Pioneer Women of the Western Reserve"—"In 1806 Margaret Misner and her husband Adam Turner from New Jersey, settled in the Northwestern part of the township, Canfield, Mahoning Co. They

came in a four horse wagon and camped in the woods until they could build a cabin." From "History of Trumbull and Mahoning Counties" Vol. III, I quote—"In 1806 the Turner family came to the northwest part of the township (Canfield). The road on which they lived was long known as 'Turner Street'. Adam and wife Margaret came from New Jersey. They had five sons and three daughters, John, Elsie, Conrad, Mary, James, George, Robert, and Charity. John settled in Canfield for a time but moved to Medina Co., and died aged eighty two. Mary married James Reed, and died in the township (Canfield). George died in Medina Co., and Robert in Michigan. Charity married Henry Edsall and resided in Canfield. James, born in 1796, died July 17, 1873. He married Rachel Reed who is still living (1881)." The History of Mahoning County, p. 183, gives practically what is given in the Trumbull County History. In the life sketch of Eli Reed more dates are given in connection with Adam and wife Margaret—

"Adam and Margaret Turner, grandparents of Eli Reed, settled in Canfield Tp. April, 1806, coming from New Jersey by team. Adam was born Sept. 5, 1763, died Sept. 3, 1837. Margaret Turner was born June 11, 1766, died Oct. 28, 1840."

The Turner records now held in the Ganyard family tell something of the ancestry of Margaret, wife of Adam Turner. She was a Misner (or Mizner, Misener, and other spellings.) Her father is given "Coonrad Misener" and her mother "E. Misner." As Margaret (Misner) Turner named a daughter Elsie I believe her mother's name was Elsie. Of the eight children of Adam and Margaret (Misner) Turner, I can give only brief records—

1—JOHN TURNER, b. May 2, 1786, d. Jan. 28, 1873. More of him.

2—Mary Turner, b. . . . d. April 8, 1863. She m. James Reed who came from Washington Co., Pa. He d. Oct. 13, 1854 in 66th year of age per history. They had five children, one of whom was Eli Reed, b. 1816, Canfield, O. He m. in 1843, Margaret Thomas of Canfield. They had issue—1—Amanda, b. July 24, 1845, m. Samuel Steele of Youngstown, O. 2—Sibyl, d. y. 3-4—Twins Florus A. and Flora C., d. y. 5—Hattie E., b. Sept. 29, . . . m. Almon Alderman of Evart, Mich. 6—Oscar W. b. March 13, 1859. 7—Clinton E., b. June 1, 1864.

3—Conrad Turner, sometimes given Conrad C. b. per Pension

- Office records, July 4, 1790, d. Jan. 31, 1871, same reports. He is described in these records as about 5 feet 8 inches in height, black hair and eyes, dark complexion. He served 359 days in the War of 1812. He m. 1st, Nancy Hobbs who d. Feb. 15, 1830. m. 2nd, at Suffield, Portage Co., O., Charlotte Fairbanks, widow of Josiah Fairbanks. This marriage was July 16, 1830. Per census of 1850 Charlotte was b. about 1796. Per pension records she d. in 1879, the last pension payment was of Dec. 4, 1879. Conrad's children, all born in Ohio, given in 1850 census—1—George H. aged 24 yrs. in 1850, evidently son of 1st wife. 2—Samuel, aged 19. 3—Nancy, aged 17. 4—Charity aged 11.
- 4—Elsie Turner, b. . . . d. . . . m. Giles Clark of Hubbard, Trumbull Co. History says she died in Clarksville, Pa.
- 5—James Turner, b. 1796, d. July 17, 1873. m. Rachel Reed, sister of Eleanor who m. George Turner. The census report gives her birth in Vt. She was living in Canfield 1881. James lived all his life in Canfield. Their children per history and census—1—Fidelia, aged 30, per 1850 census, m. 1st, Ward E. Sackett. m. 2nd, Julius Tanner of Canfield. 2—Charles Reed Turner, b. 1822 d. 1874. m. 1st, Flora Sackett, m. 2nd, Harriett Sackett. He had three children by 1st wife—Jemima, Hattie S. and one d. before 1881. By 2nd wife one son who met accidental death. 3—James C. Turner, aged 18, (1850) m. and was living on the old home place of his father when the Mahoning Co. History was published 1881. 4—Betsy M. Turner, aged 15 (1850). m. Judson W. Canfield. 5—Myron Sackett Turner, aged 8 yrs. (1850). No mention of him in History of Canfield.
- 6—George Turner, b. about 1798 (aged 52 yrs. in 1850), m. Eleanor Reed of Canfield, b. about 1803, in Pa. Her age is given 47 in 1850 census, of Summit Co., O. George removed to Summit Co., and he and wife are both buried at Montrose per information given by descendant of them. Only two children are listed in 1850 census, but Mrs. Maude Sanford Saby, a descendant, gave me the name of a third child, who was Mrs. Saby's great-grandmother. Mrs. Saby was living in Gettysburg, Pa., 1931. I am indebted to her for the following data of children of George and Eleanor (Reed) Turner—1—Charles Turner, aged 18 (1850) d. in California during the gold rush. 2—Elsie Turner, aged 21 yrs. (1850) m. Oliver Sackett and had three children. Mrs. Lelia Todd Green, only surviving child, lives in Cam-

eron, Mo. 3—Margaret Turner, was not listed in 1850 census. She probably had married before this date. She is the ancestress of Mrs. Saby. Margaret m. Xmanthus S. Allen. They had three children—numbered by letters—a—Albert, d. unmarried. b—George Allen m. Olivia Oviatt and had two sons—Don Allen, m. Blanche Hale and they have two daughters, Dorothy and Margaret, both married. The Don Allen family live in Youngstown, O. Second son, Ben Allen m. Jessie Stewart, have no children. They live in Akron, O. c—Carrie May Allen, third child of Margaret (Turner) and Xmanthus Allen, m. Benton I. Sanford, both deceased. They had three children—

Mabel Margaret Sanford, m. Robert T. Harper. They live in Akron, O. They have two children, Jean and Robert H.

Maude Emily Sanford, twin of Mabel M., m. Rasmus S. Saby. They live in Gettysburg, Pa. They have three children—John Sanford, Helen and Margaret.

Frances May Sanford, m. Elvin Brunage, deceased. They have no children. Frances lives in Youngstown, O.

7—Robert Turner, b. about 1799, N. J. was living in Canfield Tp., Mahoning Co., in 1850, and gave his age 51, in that census. His wife is listed Luthena, aged 43, b. Vt. Four children are listed in census, all born in Ohio—1—Margaret, aged 19; 2—Alexander, age 11; 3—Clarissa, age 4; 4—Charles, age 9 months. The History of Trumbull Co. says that Robert removed to Mich.

8—Charity Turner, b. about 1802, N. J., the youngest child of Adam and Margaret (Misner) Turner. She m. Henry Edsall or Edsell, b. abt. 1800, N. Y. His age is given 50 yrs. in 1850 census, and Charity's age 48. They lived in Canfield Tp. Only two children are listed in 1850 census, but there may have been older children married. Children given—Harriett aged 16 yrs. and Hiram age 14.

John Turner, perhaps the oldest of the children of Adam and Margaret (Misner) Turner, is the ancestor of all those who are descended from James and Marion Elton (Fairchild) Turner, and of course he is the ancestor of all those descended from other children of John and Dorothy (Waldorf) Turner. Several of us still living have heard our mothers or fathers tell of their grandfather John Turner, as he lived to good age. But all those who knew Grandfather John Turner have passed be-

yond this life. The last to depart, I think, was Mr. Ellis M. Ganyard of Akron, O., who died March 25, 1936. I had quite a little correspondence with Mr. Ganyard and I shall always regret I did not meet him in person. I now present to you



JOHN TURNER, 2ND.

JOHN TURNER.

JOHN TURNER (Adam, John) was born May 21, 1786, Sussex Co., N. J. He died Jan. 28, 1873, in Granger Tp., Medina Co. O. Histories tell us that John Turner came to Ohio with his parents, Adam and Margaret (Misner) Turner, in 1806. John would have been nearly twenty years old when the family reached their destination in Canfield, O. Probably he acquired land in his own name the following year. I wish I could tell you something of the particulars of that trek from New Jersey to Ohio, but nothing has come down in the family about it, as I know. We know that the journey led through forests, across streams, over mountains, and at last ended in the forests of northeastern Ohio. Unless John owned a horse he walked beside the "four horse" wagon, or in front of it or behind it. Probably most of the time he and another brother or two led the procession. All their worldly goods were carried within the wagon, except the livestock. We know of three articles which were brought from New Jersey. One was a small horse-hair trunk. On the bottom of this little trunk there has been carved the name "J. Turner, 1784." Now, this John Turner was not born until 1786. I believe this relic may have belonged to the immigrant grandfather, John Turner, who was born in England 1730. I think this trunk was brought from England, and came into the possession of Adam Turner who gave it to his oldest son, namesake of the immigrant ancestor. And on this journey from New Jersey John carried a gun and a powder horn, which have been preserved along with the little trunk. All are in the possession now of Mr. John Nelson Ganyard of Granger, O. The powder horn has carved on it "Nov. 7, 1803, J. Turner, Trenton, N. J." And the gun has the date and name, "1805 John Turner." It is claimed that John carried this gun while he was in service in the War of 1812. You will find pictures of these interesting relics.

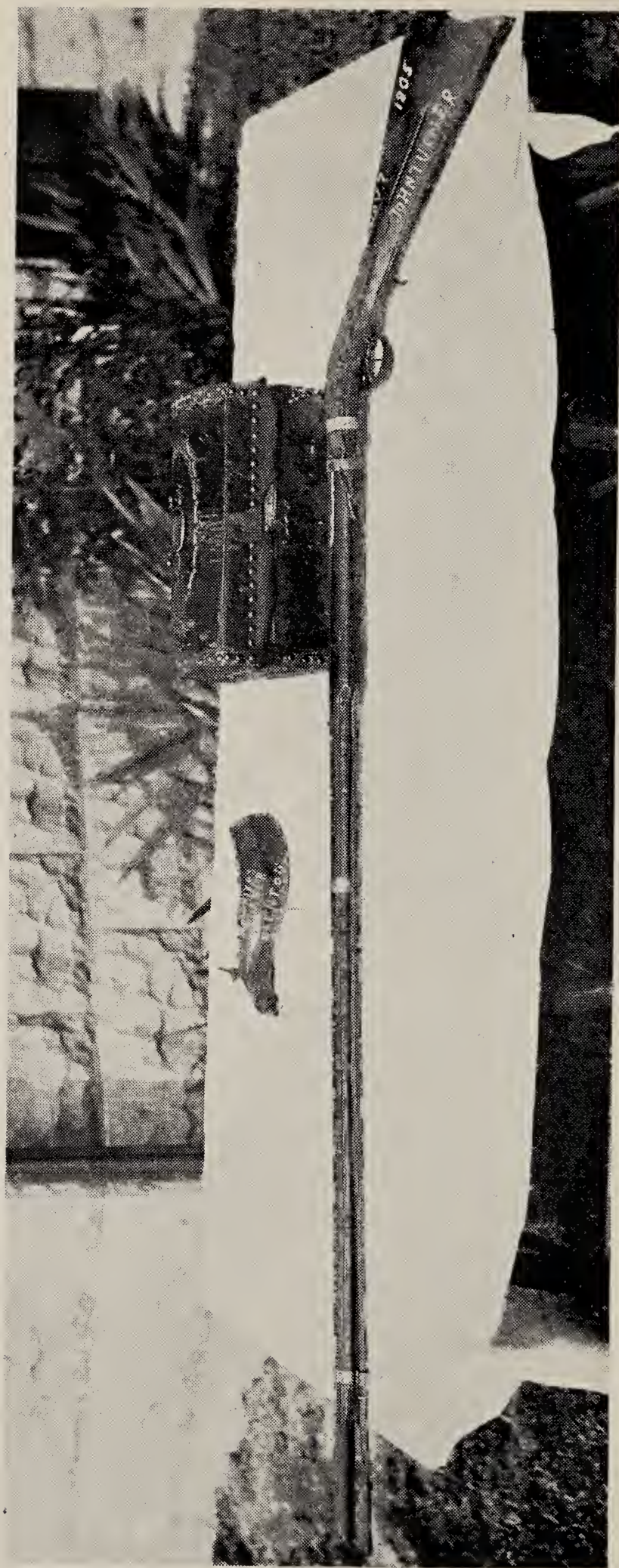
In 1808, "on or about Sept. 11, 1808" as given in the pension records, but Sept. 11, 1808, given in Turner records, John Turner married Dorothy Waldorf. The pension records say the marriage took place in Pennsylvania. I believe the Turner and Waldorf families may have been acquainted in New Jersey. The Waldorfs and Misners intermarried, and the Turners are represented in both these families.

Mr. Ellis M. Ganyard wrote me that he had a clear recollection of his great-grandfather John Turner, although he was

only about nine years old when John Turner died. He remembered his grandfather telling that in the early days he, John Turner, would go on horseback to Pittsburgh, Pa. for flour and other groceries. John may have utilized these trips to push his courtship with Dorothy Waldorf. John and Dorothy Waldorf went to housekeeping on a farm in Canfield. The Pioneer Women of Western Reserve History has on page 959—"John and Dorothy Turner moved in 1814 (which should be 1815, as their son James was b. Canfield, 1815.) from Canfield in Mahoning Co. to Copley in Summit Co. In 1823 they returned to Canfield, and in 1829 came to Sharon, Medina Co. with their ten children, Elizabeth, Adam, Lovina, James, Lucinda, Peggy, Clark, John, Alvin and Almira. The claim of being the first purchasers of township land is disputed with Peter Moore. Their home was in the north part of the township in a wilderness full of wild beasts and game. Mr. Turner was a skilled hunter. We are told that at one time the salt supply was exhausted and a two-year old colt was traded for a new supply." Again on page 950—"As soon as the first cabins were erected missionaries from Connecticut came and organized a United Presbyterian and a Congregational Church. Among the charter members were John and Dorothy Turner. In 1838 the Disciples of Christ Church was organized and among the original members was Conrad Turner" (brother of John).

John Turner was not only a great hunter but a devoted fisherman. My uncle Lewis Turner loved to tell a story to illustrate his grandfather's devotion to fishing: Grandfather was an old man by this time and had been suffering with rheumatism and was unable to walk. He was living in the home of Lewis's parents. One day a neighbor came and asked if any one wanted to go fishing with him. Grandfather spoke right up and said he was ready to go. Some one asked him how he could go as he could not walk. He replied, "Just lift me up in the wagon in this arm chair I am sitting in and I can get there." So they did that and Grandfather went with the others. When they got to the river they lifted Grandfather and the chair out of the wagon and put him on the bank of the river and he spent a happy time fishing.

The following story connected with John Turner's hunting days was told me by my mother, and I find it is related in the Medina County History published 1881, in the sketch of Adam Turner, son of John. The history story begins by telling that Mr. Turner was a hunter of some renown and had been known



HORSEHAIR TRUNK, GUN AND POWDER-HORN OF JOHN TURNER, 2ND.

to kill three bears in one day. Then comes the tale as told by my mother—One evening John was watching for a bear and seeing what he supposed was the bear some distance away, fired, and the beast dropped dead. John ran to it and found he had shot a neighbor's steer which had strayed from its owner.

John Turner served 97 days in the War of 1812. His record is in the Pension Department, Washington, D. C. He enlisted Aug. 26, 1812, and served under Capt. David Hines in the Ohio Militia, to Sept. 17, 1812. From Sept. 17, 1812 to Nov. 30, 1812, he was in Capt. Warren Bissell's company of militia. He enlisted at Warren, O. He was honorably discharged at Sandusky, O., Jan. 1, 1813. He received a warrant for 160 acres of land for his service. He applied for a pension March 18, 1871, which was granted to be effective from Feb. 14, 1871. John Turner's signature is given on the paper of the declaration for pension.

John Turner gave each of his children a farm at time of their marriage. He died Jan. 28, 1873, aged 86 years 8 months and 26 days, carved on his stone. He and Dorothy are buried in the burial ground on the old Ganyard farm. One stone serves for both graves. Dorothy Waldorf Turner was born May 21, 1787, per Chamber's records of the Waldorf family. I think this date is her baptismal date. The Turner records have her birth May 6. She was the daughter of John (John, Anthony) and Elizabeth (...) Waldorf, born in N. J. Something of the Waldorf family will follow the Turner family. Dorothy died June 19, 1861, per grave stone. I have been told that John married a second time but this wife lived only a short time. He made his home thereafter with his son James. John and Dorothy (Waldorf) Turner had ten children who were the fourth generation of Turners in America. After naming and giving vital statistics of each I will give something of those who left descendants:—

1—Elizabeth Turner, b. Aug. 22, 1809, d. Sept. 4, 1829.

2—Adam Turner, b. Nov. 16, 1810, d. . . .

3—Lovina, b. Feb. 13, 1812, d. before 1850. (My mother did not give Lovina's name, but gave instead Adeline. I believe this child's name may have been Adeline Lovina or vice versa. My mother said that her aunt Adeline married Isaac Van Orman; that she was a handsome woman, and that she died suddenly. She gave Adeline's children—Orlando, Lois who married an Ingersoll, and Warren who died young. I found in the 1850 census a John Van Orman

aged 12 years listed with the Giles Clark Turner family, and Warren Van Orman aged 8 years with the John Turner, Sr. Orlando was listed with another family, aged 19. I feel sure my mother was correct.

- 4—Lucinda, b. Oct. 29, 1813, d. Nov. 10, 1876.
- 5—JAMES TURNER, b. June 6, 1815, d. July 27, 1878.
- 6—Peggy Ann, b. Apr. 27, 1816, d. June 26, 1829, aged 20 years, unmarried.
- 7—Giles Clark Turner, b. July 6, 1818, d. . . .
- 8—John W. Turner, b. Oct. 9, 1820, d. Sept. 3, 1896.
- 9—Alvin C. Turner, b. July 5, 1822, d. Alvin went to California. He married Sarah?—and had children, one son being Myron. My letters to this family were unanswered.
- 10—Almira, b. July 12, 1824, d. March 17, 1842, in her 17th year. Gaynard-Turner records say she died of measles.

ELIZABETH TURNER GANYARD.

Elizabeth Turner was the oldest child of John and Dorothy (Waldorf) Turner. She m. Dec. 11, 1827, John Nelson Ganyard, b. June 9, 1806, son of James and Phebe (Hatch) Ganyard. James was the son of Peter Ganyard. Elizabeth died Sept. 4, 1829, having given birth to one son, Turner Nelson Ganyard, b. Aug. 20, 1829, Granger, O. John N. Ganyard d. Jan. 3, 1861. Turner Nelson Ganyard, m. Margaret Rudesill, b. Feb. 1, 1831, Sharon Center, d. May 20, 1895, Akron. He d. Dec. 7, 1894, Akron. They had three children—

- 1—Josephine, b. May 15, 1853, d. June 20, 1898, Sharon. She m. I. S. Brown and had three children—1—Richard E. deceased. 2—Mary, m. 1st C. Lee Briggs and had a son Clifford Briggs, now of Delmar, Calif. m. 2nd, Robert Douglas of Alhambra, Calif. 3—Clara, m. Fred C. Wood and lives in Los Angeles, Calif.
- 2—Ellis M. Ganyard, b. Dec. 2, 1856, d. March 25, 1936, Akron, O. Mr. Ellis Ganyard gave me much help in this line of the Ganyards. He is the one who remembered talking with his greatgrandfather, John Turner. Ellis left the farm when about twenty years of age and chose a mercantile occupation. He began as a clerk in a store first in Sharon Center, then in Akron. After a few years of clerkship he formed a partnership with two other young men and bought a clothing store in Akron. He sold his share in this store and estab-

lished the Ganyard and Wood Mercantile Co. He retired from active business about 1919. He was interested in race horses and promoted racing at county fairs for years. He owned several good trotters. Mr. Ganyard amassed a large estate. He bought a home in Winter Haven, Fla., and for many years spent the winters in that home. Ellis M. Ganyard m. 1st, Viola Hartman, b. Oct. 26, 1862, Sharon Center, O., d. Aug. 4, 1910, Akron. She is the mother of his children. He m. 2nd Mrs. Addie W. Heinz, b. Aug. 14, 1865, Zanesville, O., d. 1930. Children of Ellis M. and Viola (Hartman) Ganyard—

1—Carl E. Ganyard, b. March 18, 1888, Akron. He is in business in Columbus, O. He was with his father the last years of father's life, and since father's death lives in Akron.

2—Genevah Ganyard, b. Aug. 1, 1885, Akron, a graduate of Western Reserve College, 1911. m. George W. Heer, b. Dec. 6, 1875, Alliance, O., son of Henry and Caroline Heer. Genevah and George W. Heer have one child, Mary Margaret, b. Mar. 2, 1919, Los Angeles, Calif. They live in Chowchilla, Calif.

3—Armina L. Ganyard, b. Mar. 28, 1859, Granger, O., third child of Turner N. and Margaret (Rudesill) Ganyard. She d. Dec. 2, 1924, Akron. m. Albert B. Conrad, b. Aug. 19, 1845, Sharon, d. May 24, 1922, Akron. They had three children—1—Elva M. b. Feb. 2, 1879, Sharon, d. Feb. 24, 1899, Akron, unmarried. 2—Winifred M. Conrad, b. Sept. 30, 1884, Sharon, is unmarried, and lives in Akron. She is a charming woman. 3—Don N. Conrad, b. Sept. 15, 1893, m. Nov. 1, 1923, Edith Child and they have, Natalie, b. Feb. 10, 1929. They live in Akron.

ADAM TURNER

Adam Turner (John, Adam, John), b. Nov. 16, 1810, probably in Canfield, O., d. in Medina County sometime after 1880. He m. in 1832, Amelia Eveline Crosby, b. Apr. 12, 1812, Bristol, N. Y. She was living when the 1870 census of Medina Co. was taken. Adam was a prosperous farmer. They had four children—1—Henry Newcomb, b. Mar. 29, 1834, Sharon. 2—Betsy Emeline, b. Nov. 6, 1836, d. July 14, 1845. 3—Milton Watts, b. May 17, 1846, d. from illness contracted in service in Union Army Civil War. 4—Dwight Morton, b. Dec. 29, 1847.

I have heard that he was a physician and removed to Ill. I have no descendants of these children. Their dates are taken from the History of Medina Co., pub. 1881.

LUCINDA TURNER GANYARD.

Lucinda Turner, daughter of John and Dorothy (Waldorf) Turner, m. her brother-in-law, John Nelson Ganyard after her sister's death. Lucinda had one son—Marshall W. Ganyard, b. June 14, 1834, Granger, d. Dec. 16, 1912, Granger. He m. 1st, Roseltha E. Waters, b. Dec. 13, 1845, Monroe City, Mich., d. Jan. 26, 1875, Granger. They had one child—Flora Fredonia Ganyard b. Oct. 7, 1872, d. May 13, 1908. She m. Albert F. Kaiser, and had three children—Eva Marie Kaiser, b. Sept. 21, 1891, Athens, Mich. 2—a son d. in infancy. 3—Daisy Jennie Kaiser, b. Nov. 17, 1898, Medina, O. Eva Marie, the oldest child, m. Mar. 23, 1911, in Traverse City, Mich. Charles D. Spicer, b. Jan. 13, 1891, Kent Co., Mich. son of Frank and Jennie Spicer. Eva M. has six children the first four born in Traverse, the last two in Muskegon, Mich.—1—Aleen M. b. Oct. 10, 1911. 2—Evalyn F. b. July 30, 1913. 3—Charles H. b. Mar. 24, 1916. 4—Henry A. b. Mar. 1, 1918. 5—Ruth M. b. Apr. 4, 1920. 6—Edwin E. b. Dec. 1, 1921. Daisy Jenny Kaiser was adopted by a family of the name Hitchcock, and m. a Mr. Gourley. These records were furnished by Eva M. (Kaiser) Spicer. Marshall W. Ganyard m. 2nd, Kittie Bailey, b. Oct. 29, 1855, in Canada. They were m. Mar. 1, 1877. She d. 1892, Granger. Marshall W. and Kittie (Bailey) Ganyard had one son—John Nelson Ganyard, b. Feb. 2, 1878, Granger. He m. Nettie Andrews, of Copley, O., b. Sept. 17, 1881. They have one child Lorayne, b. Oct. 20, 1912, Granger. I am indebted to Lorayne for the pictures of the old Turner trunk and the gun and powder horn. John N. Ganyard lives on the old Ganyard farm. He has the original Turner and Ganyard records. The Ganyard family in America is descended from Peter. Peter and his older brother James were from Laplesh (?), Burgundy, France. They were of a mercantile family. The two brothers, Peter quite young, left France and settled in Haiti. James wanted Peter to learn English language so sent him to a school. Peter ran away, so the story goes, and went to Connecticut, where he apprenticed himself to a shoemaker at Killingworth. While here he married Esther Merritt, in 1760. And it is said that he is the ancestor of all the Ganyards. This Ohio family are descended from a Peter



JAMES AND MARION E. (FAIRCHILD) TURNER.

Ganyard who may be the original Peter, who removed from Connecticut to New York state in 1799. And in 1819 two or three of Peter's sons came to Medina County, O. John N. Ganyard owns the original farm of his ancestor who came from N. Y.

JAMES TURNER.

JAMES TURNER (John, Adam, John), was the fifth child of John and Dorothy (Waldorf) Turner. He was a babe in arms, probably, when his parents removed to Copley, in Summit Co., O., where they stayed four years then returned to Canfield. In 1829, when James was fourteen years old, the family went to Medina Co., and settled in Sharon Tp. Here James grew to manhood. There came to Sharon a few years after the Turner family had settled there, the Reuben Fairchild family from Otsego Co., N. Y. The oldest daughter in this Fairchild family was Marion Elton. James Turner became acquainted with Marion and they fell in love, and were married Dec. 19, 1839. James and Marion Elton (Fairchild) Turner are the grandparents of the compiler of this ancestry.

James Turner's father gave him a farm in Granger township. I am not sure whether James built the house which is now standing on the farm when he first went to live here, or some time later. I have been told that it is the home in which all the children of James and Marion were born. I took two views of this house on a very cloudy day. I had a faint memory of this old home and should have known its location had I been alone when I saw it about 1920. I was four and one-half years old when my parents left Ohio and went to Kansas. I have also a memory of my grandfather. He took me with him one summer day to a sawmill. I think this must have been the summer of 1877, when I was three years old. I also have a faint recollection of seeing the funeral procession of my grandfather as it passed my own home. My mother had given birth to a son July 25, 1878, and grandfather died the 27th. So the mother and baby and the little daughter remained at home the day grandfather was buried. Grandfather came to this home to see his new grandson, I believe the day he died. He went into the room where his daughter and the baby were and asked, "Well how is General Grant?" And so the little boy was given the name of Grant Eugene. I have no recollection of that visit.

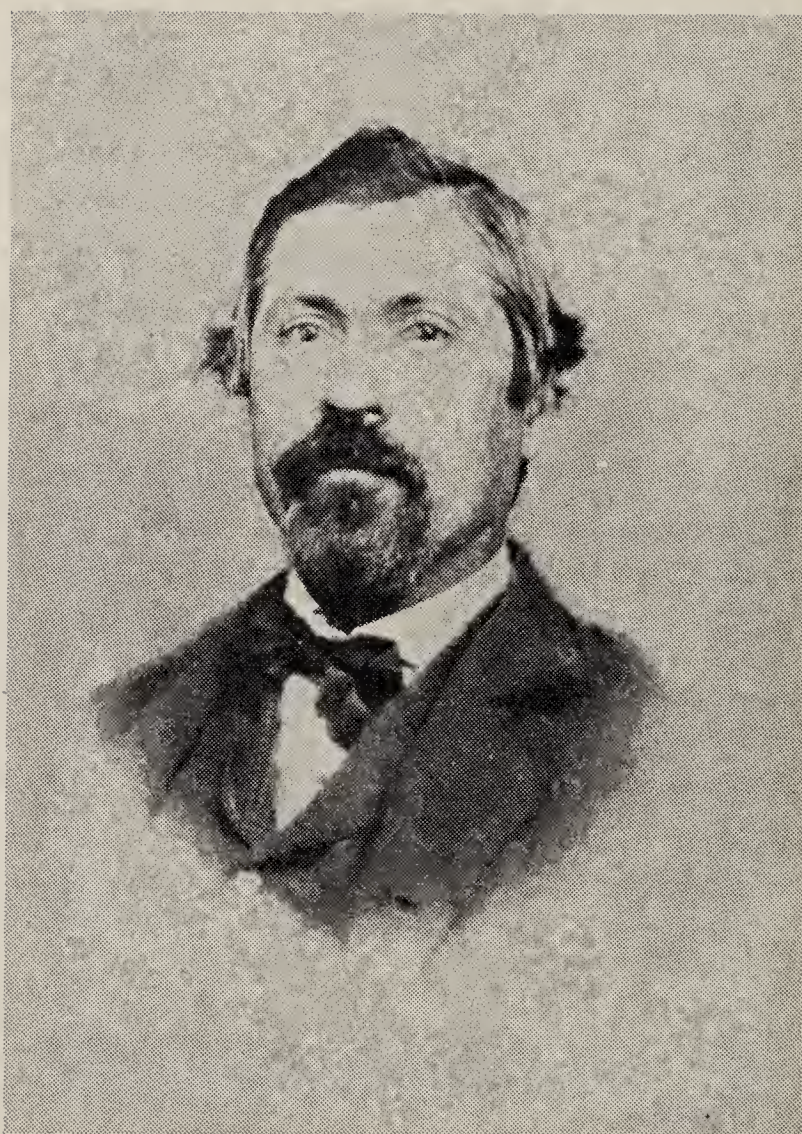
James Turner was buried in the Ganyard burial lot. On the stone is carved—

James Turner,
born June 6, 1815
Died July 27, 1878.
He died a Christian.

From the little I have gathered of the life of James Turner I am led to the conclusion that he died a Christian because he had lived a Christian. When I think of my grandfather Turner I feel that he came near to being that man of whom Micah spoke, "one who did justly, and loved kindness, and walked humbly before his God." I have never heard anything but praise of this grandfather. My father said of him, "I never knew a better man than James Turner." James Turner was a farmer. He lived in the open fields, and he died in the open, sunlit fields. He went out in the field that last day, and when he did not return at the expected time search was made and he was found lying where he had fallen of heart failure. My mother said her father was always reading or studying when he was in the house. She said when her father was only a lad his father gave him a horse. One day James went to town, sold the horse and bought books with the money. His library grew and the books figure in another story. Dr. Ewing of Medina was quite an intimate friend of the James Turner family, when the children were small. Dr. Ewing would come to the home occasionally and if James was busy he would take a book and read. One forenoon Dr. Ewing came out to the Turner home, and it was "wash day" with Marion Turner. Dr. Ewing told her not to mind him, and went into his favorite retreat, a large square closet, to read. Marion went on with her washing, finished it, got dinner, and the family ate. She had completely forgotten Dr. Ewing. About three o'clock in the afternoon Dr. Ewing came out of the closet—he had finished the book he was reading. Marion was so mortified, but Dr. Ewing considered it a great joke. James and Marion E. (Fairchild) Turner had five children. As Marion was a descendant of Joseph and Philena (Elton) Fellows the children and their descendants are given in Book II, Chapter II.

GILES CLARK TURNER.

Giles Clark Turner (John, Adam, John), seventh child of John and Dorothy (Waldorf) Turner. The Turner records



GILES CLARK TURNER.

have him Clark J. But the relatives knew that his name was Giles. He was undoubtedly named for the husband of Elsie Turner, sister of John. Giles's farm which his father gave him was in Sharon Tp., Medina Co. He m. Salome Woodruff, b. Nov. 7, 1823, N. Y. She died at Painesville, O., Apr. 29, 1889. I do not know date of Giles's death. A descendant of Giles says he had financial reverses by going as security for a man. He then turned to the occupation of inn keeper, first in Akron, then in Montrose, Summit Co. O. Giles and Salome (Woodruff) Turner had six children, two of them dying in infancy; those who grew to maturity—

1—Idalia Lovenia, b. April 27, 1846, d. May 22, 1900. She m. Oct. 8, 1867, Charles Richard Carpenter, b. Aug. 27, 1848, d. Mar. 19, 1912 in California. A daughter of Idalia wrote me that her mother wrote verses and had a gift for drawing. This daughter has a beautiful one which was drawn to illustrate a love poem addressed to the man who married her. The daughter describes it as the "daintiest, most delicate drawings, filling two pages of note paper." Idalia and Charles R. Carpenter had four children—

1—Rena Edith, b. Dec. 10, 1868, m. at Painesville, O., Jan. 1, 1890, George Stephen Wright, and had three children two dying in infancy. The youngest child, Dorothy Idalia Wright, b. Apr. 14, 1898, Cleveland, O., is a teacher of voice and piano in Cleveland, O. She has also done radio singing. Her mother lives with her.

2—Ernest Elgin Carpenter, b. Aug. 30, 1871, d. Feb. 25, 1936, Chico, Calif. m. in Chico Mar. 31, 1909, Katie Alice Schroder, b. Apr. 1, 1883, Eng. Their children are—Alyce Idalia, b. Nov. 6, 1913; Floyd Richard, b. Jan. 25, 1918; Hal William, b. Oct. 11, 1919; all born in Chico, where they are living.

3—Mae Elvira Carpenter, b. May 11, 1873, third child of Idalia and Charles R. Carpenter, m. Oct. 31, 1894, John Anglin Wright, b. May 10, 1875, d. July 9, 1930. They had one child—John Richard Wright, b. Jan. 7, 1896, Jefferson, O. He was a soldier in the World War, Lieutenant of Infantry. He m. June 6, 1919, at Columbia, S. C., Mary Lorena Griffin, b. Aug. 11, 1899. They have two children—Jack Richard Wright, b. Jan. 26, 1920, who in 1938 enlisted in the Marine division of the army; June Charlotte Wright, b. July 1, 1922.

4—Floy Emma Carpenter, b. Dec. 10, 1881, d. Oct. . . . 1921,

in Calif. She m. in Broville, Calif. in March, 1915, William D. Butler. Three children were born—Sylvia Sue, b. Jan. 31, 1917; Halle Mae, b. Sept. 17, 1918; Wilma Marie, b. Jan. 1, 1920, all born in Marysville, Calif.

2—Clara Turner, b. April 27, 1849, second daughter of Giles C. and Salome (Woodruff) Turner, d. about 1929 at her home in Copley, O. She m. July 3, 1872, Alfred A. Crosier, b. Aug. 31, 1850, Cleveland, d. after Aug. 31, 1934, Akron, O. The Crosiers celebrated their golden wedding anniversary, July 3, 1922, with eighty four guests attending. Clara baked the wedding cake. One of Clara's daughters wrote me that her mother was fond of making rhymes and of dancing. At the golden wedding Clara danced with her grandsons. Mr. Crosier was a well known teacher of Summit Co. He was educated in the Cleveland schools. He began teaching in his young manhood and continued in the profession until his health failed. He established a private academy at Copley, described as "the last one of its kind to give way to the 20th century school system of Ohio." Many prominent men of Cleveland, Akron and vicinity received instruction at this school. Mr. Crosier was known as the "Sage of Copley," and was widely known as a speaker, teacher, farmer, debater, and philosopher. He was a contributor to the Akron Beacon-Journal for years. Clara (Turner) and Alfred A. Crosier had four children, one died in infancy—

1—Edith Maude Crosier, b. April 30, 1873, Montrose, O., m. Oct. 12, 1893, Sheridan F. Davis. They live in New Baltimore, O. Edith has given me some interesting notes of her parents. Their children—1—Marie, a graduate of Kent State Normal School. She taught about five years, then married Oliver Kuhn of New Baltimore. He has a mercantile business there. They have two sons, Dick and Tom. 2—Ford C. Davis, is a graduate of Ohio State College of Engineering and Chemistry. He teaches chemistry and general science in the Hartville, O. High School. 3—Walter L. Davis, b. Feb. 25, 1901, Ghent, O. d. April 23, 1936, Cleveland, O. He graduated from the Ohio State University of Journalism in 1923, and became a writer and copy reader of the Cleveland Plain Dealer soon after graduation. He spent considerable time in Paris from which place he wrote a column

under the title "A Chair on the Boulevard" for the Cleveland paper. He wrote poetry also, both serious and humorous. He wrote under the pen name of "Zarathustra". He married a widow with a daughter. Their home was on Hemlock Point Road, Cleveland.

2—Gertrude Mary Crosier, b. Jan. 5, 1876, m. in 1899, Otto Hershey. One son was born to this union, Rice Hershey, an attorney of Akron. Gertrude is a trained nurse, and lives in Akron.

3—Paul Clark Crosier, b. July 4, 1882, m. Mary Averill. They live in Akron. They adopted one child, Anna Mary.

3—Emma Turner, fourth child of Giles C. and Salome Turner, married a Mr. Penny.

4—Emily Almira Turner, b. Oct. 9, 1851, was the fifth child of Giles C. Turner. She m. Jan. 5, 1871, Alfred Augustus Conkling, M.D. They lived in Belleflower, Ill. They had two sons, one died in infancy. The other—Elmer Alfred Conkling, b. Aug. 12, 1876, m. Feb. 20, 1909, Edna May Scott, a nurse of Painesville, O. The Conklings live in Painesville. Mr. Conkling is a veteran of the Spanish American War. He is a clerk in the money order department of the post-office of Painesville. He is a 32nd degree Mason and has held several high offices in the Masonic Lodges. Mrs. Conkling is an active Eastern Star member and has filled the highest office in that. Both are active in the clubs and charity societies of Painesville. Mrs. Conkling is interested in music and drama. They have no children.

5—Mary Turner, daughter of Giles C. Turner, married Frank Godfrey, M. D. Nothing more known of her.

JOHN WALDRUF TURNER.

JOHN WALDRUF TURNER (John, Adam, John), b. Oct. 9, 1820, d. Sept. 3, 1896, was the eighth child of John and Dorothy (Waldorf) Turner. He married, Oct. 9, 1844, at Sharon, O., Elvira Melissa Fairchild, daughter of Reuben and Mellona (Fellows) Fairchild. John and James Turner married sisters. The descendants of John Turner are found in Book II, Chapter II, as they are descendants of Joseph and Philena (Elton) Fellows. John W. Turner's farm was across the highway from the farm of his brother James.

Chapter Two

THE WALDORF AND MISNER FAMILIES

THE WALDORF FAMILY.

JOHN TURNER (Adam, John) married Dorothy Waldorf of New Jersey. From the book "Early Germans of New Jersey" by Theodore F. Chambers, I have taken the following about the early settlement of New Jersey, also the location of Long Valley and the short historical data of the settlement of the first Waldorf ancestor, together with a short genealogy of his family—

"New Jersey was perhaps the most cosmopolitan of all the Thirteen Colonies. There were Swedes in the southern part, Hollanders in the central, and New Englanders in the northern part of the colony. To these were soon added the Palatinates or Germans who settled in Hunterdon, Warren and a part of Morris and Sussex counties. These were representative Germans, for they came from nearly all parts of Germany. From family names we trace to the extreme north parts of Germany the Barthels, and Roselfsens; the former to Hamburg, the latter to Denmark; while from the borders of Italy the Apgars; and Sassenberg, Pemstad, Waldorf, Wittenberg, and the Palatinate all added their several streams which united at the sea coast of Holland into a mighty flood of immigration that poured its teeming life into New Jersey, Pennsylvania and the Carolinas. In the vicinity of German Valley, the following early German settlers are found in records—Welsh, Eich, Rarick, Strubel, Sharfenstein, Heil, Schuler, Shuman, Hafer, Flomervelt, Mahler, Bessel, Fisher, Hager, Young, Longhaar, Stelt, Meyer, Weber, Heuber, Hann, Ferryberry, Koch, Cripp, Pace, Trimmer, Alpock, Weingarten, Frace, Bunn, Creter, Heldebrant, *Waldorf*, Kern, Bitzer, Frone, Neighbor, Swachhammer, Weise, Dufford, Nauright, Beam, Ader, Reinhard, and Abel. Long

Valley is marked on the map by the course of the South Branch of the Raritan from its descent into the valley below Flanders to its union with Spruce Run Creek at Clinton. The village of High Bridge forms a convenient terminus at the southern end. In length it extends in a south westerly direction for about eighteen or twenty miles. It is situated between Schooley's Mountain on the west and Fox Hill on the east. John Ayres was one of the first settlers in the valley."

"Into this Long Valley came one ANTHONY WALDORF, but there is no record of the time of his purchase of 258 acres of land between that owned by a man named Sharp and the road crossing the valley at Nauright. Anthony, grandson of the first Anthony, was the last who owned the whole farm, which was divided in 1808 among his children. This family of Waldorf probably came from Waldorf, Germany, whence the well known family of Astors originated."

A SHORT GENEALOGY OF THE FAMILY OF WALDORF.

ANTHONY WALDORF, b. 1703, d. Dec. 15, 1777; m. Mary Charity, born 1702, d. April 9, 1768. Anthony's will dated Dec. 9, 1777, probated Jan. 30, 1778, Trenton (Lib. 18, fol. 683). He bought the farm next above the Kern property at Naurightville. There is no record of when the purchase was made. It was divided among a grandson's children, 1808, and bought later by Abraham Sharp. Anthony Waldorf probably came from the town of Waldorf, Germany. Six children are named—

1—John, whose will was probated Mar. 8, 1790 (Trenton, Lib. 30, fol. 453). He seems to have inherited the original farm of his father, and he in turn left the land to his eldest son, Anthony, the second, who died in 1808, and the land was divided among his children—1—Anna (or Mary) perhaps b. June 18, 1796; 2—Catherine; 3—Elizabeth; 4—William, perhaps b. June 7, 1787; 5—Jacob. Anthony the second was John's oldest son. But John had several other sons and daughters. Dorothy, who m. John Turner, is descended from the second son—

2—John (John, Anthony), b. May 28, 1761, m. perhaps, Elizabeth, and their children were—1—DOROTHY, b. May 21, 1787 (the Turner records have her birth May

6. I believe the date May 21, is the baptismal date). Dorothy married John Turner (Adam, John). 2—Elizabeth, b. May 29, 1789; 3—William, b. Jan. 30, 1793. And perhaps others.
- 3—Moritz (John, Anthony), b. Feb. 28, 1763.
- 4—Martinus (John, Anthony), b. Aug. 18, 1767, m. perhaps a Dorothy and had John George, b. Mar. 17, 1791, John, b. June 14, 1796, and Philip, b. 1807.
- 5—Philip (John, Anthony), b. Aug. 26, 1769, m. Mary. His will (Newton, N. J.) drawn July 5, 1817, probated Nov. 11, names Peter, John, David, and Henry.
- 6—Daniel, b. Dec. 27, 1772.
- 7—William, b. Jan. 11, 1774, m. perhaps, Mary Casner, April 16, 1811, and had John, b. Sept. 25, 1811.
- 8—Mary Catherine, b. Oct. 28, 1775.
- 9—Conrad, b. June . . , 1779.
- 10—Ann.
- 2—Martin (Anthony).
- 3—George (Anthony).
- 4—Anna (Anthony) m. 2nd, Conrad Wertzall.
- 5—Margaret (Anthony) married and had six children.
- 6—Anna Gertraut or Gertrude (Anthony), m. Adam Rhinehart, b. 1739, d. Aug. 7, 1818. The Rhinehart records give Anna Gertrude Waldorf, wife of Adam, b. 1741, d. June 23, 1830. Adam came from Germany 1752, and on June 1, 1784 he bought 100 acres of land of the estate of Anthony Waldorf of which he was in actual possession. They had seven children—1—Christian, m. Margaret Mundy; 2—John, b. Feb. 24, 1768, d. April 25, 1852, m. Christina Abel and had Adam, Freedom, John, George, Sophia, Anthony Waldorf, and others. 3—Martin, b. Feb. 24, 1768 (evidently twin of John), d. 1844, m. April 23, 1795, Mary Ann Alpock, dau. of William, she b. Mar. 27, 1769, d. 1854. Their children—Peter, Elizabeth, Maria, Gertrude, or Charity, William, Adam, John, David, and perhaps others. 4—John Adam, b. Aug. 29, 1774, m. Elizabeth Johnson. 5—Mary, m. a Sharp. 6—Margaret. 7—Elizabeth, m. Matthias Alpock. (Records taken from the Chambers History.)

My mother thought her grandmother Dorothy (Waldorf) Turner was a descendant of Hollanders. Probably Anthony Waldorf set sail for America from a port of Holland and from this fact the descendants began to say that the Waldorfs were

from Holland. Of course it may be that Anthony Waldorf's family had removed to Holland and from there Anthony came to America. By my mother's generation, yes, before her generation, the family name had been spelled Waldruf. My mother had heard that the name originally was spelled Waldorf, and she gave me this spelling.

There were several families of Waldorf in eastern Ohio in the early 19th century. One of the histories says that John Waldorf, born 1750, married Elizabeth Misener and they came to Trumbull Co., O. in 1802. John Waldorf died 1810. You may remember that the Chamber's genealogy of the Waldorf family from which I quoted says that "perhaps" John Waldorf, b. May 28, 1761, had wife Elizabeth. I am not sure, but I think perhaps this Ohio History may have John and his son John mixed, about the marriage to Elizabeth Misener. But I feel certain that this John Waldorf who died 1810 is the father of Dorothy. And I feel pretty sure that Dorothy's mother was an Elizabeth. If the mother was a Misener then the descendants of John and Dorothy (Waldorf) Turner have a double Misener ancestry. There was a Philip Waldorf of Trumbull County who was a minister. The Ganyard records have a second marriage of a James Ganyard, whose first wife was Phebe Hatch. After Phebe's death James married Elizabeth "Waldruf" of Vernon, Trumbull Co., O. I think the date of this marriage was Oct. 30, 1841. Whether this Elizabeth was a maiden lady or a widow is not told.

MISNER FAMILY.

I made no great search for this family. I thought it enough to know that the ancestors of the same generation as our John and Charity (——) Turner, were Coonrad (Americanized, Conrad) and E. —— (...) Misener. There are so many spellings for this name it is hard to decide on which was probably the original spelling. Personally I lean to the spelling Mizner or Mizener. Quoting from the History of Sussex and Warren Counties, N. J.—

“The German Flats was a locality in the northeast portion of Andover Township, settled by Germans. They drifted here before the Revolutionary War, but just how long before can not be said. Some authorities declare their coming went back to 1740.” (This year is the date, you may recall, given in the Turner records for the year of birth of Conrad Misener.) Again from the history—“The earliest record of a town meeting of Hardwick Tp., bears the date Mar. 8, 1774, and among several appointed Overseers of Roads is the name Adam Mizner.” Under Frelinghuysen Township — “Long before Warren County was thought of, and even Sussex County, this township as now formed was settled by a few German pioneers, whose love for freedom and religious liberty had led them out into this wilderness in quest of a home where they might enjoy freedom of thought”Among the pioneers who settled in the vicinity of what is now Johnsonburg, the author names, Green, Armstrong, Kennedy, Pettit, Van Horn, Linn, Hazen, Dyer, Cook, Shaw, and others. And along the river Paulinus Kill there settled Laing, Thompson, Boyles, *Mizner*, Hankinson, Hunt, Goble, Collins, and others. Not all these names show German origin. But there seems no doubt about origin of the Mizner family.

This is all I have of the Misener or Mizner family.

BOOK VII.

GEORGE AND JEDIDAH (NEWMAN) MORRIS
AND THEIR DESCENDANTS

THE ANCESTRY OF GEORGE MORRIS, 2nd.

WILLIAM¹ MORRIS of Tintern Manor, Monmouthshire, Wales.

THOMAS² MORRIS, b. in Wales 1620, or perhaps about 1630.

LEWIS³ MORRIS, b. 1655, d. 1695 or 1696, New Jersey. Known first as Lewis Morris, Jr., then as Lewis Morris of Passage Point. He m. Elizabeth, daughter of Christopher and Elizabeth (Cornell) Almy, of Rhode Island.

RICHARD⁴ MORRIS, b. about 1690, d. 1763. He married for second wife Mary Potter.

GEORGE⁵ MORRIS, b. perhaps abt. 1760. He m. Dec. 7, 1796, Nelly Covenhoven.

GEORGE⁶ MORRIS, b. March 26, 1797, m. Feb. 22, 1817, JEDIDAH NEWMAN, b. July 28, 1800. They were the parents of fourteen children who were of the seventh generation.

WILLIAM¹ ALMY and AUDREY () his wife, of Rhode Island, had

CHRISTOPHER² ALMY, b. abt. 1632, England, m. July 9, 1661, Elizabeth Cornell, b. d. 1708. Their daughter,

ELIZABETH³ ALMY, b. Sept. 29, 1663, d. 1712, m. 1st, Lewis Morris of Passage Point, given above.

THOMAS¹ CORNELL, b. abt. 1595, Essex, Eng., m. Rebecca Briggs (?) Their daughter, Elizabeth, m. Christopher Almy, given above.

WOLFHERT GERRETSEN VAN COVENHOVEN from Utrecht provence, Holland, 1630, settled in Albany, N. Y., then on Manhattan Island. He had three sons—Garret, Jacob, Peter; one of whom is the ancestor of Nelly Covenhoven who m. George Morris, 1st.

INTRODUCTION

THE MORRIS ANCESTRY.

THE FAMILY OF Morrice (or Morris) is of great antiquity, according to Burke, the English genealogist. He says that this family can be traced in lineal descent from "Athelstan Glodrydd", Prince of Ferlex, betwixt Wye and Severn, who sprung from the old Princes of Powys, who through his mother, Rheingar, was eighth in a direct line from Caradoc Vriechfras, Lord of Hereford, one of the Knights of King Arthur's Round Table. Athelstan Glodrydd was godson of Athelstan, King of England, 924, and founded the fourth royal tribe of Wales."

Valentine Morris of England, a descendant of William Morris of Tintern Manor, Wales (this same William ancestor of George Morris, 2nd) left a manuscript history of the Morris line beginning in the 12th century. He is quoted by W. W. Spooner, writing for the *American Historical Magazine*, Vol. 1, pp. 25-44 on the subject of "The Morris Family of Morrisania." I think Mr. Spooner got the information from Bolton's "History of Westchester County" (N. Y.) 2nd ed., Vol. II, p. 455 which uses the Valentine Morris history of the family.

According to the following quotations the Morris family lineage is traceable to "Rys" sometimes called Rice Fitzgerald, brother of Rys, Prince of Gwentland, which Rys or Rice Fitzgerald was settled in Monmouthshire, Wales. In the year 1171 in conjunction with Richard Strongbow, Earl of Striquil and Pembroke, he led an invading expedition into Ireland and subjugated the larger part of that country. They were encouraged in this invasion by Henry II of England, who appropriated most of their conquests, if not all. For his warlike achievements, Rys was, for pre-eminence, called Maur Rys or Maur Rice—i. e. "the great Rys or Rice." The word mawr or maur in Welsh signifying "great". His descendants dropped the name Fitzgerald and became known as the family of Maur Rys, or Maurise—later, Morris.

Mrs. Lucy Ann Morris Carhart in her genealogy of the Morris family gives a slightly different interpretation of the



Morris

Arms of William Morris of Tintern Manor, Wales,
and borne by his son Lewis Morris of New Jersey
and New York.

meaning of the name. She goes back to the time of Athelstan and Alfred as given previously, then explains the name: "The name is supposed to be of Welsh origin, as Maur Rwyce and Mawr Rys, meaning, Mawr, war; Rys, rushing—rushing to war; warlike."

Returning to quotations from the W. W. Spooner history: In the first half of the 17th century William Morris, of the line of Rys Fitzgerald or Maur Rys, was residing in Monmouthshire on an estate called Tintern, situated near the Historic Tintern Abbey. To him four sons were born (Mrs. Elizabeth Satterthwaite who worked the connection of George 2nd, names one daughter besides the four sons)—Lewis, William, Thomas, and Richard all of whom became active partisans in the parliamentary cause and brave and distinguished officers in the Cromwellian armies. Col. Lewis Morris inherited the paternal estate of Tintern. He was appointed to the troop of horse in the Civil War, and acquitted himself with conspicuous credit in the service. At the siege of Chestow Castle, 1648, on the English border of Monmouthshire, one of the most notable episodes of the conflict, he was second in command. After a long resistance the place was taken by cutting off the water supply. In honor of this achievement the present crest and motto of the family were added to its arms.

Arms: Quarterly 1 and 4, gules, a lion rampant regardant, or: 2 and 3 argent three torteaux.

Crest: A castle in flames, proper.

Motto: Tandem vincitur.

(He conquered at last)

Because of his participation in the cause of Cromwell, Lewis's estates were confiscated by Charles I during the rebellion, but subsequently he received indemnification.

I wish to introduce at this point in the family history the notes prepared by Mrs. Elizabeth Satterthwaite, genealogist of Trenton, N. J., who made the connection of my grandfather, George Morris, 2nd, with the line of William Morris of Tintern Manor, Wales. Some of the report will be a repetition of what has been given.

SATTERTHWAITE MORRIS NOTES

1ST GENERATION

The earliest record that we have found about the Morris family is contained in an old volume by Valentine Morris, an English writer, born in 1727.

There was one William Morris of Tintern in Monmouthshire, Wales. He married and had five children, of whom we have some knowledge:

Children of William Morris of Wales—

1. Col. Lewis Morris born 1601, d. 1691.
2. William Morris, b. 1612. He had son John.
3. Mary Morris, b. 1614. She married Walter Webley.
4. Captain Richard Morris, b. 1616, d. 1672. He had son, Lewis, known as Governor Morris (of New Jersey).
5. Thomas Morris born 1620 (some writers give date abt. 1630). He had son Lewis known "of Passage Point".

Upon the death of the father William¹, Col. Lewis, the eldest son, succeeded to the estate of Tintern in Monmouthshire, Wales. The Civil War in England made many changes. Col. Lewis Morris for a time made his home in the Barbadoes and became a very successful man. In 1673 he came to New York. His brother Richard died 1672.

2ND GENERATION

Thomas² (William¹) Morris, was the youngest son of William Morris of Monmouthshire, Wales. He was born probably about 1620, although some give date about 1630. He had one son Lewis named for Thomas's brother, Col. Lewis Morris. Lewis son of Thomas was born 1655 and died 1695.

3RD GENERATION

Lewis³ Morris came to America and settled at Shrewsbury, N. J. He was a son of Thomas². He was born in Wales about 1655. He died in New Jersey 1695 or 96. For distinction his uncle Col. Lewis was called Lewis Morris, Sr., and the nephew was first known as Lewis Morris, Jr. His uncle deeded him a tract of land in 1689 at Passage Point, Shrewsbury. Lewis, Jr. was afterwards known as "Lewis Morris of Passage Point".

In Vol. F p. 176 of New Jersey Deeds (State Dept.) is: Nov. 10, 1681 Simon Cooper conveys to Col. Lewis Morris of Tintern Manor (N. J.) and same Vol. p. 178: "In 1689 Col. Lewis Morris of Tinton Iron Works, Monmouth Co., N. J., conveys to Lewis, son of Thomas Morris the preceding tract, called Passage Point or Naramson Neck, containing 33 acres of land." Thus Lewis, son of Thomas Morris was known as "Lewis Morris of Passage Point", and Lewis Morris son of

Richard was called Gov. Lewis Morris of Tinton Manor, Shrewsbury.

In 1682-3 Lewis Morris, Jr. (later "of Passage Point"), was made Sheriff of Monmouth Co., and Ensign of a Shrewsbury Company of Militia. From 1690 to 1695 he was Justice of the Court Sessions in Monmouth Co., N. J. He married Elizabeth Almy of Rhode Island. Lewis Morris died 1695 and his wife Elizabeth was the Administratrix of his estate. Bond dated April 1, 1696. The inventory was made May 26, 1696 (Lib. B . . p. 442, N. J. Dept of State).

Children of Lewis³ and Elizabeth (Almy) Morris:

- | | |
|--------------------------------------|---|
| 1.—Lewis ⁴ | 4.—John ⁴ b. abt. 1695 d. 1769 |
| 2.—Richard ⁴ b. abt. 1690 | 5.—Rebecca ⁴ |
| 3.—Thomas ⁴ | 6.—Daughter ⁴ |

Elizabeth (Almy) Morris married after death of her husband, John Leonard.

4TH GENERATION

Richard⁴ Morris (Lewis³, Thomas², William¹), son of Lewis and Elizabeth (Almy) Morris, was born about 1690 and died 1763. About 1716 he received land from his oldest brother, Lewis Morris. The land thus transferred formerly belonged to their father, Lewis³ Morris of Passage Point.

Richard Morris was twice married. We have not found the name of the first wife, but on June 19, 1741, Richard Morris and Mary Potter, both of Middletown, Monmouth County, received license to marry (Sec. of State, N. J.).

Richard Morris left will which is still preserved at Dept. of State, N. J. In his will he mentions twenty children, all living in 1762 when will was made. Among other legacies is one to his daughter Mary Burge (or Burdge). In searching marriage licenses at Sec. of State, N. J., we found that "Mary Morris married Nov. 14, 1746, Jonathan Burge (or Burdge) both of Middletown, Monmouth Co., N. J." This proves that said Mary (Morris) Burge was not the daughter of Mary Potter, but of a previous marriage of Richard Morris. Mary Potter was probably the mother of half of Richard's children. Richard Morris left will, abstract of which we here give, which is on file in Lib. H p. 237, Sec. State, N. J.:

May 10, 1762 Richard Morris of Middletown, Monmouth Co., N. J. To wife Mary £50. Son William 10 shillings. Daughters Phebe, Anny, Rebekah and Catherine £50 each when 18

years of age. Sons Jacob, Richard, Lewis, Robert and George £50 each when 21 years of age. My daughters Sarah Burdge, Mary Burdge, and Margaret Morford £20 each. Son James £50, and he is to give Bond for the keeping of my son Henry.

My wife is to be maintained by my son Benjamin, who is also to maintain my nine children, Richard, Lewis, Robert, George, Anny, Phebe, Rebecca, Lidiah, and Catherine.

To son Benjamin land where I live and the land on the south side of Mill Brook. To son John a piece of fresh meadow. The rest of my estate to my nine sons—William, Job, James, Joseph, Jacob, Richard, Lewis, Robert, and George.

Executors are my son-in-law Joseph Burdge of Freehold and my friend William Crawford of Middletown.

Will proved May 3, 1763. Inventory made May 2, 1763.

Richard Morris died 1763. He had twenty children (not named in order of birth) :

- | | |
|---------------------------|-------------------------------------|
| 1. William | 11. Robert not 21 in 1762 |
| 2. John | 13. George not 21 in 1762 |
| 3. James | 13. Phebe not 18 in 1762 |
| 4. Job | 14. Lydia not 18 in 1762 |
| 5. Benjamin | 15. Anne not 18 in 1762 |
| 6. Joseph | 16. Rebecca not 18 in 1762 |
| 7. Henry | 17. Catherine not 18 in 1762 |
| 8. Jacob not 21 in 1762 | 18. Sarah m. Joseph Burdge |
| 9. Richard not 21 in 1762 | 19. Mary m. in 1746 Jonathan Burdge |
| 10. Lewis not 21 in 1762 | 20. Margaret m. one Morford. |

5TH GENERATION

George⁵ Morris (Richard⁴, Lewis³, Thomas², William¹) was the youngest son of Richard and Mary (Potter) Morris, per will. We have calculated he was born about 1760. It was prior to 1762. His marriage is recorded at County Clerk's office of Monmouth Co., N. J.—“George Morris and Nelly Covenhoven married Dec. 7, 1796.” The name Covenhoven is now generally written Conover, but will be found spelled in various ways. The name Nelly or Nellie is a nickname for Ellen. Family records show that George 1st had a son George.

A tradition among descendants of George 2nd is that George 2nd was an only child and that his father went into the

western wilds (Pennsylvania and Ohio) and was never heard of after leaving.

6TH GENERATION

George⁶ Morris (George⁵, Richard⁴, Lewis³, Thomas², William¹) was the only child of George 1st and Nelly (Covenhoven) Morris. Bible record gives his birth March 26, 1797. The U. S. census for Delaware Co., Ohio, for 1850, gives his age 53 which would place year of his birth about 1797.

In the Monmouth County marriages is found—"Married Feb. 22, 1817, George Morris and Jedidah Newman." This marriage date is given in Bible of their son Lafayette Morris. Two Bible records give birth date of Jedidah Newman, July 28, 1800.

This ends Mrs. Elizabeth Satterthwaite's Morris Notes. I had supplied her with the Bible records and census record.

I have a few items of interest on the Morris men of New Jersey taken from *The History of Monmouth Co., N. J.* by Franklin Ellis (1885).

P. 110—Lewis Morris, Jr. (who is the ancestor) was the first person appointed High Sheriff of Monmouth Co. 1682-3. He declined the office.

P. 371—In 1682 the Proprietors Assembly passed an act for making and settling Highways, Passages, Landings, Bridges and Ferries within the Province and appointed commissioners for this purpose—Surveyor General was Col. Lewis Morris. Among those named commissioners was Lewis Morris, Jr.

P. 588—Lewis Morris of Passage Point was a justice of the courts from 1691 to 1696 (his death). (Note—He is mentioned by Mr. Ellis in these references both as Lewis Morris of Passage Point and as Lewis Morris, Jr.)

P. 587—The text of the history had told something of Lewis Morris son of Capt. Richard Morris, brother of Col. Lewis, then continued with—"Lewis Morris of Passage Point another nephew of Col. Lewis and the son of Thomas Morris, etc. etc." P. 592—On the north part of the eastern point of Rumson Neck is a tract of land now called Black Point. It is a part of the land that came into the possession of Col. Lewis Morris of Tinton Falls about 1674. On the 15th April 1689, he conveyed it to Lewis Morris, a son of his brother Thomas, who lived in London. The Lewis Morris here mentioned resided there and was a man of influence. He is mentioned in the old

records as "Lewis Morris of Passage Point", by which name the Point went for many years. At a Court held at Middletown in September, 1694, "Lewis Morris of Passage Point" was indicted for the offense that he with several of his negroes did feloniously take away the hay of William Shattock. The indictment was removed by writ of habeas corpus to the Court at Perth Amboy, and Lewis Morris of Tinton Manor (this would be at this time, Gov. Lewis) became his bondsman. At the next Court, held at Shrewsbury, Dec. 23, same year, Lewis Morris of Passage Point was indicted for striking Nicholas Sarah of Freehold. The Court ordered him to appear at next court to be held at Middletown, March 27, 1695. At that term Lewis Morris did inform the Court how matters were and was dismissed by them. It was not long after this that he was murdered by negroes. A foot note by Mr. Ellis to one of the passages about Lewis Morris reads—"Lewis Morris of Passage Point who was murdered by his negroes 1695." One reference to his death gives the year 1696. Mr. Ellis continued with the murder—At a subsequent term of Court it was ordered "that the negroes that are in the gaol for the murdering of Lewis Morris of Passage Point, shall be conveyed by the sheriff to Perth Amboy, to attend the Court of Common Rights."

A word about Tinton Manor of New Jersey, the residence of Col. Lewis Morris and later his nephew, Gov. Lewis Morris. Undoubtedly Col. Lewis Morris named the New Jersey estate after the family estate in Wales—Tintern. But the name has come down in New Jersey records, as "Tinton".

Lewis Morris, the other nephew of Col. Lewis Morris was the only child of Capt. Richard Morris, brother of Col. Lewis and of Thomas our ancestor. Capt. Richard went to the Barbadoes Island, also, and was married there. After his marriage he removed to New York and bought co-jointly with his brother Col. Lewis a tract of land known as Bronxland. Later it was called Morrisania. Capt. Richard and his wife both died soon after arrival in New York, leaving an infant son named Lewis. Col. Lewis Morris then came to New York and took over the administration of the estate and was guardian of his young nephew, Lewis. Col. Lewis invested in New Jersey land also. When about eighteen years of age this nephew Lewis ran away—went to Virginia, then to Jamaica—but soon returned and settled in New Jersey where he became Governor, and he is known in history as Gov. Lewis Morris.

His governorship was rather a stormy one. He is the ancestor of Gouverneur Morris of N. Y. and of Lewis Morris, one of the signers of the Declaration of Independence. Col. Lewis Morris left his whole estate to his nephew, Gov. Lewis Morris.

History records that Gov. Lewis Morris was not a wholly perfect man. He was charged with neglecting his official duties, of being intemperate, passionate, etc.

ALMY, CORNELL and COVENHOVEN FAMILIES.

Lewis Morris of Passage Point married Elizabeth Almy. Elizabeth is given by one genealogist, at least, the daughter of William and Audrey (..) Almy. Other genealogists give her daughter of William's son Christopher and Elizabeth (Cornell) Almy.

They all seem to agree in saying that after the death of Lewis Morris his wife Elizabeth married John Leonard. Now, Christopher's will made Sept. 4, 1708 names Elizabeth Leonard, daughter, one of the beneficiaries.

Savage says of William Almy that he was in Lynn, Mass. perhaps as early as 1631, that he went back to England and returned in the "Abigail" 1635, aged 34, with wife Audrey, 32, and children Annis 8, and Christopher 3. He removed in 1637 to Sandwich, Mass., and certainly was freeman of Portsmouth, R. I., 1655. His will names children, Christopher, John, Job, Ann, wife of John Green, and Catharine, wife of a West. Savage found no beneficiary, evidently, by name Elizabeth.

The Cornell Genealogy by John Cornell has the following about Christopher Almy—Christopher Almy of Portsmouth, R. I., son of William and Audrey () Almy, b. 1632, d. Jan. 30, 1713. He m. Elizabeth daughter of Thomas and Rebecca (Briggs) Cornell July 9, 1661. Elizabeth was the ninth child. Her death is given 1708, which if true, occurred after Sept. 4, as Christopher names his wife Elizabeth in his will of Sept. 4, 1708. Christopher and Elizabeth Almy had six children, the second one, Elizabeth, b. Sept. 29, 1663, d. 1712—m. 1st Lewis Morris of Passage Point, 2nd, John Leonard. She died 1712. In 1667, Christopher Almy and several others bought land of the Indians at Monmouth, N. J. where he lived several years. Page 370, History of Monmouth Co., N. J. has: "About 1668 to 1690 Christopher Allmy who came from R. I. settled in Monmouth, Co., made several trips in the summer season sailing

from Shrewsbury River to the Rhode Island ports carrying passengers and freight articles. He finally returned to R. I." The Cornell Genealogy says Christopher returned to R. I. before 1680. It was undoubtedly during the later years of Christopher's stay in Monmouth County that Lewis Morris met and married Christopher's daughter Elizabeth. She would have been 17 years of age in 1680.

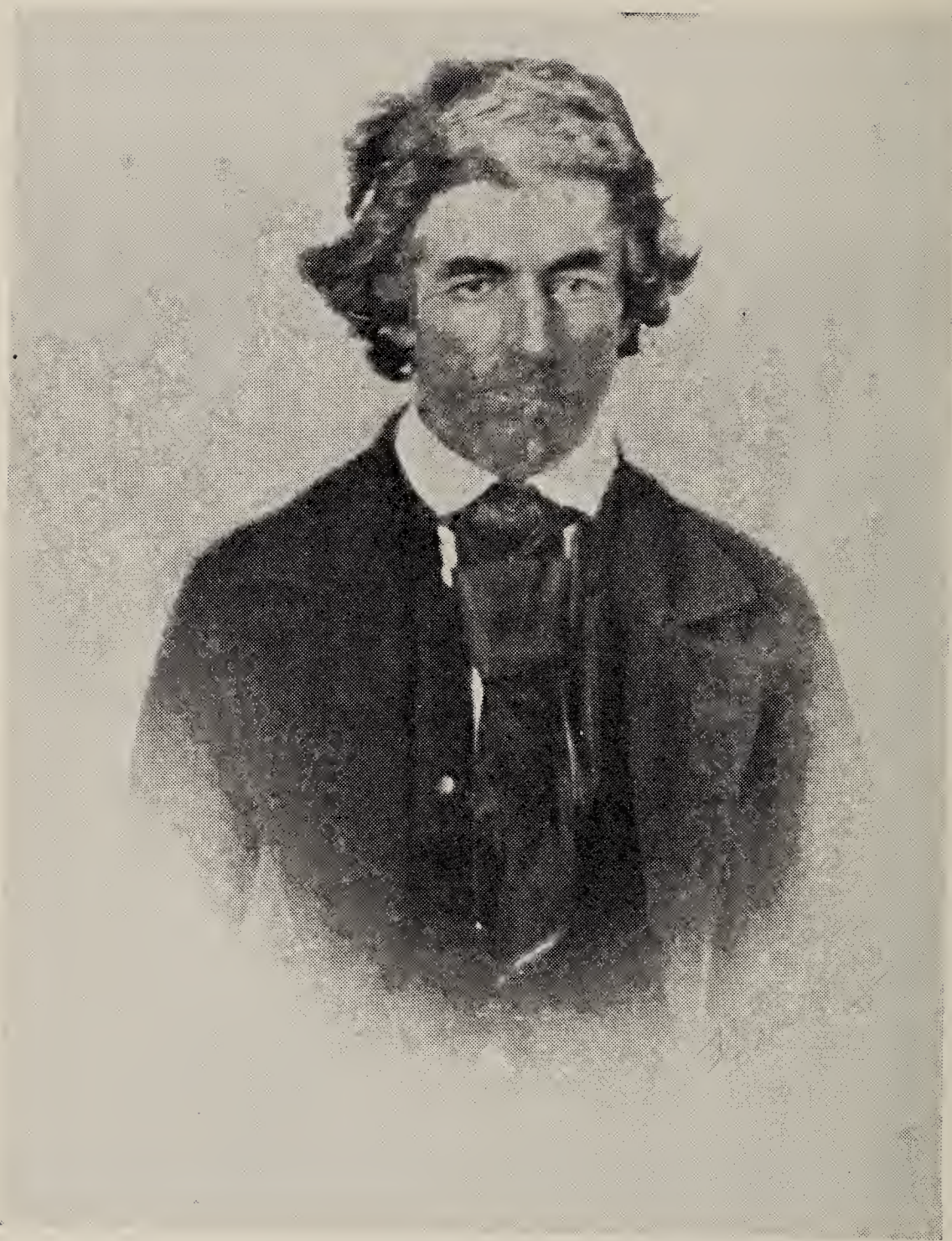
In 1680 Christopher Almy and several others bought Pocasset (Tiverton) lands for £1,100, he having $3\frac{3}{4}$ shares out of 30 shares. The purchase was made of Gov. Josiah Winslow. In 1690 he was deputy, also, Assistant (Colonial Senator). And Feb. 27 1690, was elected Governor but refused to serve for reasons satisfactory to the Assembly. Aug. 24, 1693 Christopher Almy was sent to England to present their grievances to Queen Mary, and on Oct. 28, same year, the Assembly allowed him £135 10s 6d for his expenses in England.

Christopher had negroes but in will he made provision for two to have their freedom after wife's death.

Of the Cornell family taken from the Cornell Genealogy—

Thomas Cornell, father of Elizabeth, b. abt. 1595 in Essex Co. Eng. They came to America about 1638 with most, if not all of their children. The name sometimes appears Cornhill. He settled, 1st, in Boston, then he removed to Rhode Island. He was admitted freeman at Portsmouth, Aug. 6, 1640. In 1642 he removed to New Amsterdam, and there was closely associated with John Throckmorton. The Indians attacked the settlers in New Amsterdam in 1643 and killed many of the settlers. Thomas Cornell returned to Rhode Island. But after the restoration of peace in the Netherlands, Thomas Cornell returned to the Dutch Colony at New Amsterdam. His new lands were granted July 25, 1646 by Gov. William Kieft.

The common ancestor of the Conover family (p. 331, Hist. of Monmouth Co., N. J.) in America was Wolfhert Gerretsen Van Covenhoven, who migrated from Ammersfort in the province of Utrecht, Holland, 1630 and settled in Albany, N. Y. He later engaged in farming on Manhattan Island. He had three sons—Garret, Jacob, and Peter—of whom, Garret settled as a farmer in Flatlands, and m. Altje Cornelipe Cole. He had four children, one a son William, b. 1636, m. for 2nd wife Jannetje Montfoort in 1665. In direct line of descent was John I. Conover of Monmouth Co., N. J.



GEORGE MORRIS, 2ND.

Page 552 (History) under Azariah Conover—"The Conover family so numerously represented in Monmouth Co. are all descended from Wolfhert Gerretsen Van Covenhoven." One line which might be the line of Nellie Conover who married George Morris, 1st is (p. 693) under Garret B. Conover. . . . "The great grandfather of Garret B. was William, who had among his children a son Benjamin whose children were, William, Garret B., and Joseph, and several daughters. Garret B., the grandfather of the subject was born in Freehold Tp. He m. Lydia daughter of Peter Forman of Manalapan Tp., whose children were Benj. G., Eleanor, Katy, Lena, Mary, and Alice."

I made no attempt to connect Nellie Covenhoven. We know from this History of Monmouth that she was a descendant of Wolfhert Gerretsen Van Covenhoven, which must satisfy us.

GEORGE MORRIS 2nd.

The problem of connecting my grandfather, George Morris, 2nd, with one of the well-known Morris families of America, was made more difficult by the fact that grandfather had no brothers or sisters. There were four Morris lines in America before the Revolutionary War: the Morris family of Colonial Connecticut, near New Haven: Anthony Morris of Philadelphia, the Morris family of Morrisania, N. Y. and of New Jersey, and Robert Morris, of Philadelphia, signer of the Declaration of Independence, and financier of the Revolutionary period. These different lines, may all stem from the Welsh family of Morris (Maur Rys, etc.). To which line did my grandfather belong I kept wondering. I was inclined to believe that he descended from the Anthony Morris family of Philadelphia. There were several Georges in the early generations of this family. Mr. Robert C. Moon, M. D., compiled a four-volume history of Descendants of Anthony Morris. But I found nothing to make me feel really sure of a connection. I decided if the connection was ever made it would have to be by some one familiar with New Jersey records. I wrote to the New Jersey State Historical Society for help and the Secretary of the Society recommended Mrs. Elizabeth Satterthwaite of Trenton as a reliable genealogist.

One other descendant of George Morris, 2nd, made an attempt to trace the ancestry of our grandfather. It was attempted by my first cousin Valentine Morris (See Valentine

under George Morris son of George 2nd). I am sure my cousin Valentine never knew about the Valentine Morris born in 1727, who left the manuscript history of the Morris family of Wales and who was descended from William Morris of Tintern Manor. My cousin Valentine was given the name Valentine which had come down in the Waltman family. My cousin, I think, worked on the theory that we were descended from Robert Morris, the financier of the Revolutionary War.

All that I knew of my grandfather's ancestry was that his father was a George Morris. My aunt Sarah said her grandmother was an Ellen Cartier, or some such name. I did not see her original letter in which she made this statement. But aunt Sarah had some things mixed by the time she made these statements. I feel rather sure that her grandmother was an Eleanor. And I found that the name Eleanor was used in one Covenhoven or Conover family, at least, in New Jersey. And as Mrs. Satterthwaite says, Nelly or Nellie is a nickname of Ellen or Eleanor.

My uncle Joseph Morris had recorded the date of birth of his father, George Morris, 2nd, March 26, 1797, and when Mrs. Satterthwaite sent me her findings, showing the date of marriage of George, 1st, and Nelly Covenhoven, it cleared up at least one point in my mind. This was the reason for the disappearance of George, 1st. No one ever expressed a reason for the disappearance of George, 1st. I filled in a reason to satisfy myself—that he went to find a new home for his family. But I have discovered that people in that day did not do it that way. When the head of the family went in search of a new home he took his family with him. It is very probable that moral persuasion was used to induce George Morris, 1st, to marry Nelly Covenhoven. Soon after their marriage he deserted her and their young son.

As I write I am looking at the portrait of my grandfather George Morris, 2nd. I am happy to have this portrait of him. It is a copy of the original small case picture which my cousin Charles M. Morris of Michigan sent me. He had the original from his father Uriah Totten Morris, one of the older children of George 2nd. Mr. Edmonston, the photographer who made the copy for me, thinks the original picture was made not later than 1858.

My father had the thickest black hair. He evidently inherited it from his father. Grandfather wore his hair long, which was customary at that date, and not so carefully kept, it

appears in the picture. My father was very particular about his hair being well brushed and combed. My father's nose and eyebrows, and mouth are much like his father's I see. Undoubtedly my father was a Morris in appearance, and I believe he had his father's temperament. From what I heard, the sons of George Morris 2nd were quite similar in actions and temperament—quick in action, and perhaps a little irritable in temperament, but never surly. They enjoyed laughing whole heartedly.

My grandfather had a weakness in his character. But it was evidently guarded from the public by his children, at least after they had families. I never knew of this weakness until I was a grown woman, and then I got it from intuition. But I have it from my older sister that our father spoke of this weakness once in public. Grandfather over-indulged in liquors once in a while. My sister said my father spoke of this once at a temperance meeting in the early days of Kansas.

Looking at my grandfather's picture I think it reveals a frustrated personality. It is too bad he could not conquer his weakness. If we had a profile portrait of grandfather I believe there would be quite a strong resemblance to the portrait of Lewis Morris, signer of the Declaration of Independence as a delegate from New York. John Trumbull painted the portrait of this Lewis Morris. It is in profile. His hair was white and thin, evidently he was an old man when the portrait was made. The angle of the head seems about the same as grandfather's and he had a prominent nose, and a mouth closed firmly. I think all the brothers of my father had the prominent nose.

I do not know the date of death of my grandfather, George Morris, 2nd. He was living with his daughter Jedidah Jane (Morris) Painter, in Holmes County, Ohio, when the 1860 census was taken. I believe his death occurred about 1862 or 63.* I think I remember hearing my father say that his father died while he was in the Union Army, of the Civil War. Grandfather was probably buried in Holmes County.

Jedidah Newman, wife of George 2nd, born July 28, 1800, New Jersey, died Nov. 17, or 18, both dates found, 1851. Her grave is at Sparta, Morrow Co. Ohio. I am sorry I have nothing of the ancestry of Jedidah Newman. She married George Morris, 2nd, Feb. 22, 1817. My aunt Rebecca Morris, said of her, "Mother Morris was one of the

* George Morris d. December 27, 1861, recorded in the Lafayette Morris Bible, which record was overlooked.

best women I have ever known." Jedidah died comparatively young, aged fifty-one years. Her youngest child, my father, was just seven years old at time of her death. Evidently in the early life of each child she laid a firm foundation for Christian sobriety. Their lives honored her memory.

The George Morris, 2nd, family lived in Howell Tp., Monmouth County, New Jersey until 1830 when they removed to Ohio, settling perhaps in what was then Knox County. Probably eight of their fourteen children were born in Monmouth County, N. J. Phebe, b. June 4, 1830, d. Aug. 17, 1833, may have been born in Ohio, but probably she was a babe in arms when the family went to Ohio. Six children were born in Ohio.

From studying this large family I have had it impressed upon me that poverty and virtue may go hand in hand. No more upright, virtuous, honest Christian men could be found than my father and his four brothers of whom I have heard much. And I marvel that every one of the thirteen children who lived to maturity were able to read and write. Some one told me they thought the father of these thirteen children had taught school in his younger days, but I can not vouch for the truth of this.

The children of George, 2nd, and Jedidah (Newman) Morris are of the seventh generation of Morris. I will name them then a sketch of each will follow:

- 1—Joseph Morris, b. Feb. 3, 1818, Monmouth Co., N. J., d. Oct. 22, 1886, Osborne, Kans.
- 2—Manly Tucker Morris, b. Sept. 26, 1819, Monmouth Co., N. J., d. Sept. 16, 1888, Mansfield, Ohio.
- 3—Ellen or Eleanor Morris, b. March 7, 1821, Monmouth Co., N. J., d. July . . , 1885, Benton Co., Ia.
- 4—Jedidah Jane Morris, b. August 18, 1823 (Monmouth Co., N. J., d. . . , Ohio.
- 5.—George Morris, 3rd. b. April 3, 1825, Monmouth Co., N. J., d. Nov. 14, 1873, Medina Co., Ohio.
- 6—Uriah Totten Morris, b. Jan. 10, 1826 (?) Monmouth Co., N. J. d. May 20, 1900, Kalamo, Mich.
- 7—Sarah Bran Morris, b. Aug. 30, 1828, Monmouth Co., N. J., d. May . . , 1903, Sparta, Ohio.
- 8—Phebe Morris, b. June 4, 1830, may have been born in Monmouth Co., N. J., d. Aug. 17, 1833, Ohio.
- 9—Lydia Newman Morris, b. Jan. 14, 1833, Ohio, d. Aug. 31, 1909, Alicel, Oregon.

- 10—Marshall Thompson Morris, b. Jan 7, 1835, Licking Co., Ohio, d. Sept. 10, 1905, near Pharisburg, Ohio.
- 11—Mary Victorine Morris, b. Dec. 27, 1836, Ohio, d. Jan. 1, 1864.
- 12—Charles Wesley Morris, b. Feb. 16, 1839, Ohio, killed in action, Civil War, near Atlanta, Ga., July 22, 1864.
- 13—Lafayette Morris, b. July 11, 1841, Morrow Co., Ohio., d. August . . , 1874, Salem, Oregon.
- 14—Floyd Morris, b. Oct. 23, 1844, Morrow Co., O., d. Dec. 5, 1922, Halstead, Kans.

A sketch of the life and descendants of each child, except Phebe, will be found in the following chapters.

Chapter One

JOSEPH MORRIS AND HIS DESCENDANTS

JOSEPH MORRIS was born Feb. 3, 1818, in Monmouth County, N. J., the first of fourteen children born to George and Jedidah (Newman) Morris. Joseph was about twelve years old when his parents removed to Ohio. Joseph recorded in his family Bible that he was baptised into the church, Methodist, I believe, by the Rev. Father Blue, in June 1834. Whether from that date he was active in religious welfare, or whether there was a period of inactivity, is not known. We do know that before he reached middle life he was a local preacher in the Methodist church, and was always thereafter full of zeal in religious causes. It is quite probable that he was a zealous Christian from the time of his conversion. He was the most active in religion of any of his brothers, although all, unless one exception, were church members and took part in the services connected with their church.

Joseph was a tailor by trade, but I think he always owned land. In the 1850 census he is listed a tailor under occupation. He was in Medina Co., O., then. He removed to Benton County, Iowa, about 1854-56, and took up farming, and was still farming when the 1870 census was taken. But a few years later he handed over the farming to his sons and he moved into the town of Vinton and resumed his tailoring. He was quite a successful farmer, judging from the census reports. The spirit of the pioneer was in him, it seems, and having subdued the prairie land of Iowa his desire to conquer more virgin soil pushed him from Vinton to Osborne, Kansas, where he lived the remainder of his life, first on a farm just outside the little town of Osborne, then in the town. He died Oct. 22, 1886, the result of an accident.

Joseph Morris married 1st, Susan Korns, b. June 21, 1818. They were married Sept. 14, 1841. A daughter, Susan, was born June 18, 1842. The mother died the 23rd June, and the child died three days later. Joseph married, 2nd, Dec. 22, 1842, Anne



JOSEPH MORRIS AND THIRD WIFE.

Maria Hoyt, b. July 26, 1823, Ohio, d. Oct. 6, 1878, Osborne, Kans. To this union ten children were born. After Maria's death Joseph married a third time, but I have no records of this wife. The picture of Joseph taken with this wife shows a refined appearing woman. She was living when Joseph died. I had the pleasure of going through the old family Bible of Joseph Morris. His grandson sent it to me to examine. Joseph gave the birth dates of his parents, besides dates of birth of all his own children, and dates of their baptism. I shall name the ten children of Joseph and Maria (Hoyt) Morris, then follow with a short sketch of a few of the children:

- 1—Allen Divine Morris, b. Dec. 18, 1843, O., d. Oct. 22, 1897.
- 2—Elmer Yocum Morris, b. Dec. 2, 1845, O., d. Jan. 6, 1928.
- 3—Wilbur Fisk Morris, b. May 15, 1849, O., d. June . . , 1928.
- 4—David Corwin Morris, b. Dec. 4, 1851, O., d. . . no descendants.
- 5—Amy Morris, b. July 12, 1853, O., d. May 26, 1926, Vinton, Ia.
- 6—Rejina Ernestine Morris, b. Aug. 15, 1856, Benton Co., Ia., d. . . .
- 7—Charlie Morris, b. Sept. 16, 1859, Benton, Ia., d. Oct. 20, 1864.
- 8—Mary Morris, b. Sept. 10, 1861, Benton, Ia., d. Feb. 24, 1871.
- 9—Martha, b. Sept. 10, 1861, twin of Mary, d. Aug. 3, 1890.
- 10—Eva Morris, b. Feb. 10, 1864, Benton, Ia., d. Mar. 26, 1903, She m. a Mr. Allison. I know of no issue.

Only three of the children of Joseph Morris left descendants. These were Elmer Y., Wilber F., and Amy. I am giving something of Allen Divine and of Martha.

Allen Divine Morris, b. Dec. 18, 1843, Ohio, d. Oct. 22, 1897. He enlisted in the 36th Ohio, Co. H, Infantry, and served three years, in the Union Army. He was honorably discharged July 27, 1865. He was a year older than his uncle Floyd Morris. Floyd Morris had three nephews who served in the Civil War, in which he himself served. The photograph of Allen shows a fine looking man. His occupation was clerical work. He m. 1st, Sept. 28, 1869, Mary F. Middlesworth. She died and he married a second time, but name of wife not known. There were no children by either wife, I was told.

Martha Morris, b. Sept. 10, 1861, Benton, Ia., d. Aug. 3, 1890, Osborne, Kans. She was an exceptionally intelligent girl

and fitted herself for teaching, and left an enviable record as a teacher in her short career. She was elected County Superintendent of public instruction of Osborne County, which office she filled with much success. She was one of the first women to fill such a position in the state of Kansas. She died unmarried.

Elmer Yocum Morris, b. Dec. 2, 1845, near Findlay, O., died Jan. 6, 1928, Alma, Kans. He was the second child of Joseph and Maria (Hoyt) Morris. At age of eighteen years he enlisted in Company H, 18th Iowa Infantry, and served to the close of the Civil War. He married, April 22, 1872, Isabelle A. Wilson, at Vinton, Ia. In 1877 he removed to Osborne, Kans., and homesteaded a quarter section of land adjoining the town of Covert. He was a member of the Presbyterian church of Covert for more than fifty years and an elder of the church until the organization was dissolved, when he transferred his membership to the Presbyterian church of Osborne, where he continued as a member until his death. He died at the home of his son Harry, in Alma, Kans., aged a little over 82 years. His wife died in April, 1920. Both he and his wife are buried at Osborne. Four children were born to Elmer Y. and Isabelle A. (Wilson) Morris—

1—Charles L. Morris, b. June 5, 1875, Vinton, Ia., d. Jan. 24, 1932, Alma, Kans. He married Oct. 26, 1898, at Osborne, Kans., Minnie May Seamans, b. July 5, 1877, daughter of Albert and Nancy Seamans. She was living in Colorado the last I heard of her. Charles L. Morris was a successful business man. He was a dealer in furniture, and had an undertaking business in connection with the store. He held several important offices in different business organizations, and was a fine man in every way, in business, in his home, and in the social life of his community. The compiler of this genealogy made his acquaintance through correspondence, and found him sympathetic and eager to help. It was Charles who sent her the old family Bible of his grandfather, Joseph Morris. Charles L. and Minnie M. (Seamans) Morris had four children—

1—Edith Isabelle Morris, b. Sept. 18, 1899, Covert, Kans. m. April 21, 1923, Fred A. Churchill, b. May 1, 1896, Alma, Kans. son of Byron and Esther Jane (Diltz) Churchill. Mr. Churchill is a mortician. They live in St. Francis, Kans. They have three children—1—Robert Morris, b. Dec. 6, 1930; 2—Esther Jean b. March 5, 1934; 3—Virginia Lee, b. Nov. 15, 1935.

- 2—Paul Elmer Morris, b. Feb. 12, 1904, Courtland, Kans., m. June 19, 1928, at Alma, Kans., Irene Wray, b. Jan. 15, 1905, Lyle, Kans., daughter of Orson W. and Hattie Wray. Paul was in business with his father, Charles L., and after the death of his father, the business being too heavy for one man to handle, he sold the business and invested in an undertaking business in Yuma, Colo. Paul and Irene have adopted two children—1—Laurel Leigh, b. Dec. 6, 1934, Kirk, Colo., 2—Sharon Wray, b. in July, 1938.
- 3—Hugh Roscoe Morris, b. Jan. 29, 1906, Waldo, Kans. He is a graduate of the theological school of Taylor University, Ind. He was minister of the Methodist Episcopal Church, Bennington, Kans., in 1939. He m. Aug. 30, 1927, Lena Voight, b. July 23, 1906, Vona, Colo. Their children—1—Miriam Ailene, b. July 9, 1930; 2—Gordon Lee, b.
- 4—Lucile Adaline Morris, b. Feb. 18, 1909, St. Marys, Kans. She is a graduate of Taylor University, Ind., specializing in Spanish. She taught in Colorado a few years, then married Mr. William Vernon Nix. They live in Denver.
- 2—Harry Rollo Morris, second child of Elmer Y. and Isabelle (Wilson) Morris, was b. Feb. 5, 1877, Vinton, Ia. He m. July 17, 1905, Maude J. Workman, b. April 2, 1883, daughter of Jerome and Susannah Workman. Rollo was living in Colby, Kans., in 1939. They have four children—1—Rollo G., b. April 17, 1906, Covert, Kans., m. Feb. 28, 1930, Velma Jennie Arnell. 2—Elmer Y., b. Apr. 20, 1908, Covert, Kans. 3—Grace Fay, b. April 20, 1911, Osborne, Kans., m. Oct. 13, 1931, Claude William Arnell. 4—Donald Eugene, b. Jan. 29, 1923, Norton, Kans.
- 3—Albert Wilson Morris, b. Oct. 18, 1879, Covert, Kans., third child of Elmer Y. and Isabelle (Wilson) Morris. He m. May 22, 1904, Blanche Lillian Gorman, b. . . . , Osborne Co., Kans., dau. of Frederick A. and Ida (McGuire) Gorman. Albert is in the furniture and undertaker business in Orleans, Nebr. They have had five children but one died in infancy. Their children—
- 1—Evelyn Ida, b. March 1, 1905, Waldo, Kans., m. Aug. . . , 1932, William Ivers, Jr., and they have three children—William Stewart, 7 yrs., Richmond Gorman, age 6 yrs., and Nancy Kathrine, age 4 years, these ages of 1940.

- 2—Rowena May, b. March 2, 1906, Waldo, Kans., m. Oct. 27, 1925, Merton Davis, and they have two children—Phyllis Jean, b. Aug. 4, 1926, and Morris Merton, b. Aug. 24, 1927.
- 3—Virgil Robert, b. Nov. 2, 1911, Glasco, Kans., m. July 15, 1933, Alyce Lucile Arnell, b. Nov. 26, 1911, daughter of Peter and Martha Arnell. One child—Robert Ralph, b. July 5, 1940, Grand Island, Nebr. Virgil is in the insurance business.
- 4—Geneva Louise, b. April 14, 1918, unmarried.
- 4—Clyde S. Morris, b. Mar. 2, 1884, Covert, Kans., fourth child of Elmer Y. Morris. He m. May 21, 1907, at Osborne, Kan., Bess E. Strawn, b. Jan. 17, 1886, Beloit, Kans. She is the daughter of Mr. and Mrs. Edgar L. Strawn. Clyde S. Morris is a registered pharmacist of Kansas. For several years he was proprietor of a drugstore in Iola, Kans. He sold this store and assumed a responsible position with the Phillips Petroleum Co., of Bartlesville, Okla. They have one child—Eleanor Louise Morris, b. Dec. 26, 1909, Paola, Kans., m. Jan. 31, 1931, at Bartlesville, Harold B. Shile, b. Sept. 6, 1906, Dearing, Kans., son of Mr. and Mrs. John Shile.

Wilbur Fisk Morris, was the third child of Joseph and Maria (Hoyt) Morris. He was born May 15, 1849, Ohio, d. June ..., 1928, in Osborne County, Kans. I was unsuccessful in getting any data of Wilbur's family. Wilbur's wife was Rachel, and they had several small children in 1874, and they were living in Benton Co., Ia. I know this from a letter written by Joseph Morris, father of Wilbur. His father wrote that Wilbur and his wife had recently been converted. And he told this touching incident after the conversion—Wilbur thought he should have family prayer and he told his mother and his wife of it. But he said he did not know how to pray. His mother said, "Wilbur, just open your mouth and the Lord will put the words in it." Wilbur followed his mother's advice and found he could pray. I think Wilbur may have several descendants in northwestern Kansas. I know he had a son Joseph, and either a daughter or granddaughter of the name Bertha Burger or Berger, of Randall, Kans. Late advice gives information that Wilbur had only three children: Joseph, Cora and Bertha.

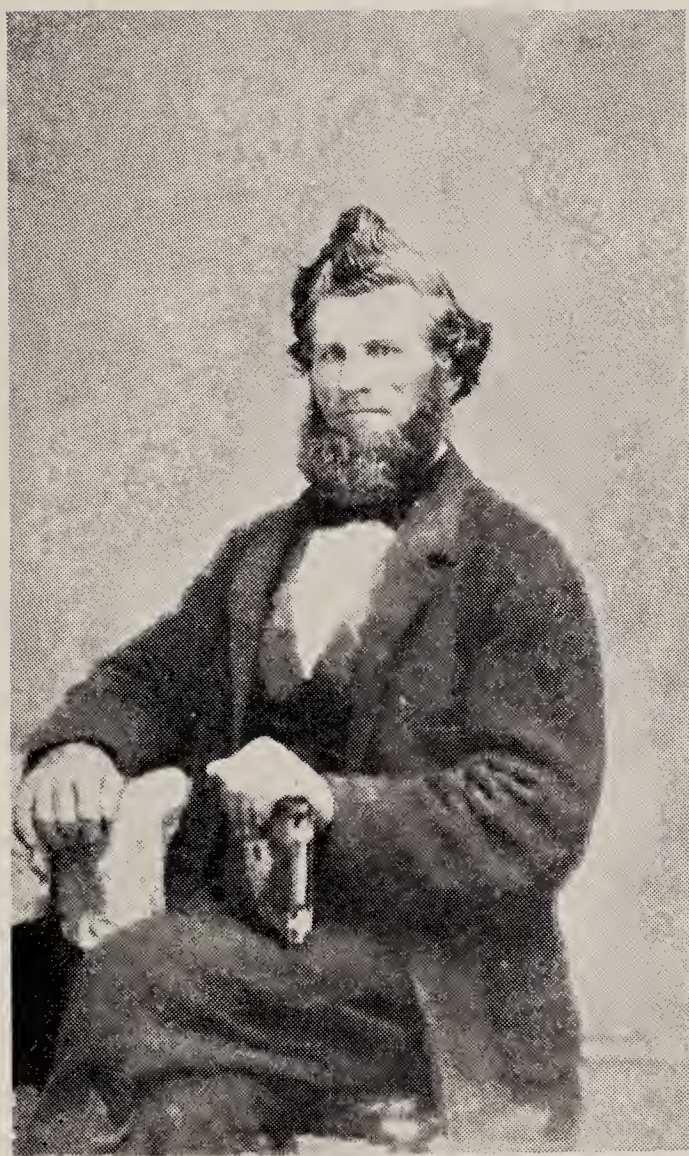
Amy Morris, b. July 12, 1853, Ohio, died in Vinton, Ia.,

- May 26, 1926. She was the fifth child of Joseph and Maria (Hoyt) Morris. Amy m. Sept. 29, 1875, Morris O. Shockley, b. May 9, 1849, in New Vienna, O. He was named for a Judge Morris of Ohio. He died in September, 1935, Oak Park, Ill. Amy (Morris) and Morris Shockley had four children—
- 1—Lena Ann, b. Oct. 11, 1877, Vinton, Ia., d. Nov. 24, 1906.
 - 2—Clinton Philip Shockley, b. Dec. 27, 1879, Vinton, Ia., d. Feb. 26, 1927, Waterloo, Ia. He m. Jeanette Redfern, b. Feb. 4, 1884, Council Hill, Ill. Clinton P. Shockley was a prominent architect of Iowa at the time of his death. The History of Blackhawk Co., Ia., has quite a lengthy sketch of the life of Clinton, from which I have the following—
 “Clinton Philip Shockley is a leading architect of Waterloo, Ia. Many of the fine buildings of the city are monuments to his professional skill and ability. . . . After finishing the elementary schools of Iowa he went to Chicago and entered Armour Institute of Technology, and graduated in 1904. He returned to Iowa and settled at Waterloo. He had engaged in his profession only a short time when his skill and talent were recognized, gaining for him a liberal and growing patronage. He is the architect of the Manual Training School of the city, the Walnut Street Baptist Church, and the James Black Building, one of the largest buildings in the state. Mr. Shockley has his offices on the seventh floor of the Black Building. He with another architect, Mr. Cleveland, drew the plans for the Iowa Building for the Panama-Pacific Exposition, held in San Francisco in 1915. He is the architect of many of the fine homes in Waterloo.”
 The writer of the sketch described Clinton as a congenial and companionable man. Clinton P. and Jeanette (Redfern) Shockley had two children—1—Pauline Redfern Shockley, b. Jan. 4, 1912; 2—Clinton Philip, Jr., b. Aug. 1, 1915. Both born in Waterloo.
 - 3—Elsie Morris Shockley, b. Jan. 17, 1883, Vinton, Ia., lives in Oak Park, Ill., unmarried.
 - 4—Helen Eidola Shockley, b. Mar. 27, 1894, Vinton, Ia., is the youngest child of Amy (Morris) and Morris O. Shockley. She m. Elwyn G. Brown, b. June 30, 1892, Kearney, Nebr. They have four children—1—Morris Elwyn Brown, b. April 2, 1913, Vinton. 2—Paul Gilchrist, Brown, b. Sept. 19, 1916, Sioux Falls, S. D. 3—Robert Frank Brown, b. June 6, 1920, Omaha, Nebr. 4—Helen Jean Brown, b. Dec. 18, 1923, Omaha. The Browns live in Oak Park, Ill.

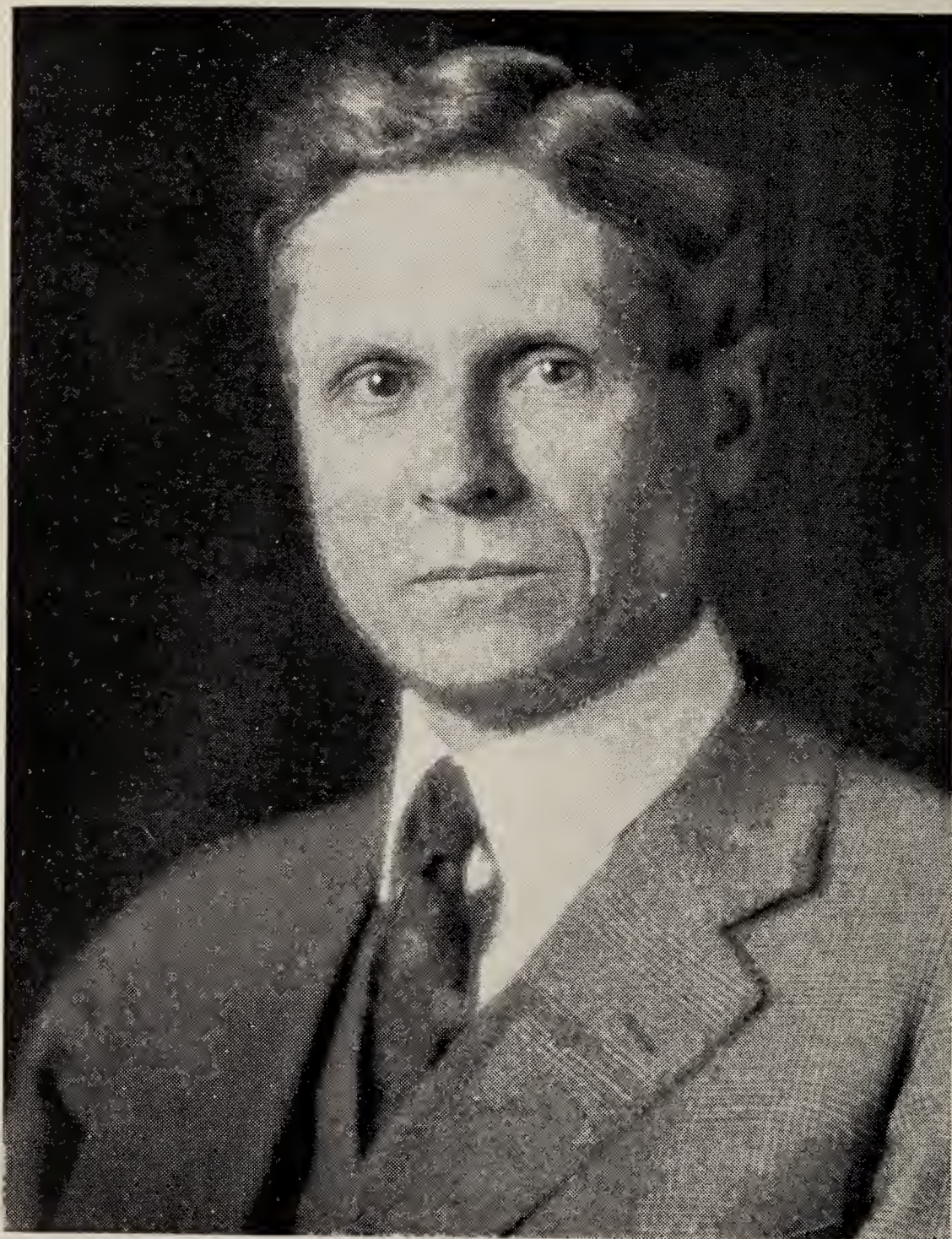
Chapter Two

MANLEY TUCKER MORRIS AND HIS DESCENDANTS

MANLEY TUCKER MORRIS was the second child of George and Jedidah (Newman) Morris. He was born Sept. 26, 1819, in Howell, Monmouth County, N. J. In a short sketch which he wrote of his own life he says he was eleven years old when his parents removed with their eight other children to Ohio. I wish to quote his own words (he wrote in the third person): "By the holy example, wise counsel, Christian training and earnest prayers of a pious mother, with the influence of other friends in his youthful days, he consented to become a Christian. After a time he kneeled in the stream and received the ordinance of baptism by pouring, by the Rev. John Morey of the M. E. Church at Bloomfield." He tells that when he was twenty two years of age he visited the home of his childhood "on the eastern shore of New Jersey, near the Atlantic coast." He taught one year of school while in New Jersey, and at the end of two and one half years returned to Ohio. He closed with—"At the age of twenty-eight he was married to Miss Elizabeth Love; the result of their union was two sons, Bryant W. and Fletcher E. who live to bless their parents. He is now sixty seven and still hopes to be saved through grace, by virtue of the atonement of our Lord Jesus Christ." Manley was saved long before death overtook him, I say. Manley's son, Fletcher, sent the biographical sketch to me, to be copied. It was written in excellent script. Manley T. Morris died Sept. 16, 1888, Mansfield, O. Elizabeth, his wife died April 5, 1903, aged 79 years. She had continued to reside in Mansfield, in their home. She was born May 26, 1824, in Morrow Co. (?). Manley and Elizabeth Morris first lived in Sparta, O. They are both buried there, and in the same cemetery lies the mother of Manley. Manley was a farmer in the earlier years of his married life, but he went into the feed store



MANLEY T. MORRIS.



CLYDE T. MORRIS.

business in Mansfield, and continued in that business until his death. Of the two sons who blessed this union—

Bryant Washington Morris, b. Sept. 20, 1852, Morrow Co., O., died Jan. . . , 1916, Columbus, O. He married, Nov. 7, 1875, Ophelia Adelaide Ashley, b. Nov. 14, 1850, died Dec. 5, 1933. She made her home with her son after Bryant's death. She was a direct descendant of William Ashley, a Revolutionary War soldier, b. May 7, 1758, d. Dec. 27, 1828, in Dark Co., O. He was born in Rochester, Mass. He served as a private and a corporal and sergeant. He married, at Poultney, Vt., Phoebe Howe, b. 1761, died 1833. She is said to have been a daughter of Lord Howe. They had a son William Howe Ashley, b. Dec. 31, 1786, Poultney, Vt., died Dec. 17, 1875, either in Dark or Preble Co., O. William was quite an illustrious character in the early history of this section of Ohio. He was known as Elder William H. Ashley, and was a man of great personal magnetism, even said to have had the power of healing. He married Betsey Thomas of New York, b. Aug. 24, 1788, d. June 21, 1856. They had at least five children, one of them being Wheeler E. Ashley, b. Feb. 7, 1814, d. Oct. 11, 1886. Wheeler m. 1st Hannah who d. Sept. 1, 1847; 2nd, Elizabeth Rees, b. Oct. 30, 1815, d. Nov. 18, 1894. One of the three children of Wheeler E. and Elizabeth (Rees) Ashley, was Ophelia Adelaide, who married Bryant W. Morris. Bryant W. and Ophelia Adelaide (Ashley) had one child—

Clyde Tucker Morris, an authority on structural engineering. Who's Who in America, for 1934-35, and later, gives the following data of Clyde T. Morris—Clyde Tucker Morris, Professor Civil Engineer, Ohio State University; b. Morrow County, Ohio, April 19, 1877, son of Bryant Washington and Adelaide (Ashley) Morris; College Education Ohio State University, 1898; m. Mabel Taylor, Oct. 18, 1899; children, Ruth Elizabeth, Wilametta Esther (Mrs. Warren B. Sisson), Eugene Bryant. Draftsman—Columbus, O. Bridge Co., 1898-1899; Youngstown, O., Bridge Co., 1899-1901; King Bridge Co., Cleveland, O. 1901-2; Asst. engineer Puget Sound Bridge & Dredging Co., Seattle, Wash., 1902-4; King Bridge Co., 1904-6; Associate Professor Structural Engineering, Ohio State University, 1906-8; Professor Civil Engineering, Ohio State University, since 1908. He is a member of the Society of Civil Engineers; American Concrete Institute; Society for promotion Engineering; Sigma Xi; Tau Beta Pi; Acacia Triangle.

He is a Republican; a Mason (32nd degree); Clubs, Faculty and Engineers.

From the card index of the Library of Congress the following list of publications by Clyde T. Morris, was taken—

- 1—Dead Load Stresses in the columns of a tall building, 28 pages with illustrations, diagrams; Mar. 1928.
- 2—The Design of Tall Building Frames to Resist Wind; in collaboration with A. Ward Ross, Jr., with discussions by David C. Coyle, Albert Smith, Robins Fleming, and others; 73 pages, illustrations, tables, diagrams; 1929.
- 3—Designing and Detailing of Simple Steel Structures. 201 pages, diagrams. 1st ed. 1909; 2nd ed. 1910; 3rd ed. 1914.
- 4—Granite and Concrete Encasements to increase the Strength of Structural Steel. In collaboration with J. R. Shank. 72 pages, illustrated, diagrams. 1928.
- 5—The Movement Distribution Method of Structural Analysis Extended to Lateral Loads and Members of Variable Section; by George E. Large and Clyde T. Morris. 20 pages, diagrams, 1931.
- 6—Stresses in Structures by A. H. Heller, deceased, Reviewed by Clyde T. Morris. 3rd ed. 1916.

Latest information, 1939, informs us that Mr. Morris has the manuscript for a new book in preparation but it will not be ready for the publisher until sometime in 1940.

“Professor Morris Again Works on Huge Building” is the headline of a paragraph in a Columbus, O. paper—“In 1925, when America Insurance Union Citadel was in the first stages of construction, Professor Clyde T. Morris was called in to make certain tests when they were putting in the caissons for the building. Now again in the construction of the tallest building in the world, we find Professor Morris again called in for consultation. The Empire State Building now being completed at Fifth Avenue and Thirty-fourth Street in New York City is 102 stories high.”

Mabel Taylor, wife of Clyde T. Morris, was b. Aug. 21, 1879, Columbus, O., dau. of Charles H. and Wilhemina (Marr) Taylor. The Clyde T. Morris family consists of three children—

- 1—Ruth Elizabeth Morris, b. Aug. 21, 1902, Seattle, Wash., has A.B. and B.S. degrees from Ohio State University. She specialized in architecture, and was five years in Hollywood, making architectural designs for pictures. She was m. Dec. 2, 1939, to Mr. Francis Dewey Young of Cleveland, O.
- 2—Wilametta Esther Morris, b. Sept. 20, 1907, Columbus, O.

is a graduate of Ohio State University. She specialized in Social Administration, and did much social work in Columbus, through the Red Cross Society. She m. Mar. 15, 1930, Warren Benson Sisson, Jr., b. Feb. 10, 1907, York, Nebr., the son of Warren Benson and Margaret (Robinson) Sisson. Warren is a graduate of Ohio Wesleyan University, class of 1928; He is Personnel Director of the Ohio Fuel Gas Co., and they reside 1597 Lincoln Road, Columbus. Warren B. Sisson's father, Warren B., Sr., was born July 18, 1881, in Nebraska. He attended Ohio Wesleyan. He is in the wholesale lumber business in Nebraska. He is the son of Bishop Fletcher M. Sisson, D.D., of the Methodist Episcopal Church, who was born in November, 1851. In his early ministry, Bishop Sisson was a Circuit "low hay" preacher in Nebraska. He finally rose to the high distinction of being elected a bishop in the church. He is the author of "The Shepherd's Staff". Bishop Sisson's wife was Sarah Benson. Warren B. Sisson's mother, Margaret (Robinson) Sisson, was b. March 3, 1883, in London, O. She attended Ohio Wesleyan and Hollins Seminary. Her mother, Sarah (Riddle) Robinson was living, in 1934, in London, O. Wilametta E. (Morris) and Warren B. Sisson, Jr., have 1—Sarah Louise, b. March 3, 1934, Columbus; 2—Warren Tucker, b. Jan. 25, 1937, Columbus.

3—Eugene Bryant Morris, youngest child of Clyde T. and Mabel (Taylor) Morris, was b. Oct. 13, 1917, Columbus, O. He entered freshman class of Ohio University, the fall of 1935, taking the engineering course. He grad. 1939. m. July 5, 1940, Margery, dau. of Mr. W. Hal Marshall of Blackstone Lake, Ontario.

Fletcher Emrie Morris, the second son of Manley T. and Elizabeth (Love) Morris, was born Dec. 2, 1855, Sparta, O., died March 18, 1933, Los Angeles, Calif. He married, Dec. 12, 1878, at Defiance, Ohio, Alice May Downs, b. May 12, 1857, died May 14, 1928, Los Angeles, Calif. She was the daughter of Angus Langum Downs, b. Nov. 4, 1819, probably in England, d. Aug. 15, 1857, Defiance, O., and Maria Sophia (Draper) Downs, b. Nov. 27, 1819, in Germany, d. Sept. 17, 1903. In the fall of 1879, the year following their marriage, Fletcher and his young wife visited his uncle, Floyd Morris, in his new home in Kansas. The writer was five and one half years old at that time, and these newly wedded cousins left a lasting impression

upon her. She remembered her cousin Fletcher as a jolly, laughing young man, and the cousin May as a beautiful, lovable young woman. Fletcher always kept in touch with his uncle Floyd.

Fletcher E. Morris had an interesting life. For several years he was in the grain business in Ohio, and resided several years in Columbus. He later removed to Detroit, Mich., where he had a large home near a park. He finally disposed of his business in Detroit, and went to Los Angeles, and passed the remainder of his life in that city. Fletcher E. and Alice May (Downs) Morris, had two children—

1—Carl Manley Morris, b. April 4, 1884, Mansfield, O., resides in Hawthorne, Calif., 341 Rose Avenue. He married Lillian Gertrude Zimmerman, b. Aug. 15, 1890, Delaware Co., O., daughter of Oscar F. and Maggie Clare (Webster) Zimmerman. Father b. Dec. 25, 1841, Delaware, O., deceased; mother b. Oct. 12, 1854, Delaware Co., deceased. Carl M. and Lillian G. (Zimmerman) Morris have four children—

1—Ernestine Morris, b. Aug. 21, 1909, Columbus, O., m. William Elden Evans, b. May 25, 1906, Los Angeles, Calif. and they have—1—Patricia May, b. Nov. 13, 1928, Los Angeles; 2—William Elden, Jr., b. May 23, 1932, Los Angeles.

2—Caroline Louise Morris, b. June 14, 1913, South Pasadena, Calif. m. Harold Clark Sherman, b. July 14, 1902, Oakwood, Mich. To them was b. Stanley Jean Sherman, b. Sept. 29, 1930, Los Angeles. This marriage has been dissolved.

3—Carl Manley Morris, Jr., b. April 25, 1915, Colton, Calif.

4—Victor Elmer Morris, b. Oct. 4, 1922, Los Angeles.

2—George Angus Morris, b. Dec. 30, 1886, Columbus, O., is the second child of Fletcher E. and Alice May (Downs) Morris. George is unmarried. He has made his home with his brother, since death of their father.

Chapter Three

ELEANOR MORRIS SMITH AND HER DESCENDANTS

ELEANOR MORRIS was born March 7, 1821, as recorded in the Bible of her brother Lafayette. The year is verified by the 1880 census report, and the month and day of birth was given me by Eleanor's granddaughter. The granddaughter was not sure of the year. Eleanor was born in Monmouth Co., N. J., and died in July, 1885, in Benton Co., Ia. Eleanor Morris married first, Ira Finch, probably of Morrow Co., Ohio. After his death she married Eben Smith, and they lived in Licking Co., O. Their only daughter was born in Licking Co., and perhaps their two sons. Eleanor and her family removed to Benton Co., Ia., before June 6, 1862, as a letter has been preserved written on that date from Iowa. Eben Smith died between the years 1872 and Dec. 21, 1873. I heard my father say that his sister Ellen, as Eleanor was commonly called, married after Eben Smith's death, but that it was a very unfortunate marriage, and Ellen did not live with that man long. Ellen signed herself "Eleanor" in letters. Eleanor and Eben Smith had three children—

- 1—Victoria Fidelia Smith, b. Dec. 11, 1842, Licking Co., O. d. Sept. 19, 1907, Garrison, Ia. More of her.
- 2—Manley Smith, b. . . , d. . . . A letter dated Dec. 21, 1873, written by Manley's brother Parker, says that Manley was married and had two or three children, and that he was living in Nebraska.
- 3—Marshall Parker Smith, b. per 1880 census about 1850, O. His niece wrote me that Parker Smith m. Mary Chambers and they had six sons—Minor, Charles Clinton, Joseph Oliver, James, Jay, Dean.

Victoria Fidelia Smith, m. Aug. 3, 1862, Joseph Oliver Schoonover, b. Sept. 7, 1840, Hardin Co., O., son of David and

Mary (Pierce) Schoonover. In a history of Hardin County I found the following which may be the parentage of David Schoonover—"Joseph and Margaret (Decker) Schoonover, natives of the state of Delaware, came to Hardin County in 1838, and were among the first to pay tax on land. Joseph died 1864, his wife in 1853. They had ten children." The name Joseph makes it fairly certain that this is the grandfather of Joseph who married Victoria F. Smith. From a history of Benton County—"J. O. Schoonover, dealer in furniture and undertaking, Garrison, Ia., established his present business in 1882. He came with his parents to Iowa, his father entering 240 acres of land in Big Grove Township, where he is still living (1887). J. O. Schoonover remained in that township until 1874, when he moved to Vinton, where he resided one year. He then removed to Eden Tp., farmed one year, then went to Garrison where he has since resided. After the breaking out of the Civil War he enlisted in the 13th Iowa Infantry, and served one year. In the battle of Pittsburg Landing he was wounded by a musket ball in right leg which disabled him from further service. He was discharged and returned to Iowa. He is one of the leading business men of Garrison, and has been Mayor, and Township Trustee. He is a Republican and a member of the M. E. Church." Oliver Schoonover died Oct. 24, 1921, having outlived Victoria fourteen years. I have no record that he married again. Victoria F. (Smith) and Joseph O. Schoonover had six children, all born in Benton Co., Ia.—

- 1—Rose Etta, b. Aug. 22, 1863, d. Aug. 31, 1891, unmarried.
- 2—Mary Emma, b. May 26, 1866, d. July 14, 1892, unmarried.
- 3—Charles Oliver Schoonover, b. Jan. 13, 1868, m. in Benton Co., Elizabeth Elva Carter, and they have two children—
 - 1—Oliver Otis, b. Nov. 9, 1901, is married and has one daughter.
 - 2—Charles Harold, b. Oct. 8, 1908.

Charles Oliver Schoonover and sons live in Platte, S. Da.

- 4—Edith May Schoonover, b. Nov. 7, 1869. More of her.
- 5—Eva Ruth, b. June 13, 1875, d. Nov. . . , 1913, unmarried.
- 6—Joseph Wesley Schoonover, b. June 4, 1884, lives in Cedar Rapids, unmarried, when this data was received.

Edith May Schoonover, the fourth child of Victoria F. (Smith) and Joseph Oliver Schoonover, married, Nov. 26, 1903, John W. Sellers, born Jan. 15, 1856, England, son of John and Mary A. (Mapletoft) Sellers, of England. The mother lived to be 93 years old, died April 31, 1931. John W. Sellers,

Edith's husband, d. Feb. 10, 1933, Vinton, Ia., where he and Edith were married, and where they lived all their married life. Edith still lives there. Three children were born to this union—

- 1—John Wesley Sellers, b. Dec. 9, 1906, Vinton, Ia., m. June 18, 1934, Alma Batchelder, and they have—Donald Eugene, b. May 18, 1935. They live near Vinton.
- 2—Harry William Sellers, b. Dec. 1, 1908, Vinton, m. Thanksgiving Day, 1934, Joy Geater. Their P. O. is Vinton.
- 3—Rose Elizabeth Seller, b. June 18, 1914, Vinton, is unmarried, and lives with her mother, in Vinton.

Chapter Four

JEDIDAH JANE MORRIS PAINTER AND HER DESCENDANTS

JEDIDAH JANE MORRIS was the fourth child born to George and Jedidah (Newman) Morris. Her birth is recorded in the Lafayette Morris Bible as occurring August 18, 1823. Her age given in the census report of Holmes County, O., indicates her birth about 1825. She went by the name of Jane. She married John Painter of Holmes County about 1843. He was a successful farmer. He died sometime between 1859 and 1860, as Jane was a widow when the 1860 census was taken, and her youngest child is called one year old.

On Nov. 6, 1864 Jane (Morris) Painter gave a mortgage in the sum of \$4744, which was held by J. B. Painter and William Thornburg who agreed to "become baile for Jane Painter as guardian of George, Hannah, and John Painter, minors, in the sum of \$6412.50, for the faithful discharge of her duties." She had bought a farm of 80 acres in Medina Co., O. The mortgage was canceled in full Nov. 1, 1867. From a letter it is known that Jane was living in Medina County in 1865. The date of her death is not known. I think she did not live to be old.

Jane (Morris) and John Painter had four children, all born in Holmes County, I feel sure. I have their names and ages from the 1850 and 1860 census reports—

1—Elizabeth Painter, b. about 1846 per census. She married in Medina County, O., Charles Bennett, of that county, son of Timothy S. Bennett, born about 1794, in Vermont, and who removed to Medina County in 1818, being one of the first settlers of the county. Timothy S. Bennett married Rachel Brown; he died Sept. 11, 1875, and wife died March 13, 1874. I have this Bennett data from the Medina County History.

Elizabeth (Painter) Bennett died young, and her

husband, Charles Bennett married a second time, and had two children by second wife, one of them, Mrs. Belle (Bennett) Vail, lives in Lansing, Mich. She kindly replied to two letters written her asking for information of the descendants of Elizabeth (Painter) Bennett. Elizabeth (Painter) and Charles Bennett had two children, both young when their mother died—Dora Bennett, born in Medina County, married a Mr. Martin. Dora died in 1912, in Michigan, leaving seven children, one of whom is Herman Martin, living in Royal Oak, Mich., in 1931, but I was unable to get any reply to letters addressed to him. The second child was Wesley Bennett, born in Medina County, died at Belding, Mich., about 1923, leaving no children; his wife died about the same time.

- 2—George Painter, second child of Jane (Morris) and John Painter, was listed with age 11 in 1860 census for Holmes County. Nothing more known of him.
- 3—Hannah Painter, was 10 years old when the 1860 census was taken. She married a James Kirkendall.
- 4—John Painter, listed one year of age in 1860 census. Nothing more of him.

Chapter Five

GEORGE MORRIS, 3rd, AND HIS DESCENDANTS

GEORGE MORRIS, 3rd, was the fifth child of George and Jedidah (Newman) Morris. He was born in New Jersey, probably Monmouth Co., April 3, 1825, as recorded in the Lafayette Morris Bible. He was about five years old when his parents left New Jersey and went to Ohio. He died Nov. 14, 1873, at his home in Weymouth, Medina Co., Ohio. He is buried in the Sharon Center Cemetery.

He was in Medina County before 1849. His oldest brother Joseph had removed to Medina County, and he probably influenced George to come there. George married Rebecca Waltman in March, 1849, so we assume that George had been in Medina County at least a year before their marriage. He and his wife are listed in the 1850 census of that county with Rebecca's father, Valentine Waltman. Rebecca was the youngest daughter of Valentine and Achsa (Wilson) Waltman.

George Morris was industrious and thrifty, as proven by the fact that within ten years after his marriage he was the owner of a farm in Medina County. In 1865 Rebecca wrote to one of George's sisters, "We have sold our farm and have bought another one five miles east of Medina, and the new farm adjoins the little village of Weymouth, which is our post office."

When Rebecca was an elderly woman, she told her niece that she always thought that she had married the best looking one of the Morris brothers. The niece knew that several of the other "Morris brothers" were fine looking men, and she thought if her uncle George was better looking than these, he must, indeed, have been a handsome man. After her husband's death, Rebecca remained on the farm several years. She remained a widow the remainder of her long life.

It was with the brother George and his wife Rebecca that

Floyd Morris, the youngest brother, made his home from the time he was about twelve years old until he married and established a home of his own. Thus it was that the children of Floyd Morris heard much talk of the uncle George and aunt Rebecca and their children.

Rebecca Waltman, the wife of George Morris, was born Jan. 25, 1823, Wilkes-Barre, Pa., and died Sept. 10, 1902, Medina Co., O., at the home of her daughter Rowena, Mrs. James Newton. Rebecca's father, Valentine Waltman, was born Oct. 25, 1790, near Philadelphia, Pa., and died Aug. . . , 1873, Medina Co., O. Her mother, Achsa (Wilson) Waltman, was born July 25, 1791, d. Dec. 3, 1863, Medina. Both parents are buried in the Sharon Center Cemetery.

The Waltman ancestry is very interesting. Aunt Rebecca had told her niece something of the legend connected with the beginning of the Waltman family. The line started with an infant boy who was found by a German count in deep woods while the count was hunting. As the day was St. Valentine's Day and the place a forest (The Black Forest) the name Valentine Waldman (or Waltman) was given to the child. The boy grew up under the care of the German count and married and had a son who came to America, bringing with him a wife and several hogsheads of gold pieces, which gold pieces he proceeded to squander after his arrival in the New World. There has always been a Valentine in the Waltman family since the beginning of the line, the aunt said. Such was the story told to the niece, which made a lasting impression on the young listener. That young niece lived to read this Waltman legend, with proofs of the truth of it, in a book, "The House of Waltman", written by a niece of Rebecca's and published in 1928. The author of the book is Mrs. Lora S. LaMance, daughter of Rebecca's sister, Kezia (Waltman) Nichols. This Waltman book gives the proof of the marriage of the foundling, Valentine Waltman, to the only child of Count Hiram of Frundsberg, Margaret. Valentine and Margaret had a son Conrad, who became the progenitor of the American line. Conrad fell in love with a young girl, Katherine Bierly, who was a "commoner", and Conrad's mother opposed their union. The young couple eloped to Rotterdam, Holland, and there boarded a ship sailing to the American Colonies. They reached Philadelphia, Oct. 25, 1738, and were legally married and settled in the vicinity of Philadelphia. They had a large family of children. The father and eight

sons saw service in the Revolutionary War. One of the eight sons was Andrew, and he is the father of Valentine, who was the father of Rebecca. Mrs. La Mance, the author, died May 12, 1939, at her home in Lake Wales, Fla.

Rebecca (Waltman) Morris went to Kansas about 1887 to make her home with her daughter Alice, Mrs. Jay F. Jewett, who lived in Halstead, Kans. Aunt Rebecca fell in love with Kansas and with the people who lived there. When the Floyd Morris family heard that aunt Rebecca was coming to Halstead to live there was happy anticipation. During one of her visits to the home the young niece took paper and pencil and sat down with her aunt and her father and wrote down the names of all the children of George and Jedidah (Newman) Morris, also the names of in-laws, and names of some of the grandchildren, together with a few anecdotes which the aunt told. This is the foundation upon which that girl later, grown to mature womanhood, built the family history of the Morris ancestry.

Rebecca (Waltman) Morris had a pleasing personality. She was cheerful, optimistic, friendly, and generous. She could adapt herself to any condition. She was a sincere Christian, and enjoyed attending all church services. She was quite a Bible student and could quote freely, passages from the Scriptures. She returned to Medina, Ohio, to live with her daughter, Rowena, in the summer of 1902. She died eight weeks after her return. She is buried in the Sharon Center Cemetery.

George and Rebecca (Waltman) Morris had four children, all born in Medina Co., O.—

- 1—Lauraette Morris, b. May 5, 1851, d. March 29, 1881, Medina Co.
- 2—Alice Morris, b. Aug. 22, 1852, d. Aug. 25, 1929, Medina.
- 3—Rowena Morris, b. Nov. 3, 1854, d. Jan. 27, 1929, Medina.
- 4—Valentine Morris, b. Jan. 8, 1856, d. July 10, 1902, Cleveland, O.

Lauraette Morris m. William Francis Sedgwick, b. May 3, 1850, Medina Co., O., d. July 6, 1927, Pomona, Calif. He was the son of James H. and Louisa E. (Francis) Sedgwick. James H. was the son of Hiram and Elmira (Merriman) Sedgwick. Louisa E. Francis was the daughter of Rhodes and Hannah (Taylor) Francis. Lauraette (Morris) and William F. Sedgwick had two children—Francis Morris Sedgwick and Eda Rena Sedgwick.

Francis Morris Sedgwick, born Dec. 23, 1872, Medina Co., O., died July 5, 1939, Columbus, O. He was familiarly known as Frank. At about the age of twelve years he accompanied his father, step-mother and sister to Halstead, Kansas, and remained in Kansas until about the age of seventeen. He was a student in the Halstead High School. He returned to Ohio and entered the employ of the King Bridge Company of Cleveland, in which company his uncle Valentine Morris held a high office. After several years with the Bridge Company, he left it and entered the employ of the A. I. Root Company of Medina. Before leaving the King Bridge Co., he was married to Miss Mary A'Dell Newton, March 17, 1903. She was born April 11, 1873, Hinckley, Medina Co., the daughter of Solomon G. and Sarah A. (Oviatt) Newton. She was the sister of James P. Newton who married Frank's aunt. After residing in Medina several years, Frank and his wife decided to take up the study of Chiropractic, and went to Davenport, Ia., and entered the college which prepares for that practice. After completing the course of study, they settled in Cape Girardeau, Mo., and practiced successfully several years. Frank's health failed and he had to go to a sanitarium to recuperate, so his wife closed their office. After Mr. Sedgwick's recovery, or seeming recovery, they settled in Columbus, O., where he was employed until his last illness. Mr. Sedgwick, in collaboration with Mr. Sedgwick of New Haven, Conn., compiled a complete genealogy of the Sedgwick families of America. It is expected that it will be published in 1939-40. Francis M. and Mary A'Dell (Newton) Sedgwick have three children—

- 1—Lauraette Sedgwick, b. Sept. 16, 1906, St. Louis, Mo., m. July 7, 1928, Orland C. Duke, of Medina, O., an instructor in the Medina schools. They have no children.
- 2—Francis Morris Sedgwick, Jr., b. May 27, 1908, Kirksville, Mo., is at home, unmarried. He studied at the Ohio State University. He has a small jewelry shop in their home.
- 3—Edwin James Sedgwick, b. Aug. 7, 1917, Medina, O. He studied at the Moody School in Chicago. He is employed in the Marshall Field store. He married in Chicago in 1939.

Eda Renà Sedgwick, b. Feb. 28, 1875, is the second child of Lauraette (Morris) and William F. Sedgwick. She went to Kansas with her father. She attended the Halstead, Kans., High School. After teaching two years in the Harvey County schools she married Oct. 12, 1899, in Medina, O., Mr. Sumner

H. White, of Halstead, Kans., b. Oct. 20, 1853, Litchfield, Ill., d. Dec. 15, 1918, at his home near Halstead. Sumner was the son of Capt. William and Emeline Elvira (High) White, early settlers of Harvey Co. Eda R. and Sumner H. White had two children—1—Francis, b. Feb. 2, 1903, near Halstead, m. July 9, 1924, in California, Viola Preston, b. Mar. 2, 1907, Calif. They had one child, Robert Richard, b. Feb. 3, 1928. This marriage ended in divorce. Francis remarried and lives on the old farm of his father, near Halstead.—2—Laurel White, b. Oct. 16, 1911, near Halstead, m. Sept. 28, 1934, Miss Mae Whittle, daughter of Mr. Oliver Whittle of near Bentley, Kans. Laurel and his wife went to California, and settled in Pomona, I believe, where he is employed. Eda is now living in Pomona, Calif.

William F. Sedgwick, father of Francis M. and Eda Rena Sedgwick, married twice after the death of his first wife, Lauraette Morris. His third wife was Georgenia Augusta Francis, a distant cousin. Soon after this third marriage the Sedgwick family removed to Kansas, stopping for a few months in Halstead, then going on to Haviland, Kans., where Mr. Sedgwick homesteaded a farm. Here in this vicinity four children were born, but one daughter died about age of seven years. The family returned to Halstead where Mr. Sedgwick opened a produce business and made quite a success of it. He sold this store and with his younger children removed to California and settled at Pomona, where he bought a small orange ranch. Here Mr. Sedgwick died on date given. His widow is still living in Pomona (1939). While these younger children are not Morris descendants, yet they or some of them have always kept in touch with the Floyd Morris family and they seem to belong to the family. These children of William F. and Georgenia (Francis) Sedgwick are—

- 1—Claude Burdette Sedgwick, b. April 8, 1887, m. Sept. 7, 1910, Anna Brandenburger of Rialto, Calif., b. April 28, 1889, near Halstead, Kans., d. July 23, 1931, Redlands, Calif. One child was born to them—William A. Sedgwick, b. Nov. 19, 1911, Redlands. Claude is engaged in the orange packing business in Redlands.
- 2—Nina Leona Sedgwick, b. Mar. 8, 1892, m. in Pomona, Aug. 11, 1914, Lionel Milo Harris, b. April 1, 1884, Minn., son of Munson and Alice (Bristol) Harris. Mr. Harris is a postal clerk in Pomona. They have one son, Arland, b. July

28, 1928, Pomona, Arland is a violin student, and an interesting boy.

3—Ralph Leroy Sedgwick, b. Mar. 11, 1895, m. June 4, 1920, Amney Edwards, b. June 1, 1894. Ralph served in the World War, but not overseas. They live in Loomis, Calif. They have no children, but have adopted a girl.

Alice Morris, born Aug. 22, 1852, died Aug. 25, 1929, was the second child of George, 3rd, and Rebecca (Waltman) Morris. Alice developed early those traits of culture and refinement which were so prominent in her character. She began teaching at an early age and continued in that profession most of the time until 1886. She married, Feb. 28, 1875, Herbert C. Knox, born about 1851, died in July 1885. He is buried in the cemetery at Halstead, Kans. Mr. Knox was a graduate of Oberlin College. He was a student there in 1868. The compiler of this history has his Greek Grammar, in which is found his name and the date, Sept. 5, 1868, Oberlin. He was teaching in Hinckley, Medina County, when he married Alice. Soon after their marriage, Herbert entered the employ of the King Bridge Company of Cleveland and continued with this company for several years. He left the Bridge Company and became co-editor and owner of the Medina County Gazette, with Mr. Gray as partner. This paper was published in Medina. While in this business Mr. Knox's health began to fail and in the spring of 1883 he went to Kansas to recuperate, stopping with the Floyd Morris family, near Halstead, Kansas. He spent most of the summer in Kansas, making investment in town property in Arkansas City, in the south east part of the state. His health showed marked improvement and he returned to Medina with the intention of disposing of his business interests and returning to Kansas to live. The process of closing up business affairs took nearly two years, and that dread disease, tuberculosis, made rapid development so that he was in a serious condition when he and his wife arrived at the home of her uncle, Floyd Morris, in February, 1885. Mr. Knox died in July following.

Herbert C. Knox was a man of unusual brain power. The writer was only a child of nine and eleven years when her cousin Herbert lived in her home, and so was unable to converse with him in an intellectual way. But she felt his superior power, even though she was so young, and always listened with interest, and much awe, to his conversation with grown people, when she was in their company. He has held a unique

place in her memory down through all the years from that early contact with him.

After her husband's death, Alice taught one and one half years of school in the district school to which the Morris children went. The writer was one of the young pupils of that school. As a teacher, Mrs. Knox made so deep an impression upon this young cousin-pupil, that she became the child's ideal teacher, and try as hard as she could in the years when she herself was a teacher, she could never feel that she impressed her pupils in the highest sense of helpfulness, as her cousin Mrs. Knox, had inspired her. Mrs. Knox appealed to the finer instincts of the pupils besides stimulating them to intellectual activity. For this young cousin-pupil, school under Mrs. Knox's instruction, became not merely a place to recite lessons, but a place where one experienced thrills and impulses to be one's best. One might expect to have "something new" each day, something which added charm to the school life of a child.

Mr. and Mrs. Knox brought with them into this country home, quite a library—more books than were in any other home in that vicinity. These books played their part, and a most important one it was, in the life of this young cousin.

After the one and one half terms of school taught in that district Mrs. Knox went into business in Halstead. She first opened a millinery store, then bought a drygoods store. On July 21, 1887, Alice (Morris) Knox married Mr. Jay Franklin Jewett, a widower with one child. They resided in Halstead until 1902, conducting the business of the drygoods store and Mr. Jewett owned a blacksmith shop. In 1902 Mr. and Mrs. Jewett became organizers for the fraternal order of Knights and Ladies of Security, securing the state of Colorado for their territory. They continued in this work until Mr. Jewett's death, June 23, 1913, in Pueblo, Colo. After Mr. Jewett's death Alice returned to Medina, Ohio, and made her home with her sister, Mrs. Rowena Newton.

Alice (Morris) Knox Jewett had no children, but she left a deep impression upon many young people with whom she came in contact. I am devoting some space to a short sketch of the Jewett ancestry and to the family of the son of Jay F. Jewett.

There is a good history of the Jewett family, with genealogy, so I shall not give much of the ancestry. Jay F. Jewett was a direct descendant of Edward Jewett, b. in 1580, lived in Bradford, West Riding district, Yorkshire, Eng. He was a

clothier or manufacturer of cloth. He married Oct. 1, 1604, Mary Taylor, daughter of William Taylor. One of their sons was Joseph, who came to the Massachusetts Bay Colony and settled at Rowley. Joseph's fourth son was Nehemiah Jewett, b. April 6, 1643, Rowley. After Nehemiah there were five generations, Benjamin, Benjamin, Thomas, Elijah, and William. William Jewett was the father of Jay F. Jewett. William's wife was Gratia Ward. Jay F. Jewett was born Jan. 9, 1852, Lake Geneva, Wis. He m. 1st, Sept. 5, 1875, Lucy A. Lanphier, daughter of H. P. and Susan (...) Lanphier. Lucy died Feb. 10, 1886, in Halstead, Kans. Two children were born to them, a daughter who died young, and Henry William Jewett, born Aug. 16, 1877, in Clinton Junction, Wis. He has always been known as Harry. Harry married in Halstead, Kans., Rachel Adella Smith, daughter of John and Hannah (Little) Smith. Rachel Adella was born Aug. 30, 1877, near Halstead, Kans. The Smith ancestry has been traced back to James Smith born Jan. 10, 1804, Chatham County, N. C. Harry and Della (Smith) Jewett live in Halstead, Kans. They have three children—

- 1—Lucyle Jewett, b. June 26, 1899, Halstead, is a graduate of the Halstead High School, and has been assistant in the postoffice of Halstead for many years. She is efficient and capable. She has made a hobby of quilts, and has taken several prizes on her quilts. She makes her home with her parents.
- 2—Inez Jewett, b. July 17, 1905, Halstead, is a graduate of the Halstead High School, and the State Teachers College of Emporia, Kans. She is a teacher in the city schools of Kansas City, Mo.
- 3—John Jay Jewett, born Jan. 16, 1909, Halstead, is a graduate of Halstead High, and of the Kansas State College, Manhattan, Kans., engineers college, and is a First Lieut. in the National Guard. He has been holding responsible engineer positions since graduation. He m. July 17, 1930, Phylis E. Hefling, b. Sept. 26, 1907. They have—1—Elinor and Melvin.

The name Jewett has had many forms in spelling—beginning with “deJuatt”, Juatte, Jouett, etc. On July 5, 1486, King Henry VII of England granted to Henry de Juatt, certain offices for life, viz. “Forrester of Windsor Forest, and Parker of Sunny Hill Park, within Windsor Forest”, but no reason for

granting these have been found. He was granted a coat of arms, described—

“He beareth Gules, on a cross argent, Five Fleur-de-lis of the first. Crest, an eagle’s neck between two wings, displayed argent, by the name of Jewett.”

The motto is “Toujours le mene (Always the same).”

Rowena Morris, was the third child of George and Rebecca (Waltman) Morris. Rowena was much like her mother in disposition, cheerful, contented and domestic. She taught a few terms of school before her marriage to James P. Newton, Feb. 28, 1875. She and her sister Alice were married at their home on the same day. James P. Newton was born June 9, 1853, in Medina Co., O., the son of Solomon G. and Sarah A. (Oviatt) Newton. James P. Newton is living in Medina where he has made his home for so many years. He was agent for the electric interurban line until his retirement on account of age. He also filled the office of County Treasurer. He is a man of sterling worth and is highly respected by all who have known him. His sense of humor was strongly developed, and with a sunny disposition, a similar characteristic of his wife, Rowena, they made a delightful home life. They had five children, all born in Medina County—

1—James Ernest Newton, b. Feb. 22, 1877.

2—Minnie Morris Newton, b. Sept. 5, 1878, is unmarried. She has been with the Western Union Telephone Co., of Chicago, for many years. She is much like her mother, and has always been beautiful in looks, and charming in actions.

3—Alice May Newton, b. Mar. 17, 1882.

4—Herbert C. Newton, b. April 13, 1885, d. Dec. 19, 1918, without issue. He m. Aug. 31, 1918, Katherine Blumenstine. Herbert was a printer, employed in Harrisburg, Pa.

5—Rowena Bess Newton, b. Dec. 4, 1890, Medina, O.

James Ernest Newton, born Feb. 22, 1877, is the oldest child of Rowena (Morris) and James Newton. He graduated from the Medina High School and then studied structural engineering. He was associated with the Steel Construction Plants of Pittsburgh, Pa., for several years, and with the King Bridge Company of Cleveland. Ernest has a keen appreciation of the fine arts, especially of music. He studied the violin for several years. He married, May 22, 1903, Miss Cornelia Spitzer of Medina, daughter of Amherst T. and Ruth (Calkins)

Spitzer. Since about 1933-4 the Ernest Newtons have lived in Washington, D. C., where Ernest is employed in one of the big offices. Two children were born to Ernest and Cornelia (Spitzer) Newton—

- 1—Rowena Morris Newton, b. April 16, 1905, Harrisburg, Pa. She is a graduate of the Stone Mather College, Cleveland, O. and of the school of Nursing, Western Reserve University, Cleveland. She was associated with the Children's Hospital of Pittsburgh, Pa., as a lecturer for several years. She m. Aug. 4, 1934, Mr. Julius Torok, an electrical engineer, graduate of the Pennsylvania State College. He was born in Renova, Pa. They are living in Corning, N. Y. They have—Ernest James, b. March 1, 1936, Julius, Jr., b. April 6, 1939; David Morris, b. June 7, 1940. All born in Corning.
- 2—Evelyn Spitzer Newton, b. Oct. 29, 1906, Pittsburgh, Pa., is a graduate of the Stone Mather College, Cleveland. She taught a few years in the public schools of Cleveland. She m. Sept. 17, 1938, Mr. Maynard Kurtz Flickinger of Medina County, O. He is employed by the Goodrich Co., of Akron. They are living in Cleveland. One child—Daniel Newton b. Feb. 8, 1940.

Of the Spitzer ancestry, the family originated in Germany. The line to which Cornelia (Spitzer) Newton belongs began with Dr. Ernestus von Spitzer, b. April 6, 1709, Wurtemberg, Germany. His grandfather, Dr. John von Spitzer, L.L.D. was Burgomaster of the city of Heilbronn, Wurtemberg, for over forty years. Dr. Ernestus von Spitzer sailed from Rotterdam, Holland, on the ship "Two Brothers". On the ship's list Ernestus substituted "de" for the "von", and was known thereafter as Dr. Ernestus de Spitzer. He landed in Philadelphia, Oct. 13, 1747, and later settled at Schenectady, N. Y., where he practiced medicine for many years. He is mentioned in Pearson's and Saunder's histories of the early settlements of that part of the state. He served in the French and Indian War as surgeon of the garrison at Oswego, N. Y. Later he was appointed surgeon general of the provincial forces. He married Barbara Wilfelm, of Dutch ancestry. From Dr. Ernestus de Spitzer Cornelia's line comes down through his son, Dr. Garrett de Spitzer, his son, Nicholas, also a physician until he was fifty two years old, then because of poor health he turned to the country, removed to Medina County, O., and bought 112

acres of land. He dropped the "de" from the name. He married Jane Branch, and they were the parents of Amherst Thompson Spitzer, father of Cornelia. Her mother was Ruth Arestine Calkins of Allegan, Mich.

Alice May Newton, is the third child of Rowena (Morris) and James P. Newton. She m. in January, 1908, Walter N. Wetzel. After residing in Ohio a few years they removed to Utah, and reside in Mohrland. Mr. Wetzel is mine superintendent of the United States Fuel Co. Three children were born—

- 1—Alice, b. Sept. 15, 1910, Castlegate, Utah, d. Dec. 7, 1930, Mohrland, unmarried.
- 2—Nevin Frank Wetzel, b. Dec. 19, 1912, Castlegate, Utah, is a graduate of the Colorado School of Mines, Golden, Colo. He m., 1st, Loraine McIntyre of Mohrland, who was killed in an automobile accident, 1935. No issue. m. 2nd, July, 1938, Jane Rawlins, dau. of Athol and Kathleen Rawlins of Salt Lake City, Utah. Issue, Kathleen, b. July 9, 1939. They reside in Mohrland.
- 3—Rowena Ruth Wetzel, b. June 26, 1917, Sunnyside, Utah, is at home.

Rowena Bess Newton, b. Dec. 4, 1890, Medina, O., is the youngest child of Rowena (Morris) and James Newton. She m. 1st, Walter Bevins, who lived only a short time after their marriage. m. 2nd, Zed Davis, of Medina. They reside in Medina. They have four children—Betty Jean, b. Feb. 26, 1926; Barbara Bess, b. May 27, 1927; Zed Newton, b. June 4, 1929, and James.

Valentine Morris, born Jan. 8, 1856, Medina Co., Ohio, was the youngest child and only son of George and Rebecca (Waltman) Morris. Valentine was not of legal age when his father died and his uncle, Floyd Morris, was appointed his guardian. Valentine always kept in touch with this uncle.

Valentine's education was in the village school, and perhaps a year or two in a private school at Sharon Center. He assisted his mother in managing the farm until he was about nineteen years of age, when he entered the employ of the King Bridge Co., of Cleveland. From a very subordinate position he rose to one of the highest offices of the Company, that of General Contracting Agent. Valentine had a pleasing per-

sonality, a highly developed sense of loyalty, and unusual business acumen. He married, March 16, 1879, Miss Mattie Sharkey, of Mississippi, born June 21, 1859, Greensboro, Miss. She was the daughter of Montgomery Collins and Fannie (Anderson) Sharkey, Montgomery C. was the son of Patrick Sharkey, who served under Gen. George Washington in the Revolutionary War. Montgomery had a brother who was Governor of Miss. The mother of Mattie Sharkey, Fannie (Anderson) Sharkey, was the daughter of Dr. and Elizabeth (Calloway) Anderson. The mother was a cousin of Daniel Boone of Kentucky fame.

Valentine established his home in Cleveland. Besides his high office with the Bridge Co., he was director of the Lake Shore Bank, Treasurer of the Chippewa Lake Co., Treasurer of the Goldbug Mining Co., Vice President of the American Automatic Fire Alarm Co., and was a member of the Chamber of Commerce of Cleveland, and of the Union Club of Cleveland. He was a 32nd degree Mason.

Valentine and Mattie (Sharkey) Morris had the following children, all born in Cleveland—

- 1—Henry Clay Morris, b. Aug. 4, 1880, m. March 24, 1906, Edna Winchell, b. Dec. 19, 1880. They have one child, Virginia Bell, b. Nov. 8, 1909. The Henry C. Morris family live in Berkeley, Calif. His mother was living there in 1937.
- 2—Clara Morris, b. May 28, 1882, d. Oct. 8, 1882.
- 3—Valentine Morris, born Aug. 28, 1885, daughter, has always gone by the name of Valy in her home and among her intimate friends. She was educated at the National Park Seminary, Maryland. She m. Oct. 2, 1907 Howard Page Mansfield, b. May 5, 1884, Cleveland, son of I. Howard and Emily (Page) Mansfield. He has Ph.B. degree from Yale, 1905. A book entitled "Representative Clevelanders", published 1927, lists him as manager of sales and director of the Graselli Chemical Co., of Cleveland; a member of the Chi Phi fraternity; member of the Cleveland Athletic Union and of the Mayfield Country Clubs. Their residence is 13705 Shaker Boulevard, Cleveland. They have two children—
 - 1—Elizabeth M. Mansfield, b. Nov. 20, 1908, m. May 14, 1931, Thomas G. Crabbe, b. April 14, 1902.
 - 2—Dorothy Page Mansfield, b. June 22, 1925.
- 4—David Valentine Calloway Morris, b. Feb. 14, 1894, is the youngest child of Valentine and Mattie (Sharkey) Morris.

His education consisted of public schools, Holbrook School of Ossining, N. Y.; Wesleyan University, Middletown, Conn., three years. David was a First Lieutenant in the World War, serving as inspector of ordnance in the U. S. Army stationed at Aberdeen Proving Ground, Ft. Sheridan, Saginaw, Mich., 1917-1919. In 1919 he entered as partner the Murphey, Blossom, Morris & Co., an investment business of Cleveland. He is now in business in New York City (1935), in the Brooklyn Dist., with office at 40 Wall St. David V. C. Morris m. April 14, 1921, Miss Dorothy Todd of Brooklyn, N. Y. She was b. Jan. 27, 1898, Brooklyn, daughter of Theodore Strong and May (Howard) Todd. She was educated at the Packer Institute, Brooklyn.

David Morris is a member of the Alpha Delta Phi Fraternity; Masonic Lodge; Chamber of Commerce, Cleveland (1927); and the Hermit and Country Clubs. Golf is his recreation. They have no children.

Chapter Six

URIAH TOTTEN MORRIS AND HIS DESCENDANTS

URIAH TOTTEN MORRIS was the sixth child of George and Jedidah (Newman) Morris. His descendants give his birth date Jan. 10, 1826, but the Lafayette Morris Bible has him born Jan. 18, 1827. The U. S. census for 1850, of Morrow Co., O., has his age 23 years. He was born in Monmouth Co., N. J. He was usually called Totten or Tot by members of his father's family. He married in 1847, in Ohio, Sarah Ann Stow, b. May 2, 1830, in Danbury, Conn., per information from her son. She was the daughter of Robert and Mary Ann (Jarvis) Stow. Her parents removed from Connecticut to Ohio in 1836. After his marriage Totten lived in several localities in Ohio—Morrow Co., Union Co., and in Marion Co. In 1857 he had a little store in Pharisburg, Union Co. His young brother, Lafayette, wrote from Columbus, O., Nov. 13, 1857, after he had been home for a vacation, to his sister Sarah, asking her to send him his watch chain which he "bought in Tot's store." In March of 1862 Uriah Totten Morris removed his family and belongings by wagons from Pharisburg to Eaton County, Mich., and established his home near Kalamo, where he lived the remainder of his life. He had a farm and bought and sold cattle for beef. Sarah his wife d. Feb. 4, 1895, and he d. May 20, 1900. Both are buried in the cemetery at Kalamo.

Seven children were born to Uriah Totten and Sarah A. (Stow) Morris, in Ohio, and four more were born in Michigan—

- 1—George Uriah Morris, b. April 11, 1848, Marion, O. d. April 25, 1932, Ada, Okla.
- 2—Byron Lorenzo Morris, b. Nov. 10, 1851, Ohio, d. Aug. 5, 1926, Kalamo, Mich.
- 3—Charles Morris, b. Sept. 6, 1853, Pharisburg, O. d. March 6, 1940, Kalamo, Mich.

- 4—Elnora Morris, b. June 27, 1855, Pharisburg, O. d. 1924, Mich.
- 5—Elmer Morris, b. Oct. 4, 1857, Pharisburg, O. d. Sept. 8, 1912, Stanton, Mich.
- 6—Viola Morris, b. Mar. 28, 1858, Pharisburg, O.
- 7—Emerson Morris, b. July 4, 1860, Pharisburg, O. d. April 2, 1917, Carmel, Eaton Co., Mich.
- 8—Eva Jane Morris, b. Aug. 13, 1862, Eaton Co., Mich. d. Nov. . . , 1886, same place, unmarried.
- 9—Robert H. Morris, b. Feb. 25, 1864, Eaton Co., Mich. d. Dec. 4, 1884, unmarried.
- 10 and 11, twins, a girl and a boy, died at age of two weeks.

George Uriah Morris, first child of Uriah Totten and Sarah A. (Stow) Morris, m. at Eau Claire, Wis., April 10, 1877, Seno Howardty, b. Sept. 2, 1847, in Berlin, Germany, d. Jan. 9, 1918. I have been told that George enlisted in the Union Army at age of seventeen and served three years, which surely means that he belonged to the regular army. There were four children born to this union—

- 1—Eva Jane, b. June 8, 1878, Eau Claire, Wis., is unmarried, and lives in Milwaukee. I think she taught school in early womanhood.
- 2—James Morris, b. Feb. 19, 1880, Eau Claire, m. Nov. 15, 1907, Elizabeth Commea, b. April 5, 1885, Bathurst, N. B., Canada. James lives at Washburn, Wis., and is an inn-keeper. He has six children, all born in Washburn, I believe—1—Edith, b. Mar. 30, 1909, d. June 4, 1921; 2—Eleanor, b. Feb. 27, 1912; 3—Chester, b. Sept. 15, 1914; 4—Dorothy, b. Feb. 20, 1916; 5—James, Jr., b. Sept. 2, 1921; 6—Kenneth, b. Jan. 10, 1925.
- 3—Allen Morris, b. Feb. 23, 1882, Eau Claire, Wis., m. May 31, 1917, Eva Thomas, b. Nov. 8, 1890, Ashland, Wis., daughter of Robert R. and Amelia (Zants) Thomas. Allen lives at Washburn, Wis., and is employed in the Dupont dynamite plant at Barksdale, near Washburn. There are six children in this family, all born in Washburn—1—Margaret, b. June 19, 1918; 2—Elizabeth, b. Dec. 9, 1919; 3—Harriet, b. Dec. 22, 1920; 4—Allen, Jr. b. Dec. 16, 1924; 5—Evelyn, b. April 3, 1928; 6—Donald, b. Nov. 8, 1929.

- 4—William R. Morris, b. 1883, d. 1885, last child of George U. and Seno (Howardty) Morris.

Byron Lorenzo Morris, second child of Uriah Totten Morris. He m. Harriett Lamb, b. . . in Eaton County, Mich., daughter of Laub and Celeste (Scott) Lamb. She d. in 1886 (?). Byron was a stock dealer and meat market man. He lived all his life in Eaton Co., except the few years of his childhood in Ohio. This is a large family with many descendants. I will list the children first—

- 1—Phencil Lorenzo Morris, b. Nov. 10, 1869, Eaton Co., Mich.
- 2—Cynthia Morris b. . .
- 3—Fred Dwaine Morris, b. May 3, 1879, Kalamo, Mich.
- 4—Cora Morris, b. . . d. . . , unmarried.
- 5—Carrie Belle Morris, b. . . d. April 10, 1929.
- 6—Nellie Morris, b. . . d. Aug. 20, 1911.
- 7—Manley Morris, b. April 3, 1879, Shay Town, Mich.
- 8—Frank Leroy Morris, b. March 8, 1889(?).

Phencil Lorenzo Morris, oldest child of Byron Lorenzo Morris, has died since I collected this family data. He died in Bellevue, Mich., where he had lived a good many years. He died in 1936 or 37. He m. 1st, Ida Shaull, b. about 1872, daughter of George and Susan (Crawford) Shaull. She d. in 1900. He m. 2nd, July 29, 1902, Anna Brunton, b. in Eaton Rapids Tp., Mich. She d. Dec. 22, 1908. Her parents were Robert and Elizabeth (Champlin) Brunton. Phencil had three children by first wife—

- 1—Don Lorenzo Morris, b. March 20, 1891, m. Donna Todd and had two sons. Don died in 1918 at the Jackson Hospital, Mich. The sons are J. L. and Ward.
- 2—Letha Mae Morris, b. . . , 1893, Eaton Rapids, m. Carl F. Braun, b. March 12, 1892, Staunton, Va., son of Charles and Rosina (Kurfess) Braun. He is engaged in business with his father who is a contractor and builder. They live in Jackson, Mich., and have two children—Charles Erwin, b. Aug. 1, 1926, 2—Martha Jane, b. Oct. 4, 1927, both born in Jackson.
- 3—Myrtle Eva Morris, b. March 20, 1895, Eaton Rapids, m. July 11, 1914, Percy Ira Ovenshire, b. May 18, 1891, Eaton Co. Mich., son of Earl and Minnie (Sargent) Ovenshire. Percy was a garage mechanic and had a home in Bellevue, Mich. He was drowned Sept. 20, 1936, while fishing. They have three children—

- 1—L'Veta Madeline, b. June 16, 1915, Kalamo, Mich. Finished High School and took up nursing in Battle Creek, Mich. She was married about 1937 and has a daughter.
- 2—Percy Milford Ovenshire, b. Nov. 3, 1917, Bellevue, finished High School and was employed in Bellevue. m. September, 1939.
- 3—Gail Carlton Ovenshire, b. Sept. 25, 1921, was a student in schools of Bellevue, then after father's death he joined the C.C.C. At home 1939.

By his second wife Phencil Morris had two children—

- 1—Jessie Mae Morris, b. Jan. 9, 1904, Eaton Rapids, Mich. m. Aug. 8, 1921, Elston E. Pierce, b. Sept. 9, 1893, Bellevue Tp., Mich., son of Eugene and Jennie (Johnson) Pierce. Elston is foreman of a creamery in Bellevue. They have five children—1—Anna Lorraine, b. Dec. 1, 1922; 2—Leonard Jason, b. Aug. 24, 1924; 3—Ardell LaVone, b. Sept. 19, 1926; 4—Elston E., Jr., b. April 17, 1931; 5—Letha Jane, b. Sept. 23, 1933, all born in Bellevue.
- 2—Chester B. Morris, b. March 6, 1908, Kalamo, Mich., m. Faye —, and has one child—Max Morris. Chester is employed in the Fisher Body Co., Lansing, Mich.

Cynthia Morris, daughter of Byron Lorenzo Morris, married a man by the name of Hunter, and had a son named Truman, who had children and perhaps grandchildren. I have been unable to get in touch with this family.

Fred Dwaine Morris, son of Byron L. Morris, was born May 3, 1879, Kalamo, Mich. He m. Feb. 9, 1898, Melissa Iola Hazen, b. June 6, 1882, near Coloma, Mich. Her parents died when she was quite young and she was reared by a family of name of Gifford. Melissa d. April 10, 1921. Fred D. Morris is a decorator, and lives in Chicago. Two children were born to Fred D. and Melissa (Hazen) Morris—

- 1—Irene Evelyn Morris, b. Aug. 27, 1898, Weidman, Mich., m. June 15, 1923, Charles Morgan, b. May 30, 1895, Chicago, son of Charles and Sarah (Tennant) Morgan, both born in England. Charles, Jr. is a printer, and their home is 6922 Dorchester Ave., Chicago. They have three children—1—Charles, Jr., b. July 30, 1924; 2—Jessie Irene, b. June 15, 1926; 3—Bonnie Jean, b. Sept. 26, 1928, all born in Chicago.
- 2—Falece Esprenee Morris, b. June 29, 1902, second child of Fred D. m. 1st, Bernard Robert Kelley, b. July 17, 1896, Farmington, Ill., son of Edward Marshall and Anna (Harris) Kelley, and had four children—1—Roy Bertrand, b.

Dec. 16, 1922, Coloma, Mich.; 2—Donald Eugene, b. Aug. 26, 1923, Coloma; 3—Leland Dwaine, b. Dec. 3, 1925, Chicago; 4—Robert Bernard, b. Sept. 30, 1928, Chicago. Mr. Kelley is a manager of a garage in Chicago. This marriage was dissolved and Falece m. 2nd, Frank Martinez, b. Aug. 22, 1898, Porto Rico, son of Fernando and Josefa (Mereado) Martinez. The Martinez live in Chicago.

Carrie Belle Morris was a daughter of Byron Lorenzo Morris. She was twice married, 1st to Dick Childs, by whom she had one child, Merle Childs. She m. 2nd, Marley Robinson, and had one child, Dorothy Robinson, who lives in Lansing, Mich.

Nellie Morris, daughter of Byron L. Morris, m. 1st Riley Mathews and had two children—1—Iolia, who married and has four children. 2—Voigt Mathews, b. July 17, 1897, is married and has six children. Voigt lives in Lansing, where he has a Used Cars and Parts business. Voigt wrote me several times, but it was hard to get facts.

Manley Morris, b. April 3, 1879, Shay Town, Mich., is a son of Byron Lorenzo Morris. He m. Dec. 25, 1907, Rhea May Rhodes, in Grand Rapids, Mich. She was the daughter of Wilmoth and Elizabeth Rhodes. She d. Aug. 5, 1921, Kalamo. Manley has a small general store in Kalamo, which his father established. Four children were born to Manley and Rhea (Rhodes) Morris—Lucile Elizabeth, b. Oct. 7, 1909, d. at age of twelve years. 2—Maxine Loraine, b. Dec. 9, 1912, Kalamo, m. May 14, 1931, in Crown Point, Ind., Henry Washington Proper, b. in 1905, Pa. They live in Lansing, Mich. 3—Elston Dale, b. Nov. 16, 1914, Kalamo, single, lives with his father. 4—Ruby Irene, b. Aug. 6, 1917, d. in August, 1921.

Frank Leroy Morris, is the youngest child of Byron Lorenzo Morris. He m. Aug. 20, 1911, Alta Marie Oberlin, b. May 21, 1895, Brookfield Center, Mich. Her parents were William and Della (Slentz) Oberlin. Frank lives in Lansing, Mich. He has eight children—1—Donald, b. Sept. 6, 1912, Kalamo, Mich. 2—Milford, b. May 21, 1915, Chester, Mich. 3—Marguerite, b. June 2, 1917, Charlesworth, Mich., m. Oct. 31, 1934, Lloyd Elton Davis, b. July 8, 1912, Lansing, son of William and Lucile Frances (Banghart) Davis. 4—Edna, b.

June 2, 1920, Eaton Rapids, Mich. 5—Lilla Irene, b. Dec. 30, 1923, Lansing. 6—Byron, b. Dec. 6, 1926, Lansing. 7—Mary Ellen, b. July 10, 1929, Lansing. 8—Irvin Lee, b. July 29, 1932, Lansing.

Charles Marshall Morris, is the third child of Uriah Totten Morris. Since writing the first sketch of Charles, he has passed away, March 6, 1940, in his own home, Kalamo, Mich. He was buried beside his wife in cemetery at Vermontville. Charles m. Sibyl Willis, b. Feb. 1, 1851, Coshocton Co., O., daughter of William and Diadema (Van Dusen) Willis. She died May 20, 1908, Kalamo. Charles lived in his home alone the last years of his life, spending the last few winters with one of his daughters in Battle Creek. Charles and his nephew Manley have given much help in the way of data for the Uriah Totten Morris family. Charles had the old picture of his grandfather, George Morris, and sent it to me, which I have had reproduced in this book. This picture was one of the great discoveries, as my father did not know of any picture of either parent. Charles and Sibyl (Willis) Morris had seven children, three dying in infancy, all born in or near Kalamo. Those who died young were—1—George Wesley, b. April 11, 1874, d. Oct. 31, 1880. 2—Maggie Ellen, b. Aug. 18, 1876, d. Nov. 13, 1880. 4—Elvin Franklin, b. Dec. 5, 1883, d. March 30, 1885. The other children are married and have descendants and are—3—Myrtle Amanda Morris, b. Dec. 17, 1880, m. in 1904, Joseph Harrison Sidnam, b. Oct. 1, 1883, Woodland, Mich., son of Albert Harrison and Nancy (Shores) Sidnam. Joseph H. Sidnam d. Dec. 3, 1928. Myrtle A. makes her home, when not employed, with one of her sons. She has two sons—1—Charles Allan Sidnam, b. July 11, 1905, Kalamo, m. July 15, 1925, Helen Malosh, b. Feb. 12, 1907, Mulliken, Mich., daughter of Frank and Mary (Stevens) Malosh, both deceased. Charles has been a member of the police force in Grand Rapids, most of the time. Three children have been born to them—1—Norma June, b. April 12, 1926; 2—Violet E., b. Feb. 19, 1928; 3—Beatrice, b. Aug. 28, 1933, died same day. 2—Albert Willis Sidnam, b. Feb. 1, 1908, Grand Ledge, Mich., m. Dec. 11, 1926, Edna Wilma Luck, b. Jan. 12, 1909, Chicago, Ill., daughter of Charles and Louise (Wick) Luck, the father deceased, mother living in Gary, Ind. Albert W. is a baker and lives at 909 Garfield



CHARLES M. MORRIS,
son of Uriah Totten Morris.

Ave., Gary, Ind. He has three children—1—Betty Jean, b. Sept. 30, 1927. 2—Myrtle Louise, b. Sept. 25, 1931; 3—Judith Arlene, b. Dec. 5, 1935, Gary, Ind.

5—Lora E. Morris, b. May 8, 1886, fifth child of Charles and Sibyl (Willis) Morris. She m. June 4, 1902, Robert Joseph Smith, b. July 29, 1881, Howard City, Mich., son of Joseph and Jennie (Jordan) Smith. Robert J. Smith is a retail meat dealer in Battle Creek, Mich., and they reside 17 Park Avenue. Two children were born to this union—

1—Alton Morris Smith, b. May 27, 1903, Eaton Co., Mich., m. 1st, Sept. 25, 1926, and had one child, Robert Charles, b. March 9, 1928, d. Apr. 2, 1931. m. 2nd, Frances Marie Jaster, in 1929. She b. Feb. 26, 1908, Peacock, Mich., daughter of John Albert and Emma Katheryn (Buerker) Jaster. There are two children by this second marriage—1—Ruth Jeannine, b. June 24, 1930, and 2—Nancy Joanne, b. Oct. 18, 1931, both Midland, Mich.

2—Ruth Almira Smith, b. March 6, 1909, Eaton Co., Mich., second child of Lora E. and Robert J. Smith, m. in April, 1932, Herbert Purcell McBride, b. Sept. 29, 1906, Lewistown, Mich., son of William and Mary (Purcell) McBride, and they have—William Robert b. Feb. 22, 1933.

6—Herman R. Morris, b. May 13, 1889, Kalamo, is the sixth child of Charles M. Morris. He is in the retail meat market business in Cleveland, O., and resides at 1238 E. 124th St. He m. July 6, 1925, Alice Wall. Children—Charles Jasper, b. Apr. 23, 1928; Phylis, b. Mar. 12, 1932, died soon after birth.

7—Jessie Mae Morris, b. March 7, 1896, Kalamo, is the youngest child of Charles M. Morris. She m. Oct. 15, 1915, Arthur Charles Will, born Dec. 17, 1895, Freeport, Mich., son of W. S. and Louisa (Smelker) Will. Arthur is a meat cutter and they live in Ithica, Mich. They have three children—1—Robert Charles, b. Nov. 30, 1916, near Kalamo. 2—June Sibyl, b. Oct. 8, 1920, Charlotte, Mich. 3—Fern Louise, b. Nov. 8, 1922, Charlotte. A boy died in infancy.

Elnora Morris, fourth child of Uriah Totten Morris, married Harmon Proctor, and had Walter, Fred, Ida, and Erma who d. young. The children live in Michigan, but I have been unable to get in touch with any of the families.

Elmer Morris, fifth child, was married to Jane Willis, b.

Aug. 19, 1857, Coshocton, Co., O., daughter of William and Diadema (Van Dusen) Willis, and a sister of Sibyl who married Charles Morris. Elmer was a cattle buyer and meat market man. After his death his widow, Jane, married Mr. George Loper, and they live in Stanton. Mrs. Loper has taken much interest in helping collect the data for her children by Elmer. Eight children were born to them—

- 1—Floyd Marshall Morris, b. Aug. 13, 1876, Kalamo.
- 2—Gleason Morris, b. Oct. 30, 1878, Kalamo, d. Feb. 28, 1911, at Temple, Mich.
- 3—Minnie Morris, b. Feb. 28, 1881, Kalamo.
- 4—Herbert Morris, b. Oct. 13, 1883, Kalamo, is unmarried, and makes his home in Stanton, Mich.
- 5—James Morris, b. June 19, 1888, Kalamo, d. April 27, 1933, unmarried.
- 6—George Morris, b. April 11, 1893, Kalamo.
- 7—Hazel Morris, b. Jan. 15, 1896, Kalamo.
- 8—Vila Morris, b. Nov. 28, 1899, Kalamo.

Something of those who have children, and of George, World War soldier—

Floyd Marshall Morris, m. 1st, Jan. 13, 1899, Winnie Phelps, daughter of James and Sarah Phelps of Wademan, Mich. One child was born, Leo Walton Morris, b. Nov. 26, 1900, Wademan, Mich. This marriage ended in a divorce. The parents of Winnie took Leo and he goes by the name of Phelps. Floyd m. 2nd, at Stanton, Mich., Jenny May Balcom, Mar. 20, 1904, she b. Feb. 24, 1885, Fields Siding, Mich., daughter of Charles and Cora Balcom. Floyd is a paper hanger, and he and his family live in Cadillac, Mich. Eight children have been born to Floyd and Jenny M. (Balcom) Morris—

- 1—Harold Warren, b. Dec. 1, 1904, Stanton, Mich. All the other children born in Cadillac—
- 2—Louise May, b. May 26, 1908, m. April 15, 1928, Otto Wing, b. Sept. 7, 1908, son of Rufus and Sarah Wing of Cadillac. They have one child, Gerald D. Wing, b. Jan. 16, 1931. They live in Cadillac.
- 3—Fay Montgomery, b. June 22, 1909, is married and has two children, Rena Jeannine and Fay, Jr.
- 4—Elwood, b. April 9, 1913, m. Feb. 22 (?), 1936, Nellie Ward, b. Feb. 24, 1917, daughter of Lynas (or Linus?) and Edith Ward. Elwood and Nellie Morris have three children—
 - 1—Lorain Cecil, b. Sept. 10, 1936; 2—Mary Ellen, b. Oct.

- 17, 1937; 3—Birdena, b. Nov. 8 (?), 1938. Elwood lives in Cadillac.
- 5—Dorothy Pauline, b. May 26, 1921.
- 6—Charlie Warren, b. Feb. 7, 1923.
- 7—Floyd James, or Floyd, Jr., b. Dec. 5, 1922 or '23. Floyd, Jr., has been writing the compiler some interesting letters the winter of 1939-40.
- 8—Cora Harriett, b. Oct. 26, 1926.
- The Floyd M. Morris family live at 229 Marble St., Cadillac, Mich.

Gleason Morris, second son of Elmer and Jane (Willis) Morris, was killed while at work in the employ of the Ann Arbor Railroad, Feb. 28, 1911. He m. Jan. 19, 1907, Mary Elizabeth Sherwood, b. July 27, 1889, daughter of Peter and Della Sherwood. Mary has married since death of Gleason, James Stout, and lives in Ohio. Gleason and Mary (Sherwood) Morris had two children—

- 1—Carrie Morris, b. Oct. 1, 1907, Jackson, O., m. Nov. 10, 1928, David L. Trago, b. Feb. 21, 1904, Jackson, O., son of David L. and Priscilla Trago. He is an engine tester, and their home is in Jackson, O. They have four children—1—Dolores Ann, b. Apr. 13, 1929; 2—Eleanor Louise, b. June 27, 1931; 3—Mary Grace, b. Feb. 10, 1933; 4—Shirley Jean, b. Nov. 6, 1934. All born in Jackson, O.
- 2—Mabel Morris, b. July 7, 1909, Lima, O., m. Glendon McCormick, b. Jan. 6, 1906, son of Joe and Jessie McCormick. Mabel died March 28, 1934, Jackson, O. Two children, both born in Jackson—1—Glenna Marie, b. Nov. 7, 1929; 2—Betty Lou, b. Nov. 21, 1931.

Minnie Morris is the third child of Elmer and Jane Morris. She m. Dec. 24, 1902, Louis Elender Wheeler, b. April 27, 1880, Stanton, Mich., son of Louis Elender and Josephine (Packard) Wheeler, both parents deceased. The Wheelers live in Detroit, Mich., where Mr. Wheeler is the overseer of the National Dairy Co. Their children are—1—Lucille Evelyn, b. July 12, 1908, Grand Lodge, Mich.; 2—Purl Elvin, b. Oct. 13, 1911, Edmore, Mich., m. Feb. 23, 1930, Lucile Arvilla Murray, b. Nov. 21, 1912, Kalamazoo, Mich., daughter of Claude and Tessa (Balyeat) Murray, and they have Jean Marie, b. Sept. 15, 1930, Inkster, Mich. 3—Louis Elender, b. May 24, 1914, d. Jan. 16, 1915.

George Morris, b. April 11, 1893, Stanton, Mich., sixth child of Elmer and Jane (Willis) Morris, was an over-seas soldier in the World War. His mother furnished the following war record—

Enlisted March 29, 1918, private; in battles, Defense of Center Sector, Haute Alsace, July 25, to Sept. 23, 1918; campaign north of Verdun, Oct. 8, to the 29th same month, 1918; character, Excellent; Remarks: No A.W.O.L., or absence under G. O. 45, W. D., 1919;

Signed: Watts C. Valentine, Maj. Inf.

George is unmarried and lives in and around Stanton, Mich. He does trapping.

Hazel Gladys Morris, seventh child of Elmer and Jane Morris, m. Nov. 15, 1914, Gust Nielsen, who died Nov. 5, 1929, without issue. Hazel m. 2nd, Aug. 26, 1932, Harry G. Hallock. They live in Grand Rapids, Mich.

Vila Morris, the youngest child of Elmer and Jane (Willis) Morris, m. Aug. 11, 1915, at Stanton, Carl Otis DePoy, b. Dec. 19, 1896, Colchester, Ill., son of Frederick E. and Nellie (Filbert) DePoy. Mr. DePoy is a trucker and their home is in Muskegon, Mich. Their children are—1—Mildred Irene, b. May 1, 1916, Stanton; 2—Lora Ione, b. April 13, 1918, Vestaburg, Mich.; 3—Howard Estel, b. Jan. 27, 1921, Vestaburg; 4—Carylisle, b. June 21, 1925, Muskegon; 5—Kayle J., b. Feb. 26, 1929, Muskegon.

Viola Morris, sixth child of Uriah Totten and Sarah (Stow) Morris, was about four years old when her parents left Ohio, and settled in Eaton Co., Mich. She m. in 1877, Leander F. Wack, b. Feb. 9, 1845, Wellington, Ashland Co., O. His parents were Albert and Hannah (Putney) Wack, the father a carpenter-farmer. Leander enlisted in the 178th Regiment, Company K, of the Ohio Infantry, Union Army, Aug. 19, 1864. He was honorably discharged June 29, 1865 at Charlotte, N. C. He was a farmer. He d. June 14, 1916.

Viola lives in Bowling Green, O. At the age of seventy seven years she is mentally alive, keeping in contact with the world through her radio. She occupies her hands with various kinds of needle work. Her memory is good: her daughter-in-law wrote me that "Mother Wack collects recipes from the radio, writing them down after hearing them over the radio."



VIOLA (MORRIS) WACK AND HER CHILDREN.

Front row—VIOLA (MORRIS) WACK, BESSIE, MARY ADEL.
Back row—PEARL, MARCIA, CHARLES.

She has a keen sense of interest in the writing of this genealogy. Six children were born to Viola (Morris) and Leander F. Wack, all born in Kalamo, Mich.;

1—Pearl Alvira Wack, b. June 9, 1878.

2—Mary Adel Wack, b. July 24, 1880.

3—Marcia Lena Wack, b. May 20, 1882, d. Feb. 28, 1939.

4—Bessie Euceba Wack, b. Oct. 7, 1883.

5—Charles Albert Wack, b. July 13, 1890.

6—Harold J. Wack, b. Nov. 4, 1897, d. 1907.

Pearl Alvira Wack, oldest child of Viola (Morris) and Leander F. Wack, married Ernest Clark Rockwood, b. June 11, 1875, Bowling Green, O., son of Hoyt and Lucia (Miche) Rockwood. Ernest is a farmer and they live on a farm near Bowling Green. They have two children—

1—Lucia Rockwood, b. July 1, 1898, Bowling Green, m. Oct. 1, 1919, Roscoe B. English, b. Sept. 13, 1892, son of Frank Albert and Myrtle (Coleman) English. They live in Bowling Green where Mr. English has a grocery store. They have had five children—1—Betty Ross, b. Nov. 14, 1920, Napoleon, O.; 2—Thomas Rockwood, b. Apr. 22, 1923, Napoleon; 3—Patricia Lou, b. Nov. 24, 1925, d. soon; 4—Carolyn Ann, b. Dec. 31, 1926, Napoleon; 5—William A., b. Jan. 3, 1929, d. Mar. 5, 1929.

2—Gerald Rockwood, b. Oct. 18, 1902, Bowling Green, m. Oct. 22, 1927, Melva Gibson, b. Dec. 31, 1902, Bowling Green, daughter of Arthur James and Bertha (Hughes) Gibson. Gerald is a mechanic and they live in Cleveland, O. They have—1—Gerald James, b. April 19, 1927, Bowling Green.

Mary Adel Wack, is Viola (Morris) Wack's second child. She m. Oct. 28, 1897, Benjamin Faust, b. April 13, 1875, Gibsonburg, O., son of Barnhart and Lavina (Humbarger) Faust. Benjamin Faust d. April 9, 1935, in Michigan. He was a farmer. Eight children were born to Mary Adel (Wack) and Benjamin Faust—

1—Eugene Barnhart Faust, b. May 30, 1898, Vermontville, Mich., m. Oct. 28, .. Mabel Knight, b. Sept. 8, 1904, Battle Creek, Mich., daughter of Fred and Anna Knight. Eugene B. Faust is a shop foreman and they live in Detroit, Mich. They have three children—1—Eugene, Jr., b. Oct. 11, 1920,

- Battle Creek; 2—Dorothy, b. Jan. 22, 1926, Detroit; 3—Jackie Vernon, b. Nov. 9, 1931, Detroit.
- 2—Bertha Lorene Faust, b. Nov. 2, 1899, Kalamo, Mich., m. Nov. 13, 1920, Henry G. Van Agtmail, b. Sept. 5, 1899, Shelby, Mich., son of Cornelius and Adele (Bergen) Van Agtmail. Henry G. is a locomotive engineer, and their home is in Jackson, Mich. They have no children, when this data was sent.
- 3—Margie Faust, b. Feb. 4, 1901, Kalamo, Mich., m. Feb. 5, 1922, Charles Church, b. Aug. 31, 1888, Luther, Mich., son of Daniel C. and Sarah (Hayes) Church. Charles is an automobile dealer in Marshall, Mich. No children.
- 4—Thelma Ardith Faust, b. Nov. 9, 1902, Kalamo, Mich., m. Apr. 12, 1930, Harry Lentz, b. May 6, 1899, Charlotte, Mich., son of August and Alvine (Wallermyer) Lentz. Harry is a farmer and their home is near Bellevue, Mich. They have one child—Dorothy Jean, b. Apr. 18, 1933, Ann Arbor, Mich.
- 5—Von Carlton Faust, b. June 20, 1905, Vermontville, Mich., m. June 23, 1923, Frances Dawes, b. Mar. 10, 1907, Lorain, O., daughter of Guy and Julia (Armstrong) Dawes. Von Carlton is a shipping clerk; they live in Jackson, Mich. They have two children—1—Elizabeth Jean, b. April 27, 1924, Battle Creek; 2—Mary Jane, b. Oct. 10, 1925, Battle Creek.
- 6—Madge Pauline Faust, b. April 23, 1904, Kalamo, Mich., m. Oct. 13, 1930, Zahel Bennett, son of Albert and Nellie (Harley) Bennett. Zahel is a press man; their home is in Jackson, Mich. They have one child—David Benjamin Bennett, b. Aug. 16, 1935, Jackson, Mich.
- 7—Kathleen Virginia Faust, b. Jan. 23, 1915, Vermontville, Mich., is a private secretary, lives in Jackson, unmarried.
- 8—Vernon Russel Faust, b. Feb. 25, 1917, Battle Creek, Mich., is the youngest child of Mary Adel (Wack) and Benjamin Faust. Vernon was unmarried when this data was sent; he was living in Jackson, Mich.

Marcia Lena Wack, b. May 20, 1882, d. Feb. 28, 1939, is the third child of Viola (Morris) and Leander Wack. Her death was a shock to all her family and friends. She took cold which developed rapidly into pneumonia, and she lived only three days. She m., 1st, Guy Sykes, b. Sept. 22, 1875, Carmel, Mich., son of John and Mahalia Sykes. Two children were born—

1—Cereda, b. Oct. 23, 1899, Kalamo, Mich., m. Paul Mapes, b. Sept. 31, 1894, in Ohio. They have Patricia Ann, b. Nov. 22, 1927; 2—Robert, b. July 23, 1907, Bowling Green, O., m. Ruth Hildebrecht, b. Nov. 25, 1912, Pittsburgh, Pa., daughter of Julius and Margaret Hildebrecht.

Marcia L. Wack, m. 2nd, Aug. 16, 1925, Arthur James Harvey, b. Feb. 21, 1868, son of Arthur James Harvey, Sr. Arthur James Harvey, Jr., d. Mar. 19, 1931, and as stated above, Marcia d. Feb. 28, 1939.

Bessie Euceba Wack is the fourth child of Viola (Morris) Wack. Bessie m. Ralph E. Sanders, b. Jan. 27, 1881, son of Schuyler Colfax, and Reba or Roba Sanders. The Sanders live in West Detroit. They have three children—

1—Dorothy Lee, b. Jan. 23, 1902, Kalamo, Mich., m. Ellsworth Paro Mills, Jr., b. Aug. 25, 1899, Detroit, son of Dr. Ellsworth Paro and Minerva E. Mills. They have Patricia Lee, b. Apr. 9, 1926, Highland Park, Mich.

2—Bernice Irene Sanders, b. Oct. 3, 1903, Kalamo, m. William Shaw Hauter, b. Apr. 9, 1904, Canton, O., son of Fred and May Hauter. The Hauters live in Cleveland and have two children—1—Jane Bessie, b. Aug. 4, 1926 Highland Park, Mich.; 2—William Russell, b. March 19, 1928, Highland Park.

3—Russell W. Sanders, b. Nov. 23, 1904, Kalamo, Mich., m. Margaret Elizabeth Schaeffer, b. Sept. 4, 1909, Detroit.

Charles Albert Wack is the only living son of Viola (Morris) and Leander F. Wack. He m. Myrtle Ray, b. March 5, 1895, in Adams Co., O., daughter of Lincoln and Jane Ray. Charles Wack lives near Weston, O., on a small farm. He is employed much of the time in work connected with pumping crude oil. They have two children—1—Gerald Wayne, b. Feb. 14, 1918, and 2—Bonnie M., b. Dec. 1, 1920.

Emerson Morris was the seventh child of Uriah Totten and Sarah Ann (Stow) Morris. He married in 1888, Elvira Almira McCreary, b. Oct. 18, 1856, Eaton Co., Mich., d. June . ., 1919, daughter of John and Lavina (Fine) McCreary of Ohio. Lavina Fine was the daughter of Peter and Mary Fine. The following tribute to Emerson Morris appeared in the Charlotte, Mich., paper at time of Emerson's death:

“Mr. Morris lived in this community all his life, and on the

same farm all his married life. He left a rich legacy to his family in his unselfish life and kindly deeds; a life full of helpfulness for others; he lived in generous acts, not words, nor professions, and has so woven himself into the life of the community that he will long be remembered. His funeral was held at the West Carmel Congregational Church which was taxed to its utmost to accommodate the people. The burial was under the auspices of the A. O. O. F. Lodge of Charlotte of which he was a highly esteemed member."

Emerson's daughter wrote that her father was honest and big-hearted, always jolly, and liked by everybody. He was a large man, weighing at one time in his life two hundred pounds. Four children were born to Emerson and Elvira A. (McCreary) Morris—

- 1—Maude Morris, b. Nov. 12, 1889, near Charlotte, Mich., m. Jay Houtaling, b. Feb. 10, 1892, Cadillac, Mich. He was the son of George and Abbie Houghtaling. Jay is a mechanic and is employed in Charlotte. He served over seas in the World War, in the 7th Company Engineers, A. E. F. Maude and her husband own a home about a half mile out of Charlotte. They have nine acres of land and have fruit and keep chickens and a cow. They have no children.
- 2—George Leroy Morris, b. April 13, 1890 (?), d. Mar. 10 (?), 1913. He was an electrician and was killed while working on the eve of his marriage, in Charlotte.
- 3—Murl Morris, b. Oct. 25, 1896, d. Mar. 15, 1930, Jackson, Mich., unmarried. Murl was a soldier of the World War, served in the 12th Company of the 20th Engineers, A. E. F. He was never well after his return from Europe and died suddenly. He was a fine appearing young man, as his photograph showed him, and his sister wrote me that he was such a good boy.
- 4—Vern Morris, b. . . m. Zesto Courtright, and they have six children—Jack Emerson, Richard Vern, Nettie Veldean, Mary Darlean, Marion Lee, and Elsie Ruth. I am sorry I could not get more of the family of Vern.

This ends the descendants of Uriah Totten Morris.

Chapter Seven

SARAH BRAN MORRIS CORWIN AND HER DESCENDANTS

SARAH BRAN MORRIS was born August 30, 1828, in New Jersey, probably in Monmouth County. She was the eighth child of George and Jedidah (Newman) Morris. Sarah seems to have been a greatly loved sister; all the brothers and sisters, when they reached maturity and went to distant parts of the country, kept in touch with Sarah through letters. She preserved these letters, or many of them, throughout her long life, and the writer was fortunate to have many of these letters in her own hand. She found several of her father's letters and these she was permitted to keep. These letters reveal a very strong family tie among the many brothers and sisters. And when it is remembered that none of this large family of boys and girls had anything but a common school education, and even that a meager one, considering the time they lived, it really is marvelous that they kept in touch with each other as they did. Sarah must have been sociable and lovable, beyond the usual, because even the nephews and nieces wrote to her.

Sarah could hardly have been more than two years old when her parents removed to Ohio. Here she lived all her life thereafter. At one time she planned a visit with her sister Ellen or Eleanor, in Iowa, but whether she carried out her plans I do not know. Sarah died in May, 1903, at Sparta, Ohio, where she had lived many years.

Sarah Bran Morris married Nov. 29, 1849, in Deleware Co., Ohio, Samuel Corwin, b. July 3, 1829, died in the U. S. Hospital at Franklin, Tenn., May 17, 1863. Samuel Corwin enlisted in the Union Army, but data is not known. Sarah was left a widow with three small children, the oldest one about thirteen when the husband and father died. Sarah bought a small home in Sparta, Morrow Co., Ohio, and lived there a

widow the remainder of her life. The three children born to Sarah Bran (Morris) and Samuel Corwin—

- 1—Bryant Eugene Corwin, b. Oct. 12, 1850, died about 1885, in Iowa, where he was teaching in Monroe, Jasper Co., High School. He married and I have been told that he had two daughters, but nothing is certain.
- 2—Charles Emerson Corwin, b. Oct. 31, 1853, d. Oct. 8, 1924, Marion, O. More of him.
- 3—Azillie Corwin, b. Sept. 18, 1856, d. Oct. 28, 1920, Sparta, O. More of her will follow.

Charles Emerson Corwin, m. Aug. 13, 1876, Lucy Ella Gantt, b. Feb. . . , 1860, d. May 20, 1891. Charles Emerson Corwin lived the later part of his life in Marion, O., but whether from the beginning of his married life is not known. He had six children by Lucy—

- 1—Mary Idell Corwin, b. Aug. 5, 1877, Morrow Co., O., m. Dec. 24, 1896, Arthur Clifton Taylor. No issue. She d. May 4, 1938, Morrow Co.
- 2—Estelle Corwin, died in infancy.
- 3—William Forest Corwin, b. Sept. 16, 1880, near Sparta, O., m. in Sept. 1904, Elsie Maude Jackson, who d. July 4, 1919. They had three children—
 - 1—Lillian Corwin, b. June 21, 1905, d. April 21, 1922; m. June 1, 1921, Ed. Sosy, who died in April, 1922. The dreaded “flu” took these two young people. They had one child, Robert, b. Mar. . . , 1922, who was spared.
 - 2—Dwight Emerson Corwin, b. June 23, 1907, m. Jan. . . . 1928, Pearl Davis, and they have Richard E., b. in Aug., 1930.
 - 3—Leo Corwin, b. Sept. 14, 1909.
- 4—Arthur C. Corwin, fourth child of Charles Emerson and Lucy E. (Gantt) Corwin, was b. Oct. 2, 1883, m. June 6, 1906, Mamie Ethel Cooper. They have three children—1—Harold Denton Corwin, b. Nov. 2, 1909, m. Nov. 6, 1930, Grace Brenneman. 2—Ruth Corwin, b. Sept. 1, 1911, m. Nov. . . . 1928, Harold Walker, and have Patricia Ruth. 3—Helen Elizabeth Corwin, b. July 28, 1916.
- 5—Lena Corwin, b. . . . married Harry Grove.
- 6—Homer Emerson Corwin, b. July 25, 1890.

Charles Emerson Corwin m. 2nd, July 8, 1892, Eva Irene Edwards and had two children—Ethel B. Corwin, b. Oct. 25,

1895, m. Oct. 14, 1916, David Byres, and they have two children, 1—Ernest, b. Sept. 2, 1917; 2—Helen, b. Jan. 30, 1920.

Bryant E. Corwin, second child of Charles E. and Eva (Edwards) Corwin, unmarried.

Azillie Corwin, youngest child of Sarah Bran (Morris) and Samuel Corwin, was b. Sept. 18, 1856, and died April 15, 1918. She m. Jan. 6, 1877, Alva Frost, who d. Oct. 28, 1920. Two sons were born to them—

1—Winfred Frost, b. April 3, 1880, near Sparta, O., m. Mar. 1, 1905, Jocie D. Jackson. They had one child—Doris Millicent Frost, b. Nov. 17, 1908, Sparta, O. m. Nov. 20, 1926, Alva A. Allen. They have two children—1—Alva Wayne Allen b. Jan. 24, 1928, Sparta; 2—Norma Jean Allen, b. Dec. 27, 1929, Sparta.

Winfred Frost is a house painter. Jocie, his wife sent me the old letters which had been preserved by Sarah Bran (Morris) Corwin. Jocie was not in very good health the last I knew. I hope she is still among the living. She gave me most of the Corwin data.

2—Marion Herbert Frost, is the second son of Azillie (Corwin) and Alva Frost. He was b. Mar. 27, 1897, Sparta, O., m. Sept. . . , 1921, Ina Sopher. They have three children—Donald, b. Sept. 1, 1923, 2—Virgil, b. July 3, 1927, and 3—Paul, b. May . . , 1930. All born in Morrow Co., O.

Chapter Eight

LYDIA NEWMAN MORRIS AND HER DESCENDANTS

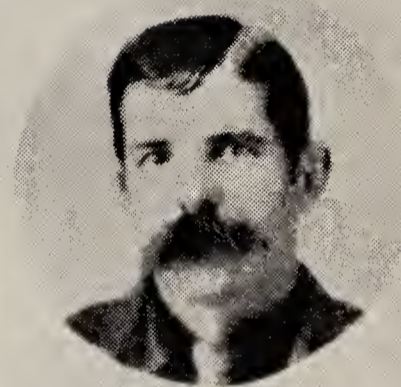
LYDIA NEWMAN MORRIS, ninth child of George and Jedidah (Newman) Morris, was born Jan. 14, 1833, in Ohio, the county of her birth not known. She lived once after her marriage in VanWert Co., and I think her descendants called this her birth place. Probably she was the first child of this Morris family born in Ohio, although Phebe Morris may have been born in Ohio. Lydia married about 1852, Gilbert Courtright, b. Sept. 1, 1827, and died Aug. 31, 1909, in or near Alicel, Oregon.

In the 1850 census of Delaware County, O., there is listed the family of Samuel Courtright. I feel sure that this is the family to which Gilbert Courtright belonged. The report, as to family data is as follows—

Samuel Courtright, aged 56, born in New Jersey.

Esther Courtright, aged 51, born in Connecticut.

Then followed names of children with ages—Harriett, 17, Gilbert, 22, George, 19, Mary, 15, Noria, 12. All children given born in Ohio. I am sure this family of Courtright was descended from an early Dutcher settler of New York. I did not search long enough to find proof, but all things point to a certainty that I am right. This Dutch ancestor was Jan Kortregt, who m. Maria Vredenburg. She was a daughter of William Isaacson Vredenburg from the Hague, who m. in New York, Oct. 19, 1664, Appolonia Brentse, daughter of Barent Jacobson Cool. William Isaacson Vredenburg was a soldier in the service of the West Indies Co. He settled in Esopus, now Ulster Co., N. Y., near Kingston. Three records of birth of children to Jan and Maria (Vredenburg) Kortregt are found in the Kingston records—Hendrik Kortregt, bapt. July 1, 1704; Appolonia Kortregt bapt. Aug. 11, 1706; Arien Kortregt, bapt. Sept. 11, 1709. Arie or Arien Kortright, bapt. at Kings-



Top—LYDIA NEWMAN (MORRIS) COURTRIGHT.

Center—HER HUSBAND, GILBERT COURTRIGHT, WITH THEIR FIRST GREAT-GRANDCHILD.

Left—SON BURR E.

Right—SON FLOYD.

Bottom—DAUGHTER KANSAS VIOLA.

ton, N. Y., Sept. 11, 1709, m. Elizabeth Kool (Cole). They had seven children, of whom one, Samuel Kortright, b. Sept. 10, 1749, was the youngest. He died in Sandyston Tp., Sussex Co., N. J., July 1, 1828. He m. Margruetji or Gretje Westfall (Westfail, Westvale) who d. in Sandyston Tp., Feb. 15, 1822. This Samuel had six sons, Aaron, John, Daniel, b. 1770, d. Mar. 14, 1827, had a son Daniel who lived at Boone, Ia., Reuben, b. Apr. 23, 1790, and the fifth son, Petrus, b. June 28, 1798. The name of sixth son was not given. I feel sure the sixth son was the Samuel, b. about 1796, per 1850 census, and who was undoubtedly the father of Gilbert Courtright who married Lydia Newman Morris.

The Gilbert Courtright family were on the move most of the time it would seem from letters which I have seen. I do not know where they established their first home, but it is reasonable to think they began in Delaware County. The first mention of them is in a letter written by Lydia's sister-in-law, Sarah Jane Morris, wife of Charles Wesley. This letter was dated Jan. 22, 1865, in which Sarah Jane spoke of having a letter from Lydia, and that Lydia had named her young son Floyd Wesley, after her two brothers. This son was born about 1864. Sarah Jane failed to tell where Lydia was living. In a letter written by Marshall Morris, March 30, 1865, Goldsboro, N. C., he remarks that he has heard that the Courtright's are "back in Ohio." I believe the Courtright's had been as far as Illinois, perhaps as far as Ia. Lydia wrote Jan. 10, 1866, from Van Wert Co., O. And on Oct. 19, 1873, Lydia wrote to her sister Sarah Corwin from Mulberry Grove, Crawford Co., Kans. She said they had moved to that place a "year ago last Spring." Lydia said they had bought a farm of 160 acres of very good land, with plenty of coal on it, but there was no timber. Of their children she wrote that Burr, the oldest, was teaching a school about seven miles north of their home; their daughter Kansas Viola, had taught a summer school, but at that writing was attending school in Girard, the county seat; the two other children, Reece and Floyd, were at home. Some time between the date of their letter and 1879, the Courtright family removed to Oregon, settling in Union County, probably, and most of their descendants are living in Oregon to this day. Lydia Newman (Morris) Courtright died near Summerville, Oregon, Jan. 11, 1879. Five children were born to Lydia (Morris) and Gilbert Courtright, one dying young. I wish to say here that I have had a most pleasant re-

- sponse from the different members of this Courtright family. I wish I could know them all personally. The children—
- 1—Burr Emery Courtright, b. Feb. 16, 1854, Ohio, d. Sept. 17, 1921, Bandon, Oreg.
 - 2—Kansas Viola Courtright, b. Jan. 19, 1856, Union Co., O., d. Feb. 14, 1927, Alicel, Oreg.
 - 3—Reece Jones Courtright, b. . . . about 1857, d. about 1907, Nevada.
 - 4—Floyd Wesley Courtright, b. about 1864, d. 1915, Diamond, Oreg.
 - 5—Alvira Courtright, died in childhood, aged about five years.

Burr Emery Courtright, is the oldest child of Lydia Newman (Morris) and Gilbert Courtright. He m. 1st, about 1876, Irene Truesdall, b. Nov. 22, 1860, Winchester, Ill., dau. of Samuel and Sarah Ann (Hoots) Truesdall, who were married Mar. 1, 1855. Burr and Irene had two children—

- 1—Walter Roy Courtright, b. Oct. 24, 1878, m. 1st, May 17, 1903, Lydia Neiderer, b. Feb. 12, 1883, Summerville, dau. of John C. Neiderer of La Grande, Oreg. There were three children—

- 1—Clarence Leroy Courtright, b. Dec. 15, 1903, Elgin, Oreg., m. June 1, 1929, Irene Doney, and they have—
Florence Irene, b. Jan. 13, 1930, Independence, Ore.

- 2—Ilah Mabel Courtright, b. Feb. 23, 1905, Elgin, Ore., m. July 27, 1929, Louis Olson, b. Oct. 24, 1904, Portland, Ore., son of C. L. Olson. Louis is a welder, and their home is in Portland.

- 3—Rita Lurene Courtright, b. July 24, 1906, Pleasant Valley, Ore. m. Nov. 4, 1931, C. L. Fox of Eugene, Ore.

They are both employed in a dry-goods store in Eugene. Walter Roy and Lydia Niederer separated, and Walter m. 2nd, June 20, 1931, Myrtle May Frank, b. Jan. 5, 1884. Walter is a millwright and head sawyer in a Lumber mill. He is a Republican in politics. He lives at Stayton, Ore. Word has come that Walter died Sept. 21, 1939 in Portland, Ore.

- 2—Mabel Courtright, b. July 15, 1882, second child of Burr and Irene (Truesdall) Courtright, m. Oct. 15, 1904, Reese Moe McAllister, b. April 16, 1882, son of Daniel and Nancy McAllister. The McAllisters live in La Grande and have no children.

Burr Courtright and his wife Irene separated; she later m. a Mr. McCarthy. Burr m. 2nd, Mar. 1, 1893, Oregon City, Jessie Armstrong, born Nov. 27, 1874, Lafayette, Mich., daughter of George C. and Jessie Armstrong, both b. in London, Eng. Jessie m. 2nd, a Mr. Lawrence and lives in Corvallis, Ore. Burr and Jessie (Armstrong) Courtright, had four children—

- 1—Gilbert George Courtright, b. June 18, 1895, m. June 12, 1918, Grace Allen, b. Jan. 29, 1897, and have six children—
 - 1—Phyllis Esther, b. July 1, 1921; 2—Allen, b. Oct. 2, 1923; triplets, 3, 4, 5—Burr, Betty, Bernice, b. Aug. 26, 1928, Union, Ore.; 6—Ruth, b. Oct. 7, 1932.
- 2—Paul Wesley Courtright, b. June 13, 1897, is mining in Mexico, unmarried, (1934).
- 3—Ruth Annie Courtright, b. Dec. 16, 1898, Portland, d. Apr. 8 or 11, 1909.
- 4—Eunice Esther Courtright, b. Apr. 3, 1904, graduated from the Ore. State University, 1925, and has been secretary to the manager of the Alumnae Assn. of the University, since graduating.

Kansas Viola Courtright, second child of Lydia (Morris) Courtright, was b. Jan. 19, 1856, Union Co., O., d. Feb. 14, 1927, Alicel. Ore. She m. Nov. 26, 1876, Summerville, Thomas Clark, b. Mar. 19, 1847, Coshocton Co., O., d. June 28, 1927, Alicel. Their children—

- 1—Lillie Newman Clark, b. Sept. 23, 1877, Summerville, Ore., d. Oct. 14, 1911, Alicel, Ore., m. Apr. 9, 1898, Samuel Ruckman b. Jan. 6, 1880, Alicel. They had four children—
 - 1—Audmer Virgil Ruckman, b. Apr. 27, 1900, Alicel, Ore., m. June 10, 1922, La Grande, Ore., Bessie Kaysinger, b. Nov. 4, 1903, and have Betty Gene Ruckman, b. Jan. 27, 1926. This family living in Oakland, Calif., when data was obtained.
 - 2—Omar Neville Ruckman, b. July 15, 1904, Alicel, Ore., m. July 18, 1922, Hazel Martin, b. May 18, 1904. One child, Norman, died at birth. This marriage ended in divorce.
 - 3—Alma Lucretia Ruckman, b. Jan. 31, 1907, Alicel, m. in Moscow, Idaho, Sept. 8, 1926, André Paroz, b. June 1, 1901, La Fuet, Switzerland. They have—1—Andrew Leon, b. May 6, 1927, La Grande; 2—Lillian Annett, b.

- Aug. 24, 1928, Moscow, Idaho; 3—Joan Adele, b. Aug. 10, 1930, La Grande.
- 4—Bonnie Clark Ruckman, b. Oct. 14, 1911, Alicel, m. Dec. 17, 1930, Doris Harrington.
- 2—Edward Clark, b. Mar. 25, 1880, Summerville, is the second child of Viola (Courtright) and Thomas Clark. Edward m. Nov. 20, 1912, in La Grande, Joisa Miller. Edward is a farmer and lives near Alicel. They adopted twin children, Irene and Irma Ballot Clark, b. June 21, 1921.
- 3—Thomas Bruce Clark, b. Oct. 28, 1883, Summerville, Ore., m. in La Grande, July 4, 1909, Rose Buesing, b. Mar. 21, 1885, Quincy, Ill. Bruce is a farmer. They took Bonnie Clark Ruckman, son of Lillie Clark Ruckman who died at the birth of Bonnie, and reared him as their own child.
- 4—Wilhelmina Clark, b. April 25, 1887, Summerville, Ore., d. Sept. 6, 1923, Alicel. She m. in Alicel, Sept. 27, 1903, Ray Shelton, b. Jan. 7, 1884; Two children were born to them—
- 1—Cleo Juanita Shelton, b. April 15, 1904, Alicel, m. 1st, Apr. 19, 1924, in Walla Walla, Lloyd Rhinehart and had two children—Norman, b. Jan. 1925, d. at birth. 2—Carol Irene, b. Aug. 12, 1926. This marriage was dissolved, and Cleo m. 2nd, May 20, 1929, Theodore Benavidez, b. April 12, 1899, Trinidad, Colo. They have Sonny, b. Feb. 28, 1930.
- 2—Lester Ivan Shelton, b. Sept. 1, 1906, Alicel, is the second child of Wilhelmina and Ray Shelton. He m. Dec. 2, 1928, Walla Walla, Wash., Helen Shelton, b. Jan. 15, 1909, Walla Walla (not related to Ray Shelton). No issue when this was sent.
- 5—John Henry Clark, b. May 5, 1890, Summerville, is the fifth child of Kansas Viola (Courtright) and Thomas Clark. John H. m. in March 1916, Marie Buesing, b. July 31, 1887, Quincy, Ill. John H. is a mechanic in railroad shops at La Grande, Ore. They have three children—Bernard, b. Nov. . . . 1916, d. at birth. 2—Patricia, b. March 17, 1918, La Grande; 3—Francis, b. Oct. 22, 1920, La Grande.
- 6—Pearl Faye Clark, b. May 20, 1892, Summerville, is the youngest child of Kansas Viola (Courtright) and Thomas Clark. She m. Dec. 29, 1915, Alma Hug, b. Aug. 23, 1884, Summerville. His parents were Rudolph and Mary (Nesser) Hug, both of Zurich, Switzerland. Faye and her husband live on a farm near Summerville. Faye has taught the district school for several years. She has given me

much help in working this line of the Morris family. Faye and Alma Hug have one child—Mary Marguerite Hug, b. June 20, 1917, Summerville. She was unmarried and in school last I knew.

Reece Jones Courtright, third child of Lydia (Morris) and Gilbert Courtright, was born about the year 1857, and died about 1907, in Colorado or Nevada. He m. Esther Kuhn, b. Feb. 6, 1856, Pleasantville, Ia., daughter of Esther (Cassiday) and Elias Kuhn. She d. Feb. 25, 1929, Hilgard, Ore. Two children were born to this union—

1—Nellie Mabel Courtright, b. May 3, 1878, Summerville, m. Feb. 18, 1899, George Collison Clark, b. June 25, 1867, in London, Eng., whose parents were Robert William Clark, an actor, known as Clark Allen, and Maria Louise (Larter) Clark, both of London. George C. Clark came to America and was naturalized on coming of age, and has been a merchant-farmer at Flora, Ore., for years. Four children were born to Nellie (Courtright) and George Clark—

1—Alton Bertie Clark, b. Oct. 2, 1901, Flora, m. June 30, 1929, Zana May Reese, b. June 30, 1907, Flora, daughter of John A. Reese, b. in Novinger, Mo., and Lela May McCall, his wife, b. in Mo. Alton has a college education and is a pharmacist. He was at Pendleton, Ore., now lives in Milton, Ore.

2—Alma Clark, b. Nov. 6, 1903, Flora, m. Apr. 19, 1924, Ehrman Bland Beck, b. Dec. 26, 1896, Milan, Mo., son of Nellie (Straley) and Horatio Beck. Mr. Beck is a traffic officer in Lewiston, Idaho. They have two children—1—Norma Fay, b. June 6, 1925, Enterprise, Ore. 2—Klova Jean, b. Jan. 29, 1929, Lewiston, Idaho.

3—Francis Owen Clark, b. Oct. 6, 1905, Flora, m. Jan. 26, 1932, Lydia Ralls, b. May 11, 1914, Paradise, Ore., dau. of Roy Ralls, b. Enterprise, Ore. and Lela Cole, b. Joseph, Ore. Francis is a farmer at Flora. They have Delane Owen, b. Aug. 19, 1932, Flora.

4—Joyce Ann Clark, b. Dec. 13, 1910, Flora, is the youngest child of Nellie (Courtright) and George C. Clark. She m. Sept. 4, 1931, Melvin Harley McFetridge, b. Nov. 16, 1909, Enterprise, Ore., son of Millard and Myrtle (Kenney) McFetridge. Melvin is a farmer near Flora. They have—Jacqueline Colleen, b. July 24, 1932. Flora.

2—Daisy Mae Courtright, second child of Reece and Esther (Kuhn) Courtright, b. March 23, 1881, Summerville, Ore., m. Oct. 23, 1901, at Union, Ore., Arthur Carl Glenn, b. July 22, 1878, Summerville, Ore., son of Sarah (Myers) and Talbert Thomas Glenn. Arthur is a farmer near Summerville. Their children are—

1—Artie Carol Glenn, b. Aug. 18, 1904, Summerville, m. at La Grande, Ore., Aug. 22, 1922, Royal Golden Conley, b. Sept. 27, 1902, La Grande, son of Vernettie (Golden) and Archie Brown Conley. The Conleys live at Hilgard, Ore. They have—1—Marcille Jeannette, b. March 4, 1924, Cove, Ore., 2—Nancy Ellen, b. Sept. 16, 1930, La Grande, Ore.

2—Keith Elias Glenn, b. Jan. 14, 1909, Summerville, Ore., m. July 25, 1928, at Walla Walla, Wash., Hester Viola Kasinger, b. May 4, 1908, Pendleton, Ore., dau. of Sophronia and Thomas Kasinger. They have, Buddy Keith, b. May 29, 1929, La Grande, Ore.

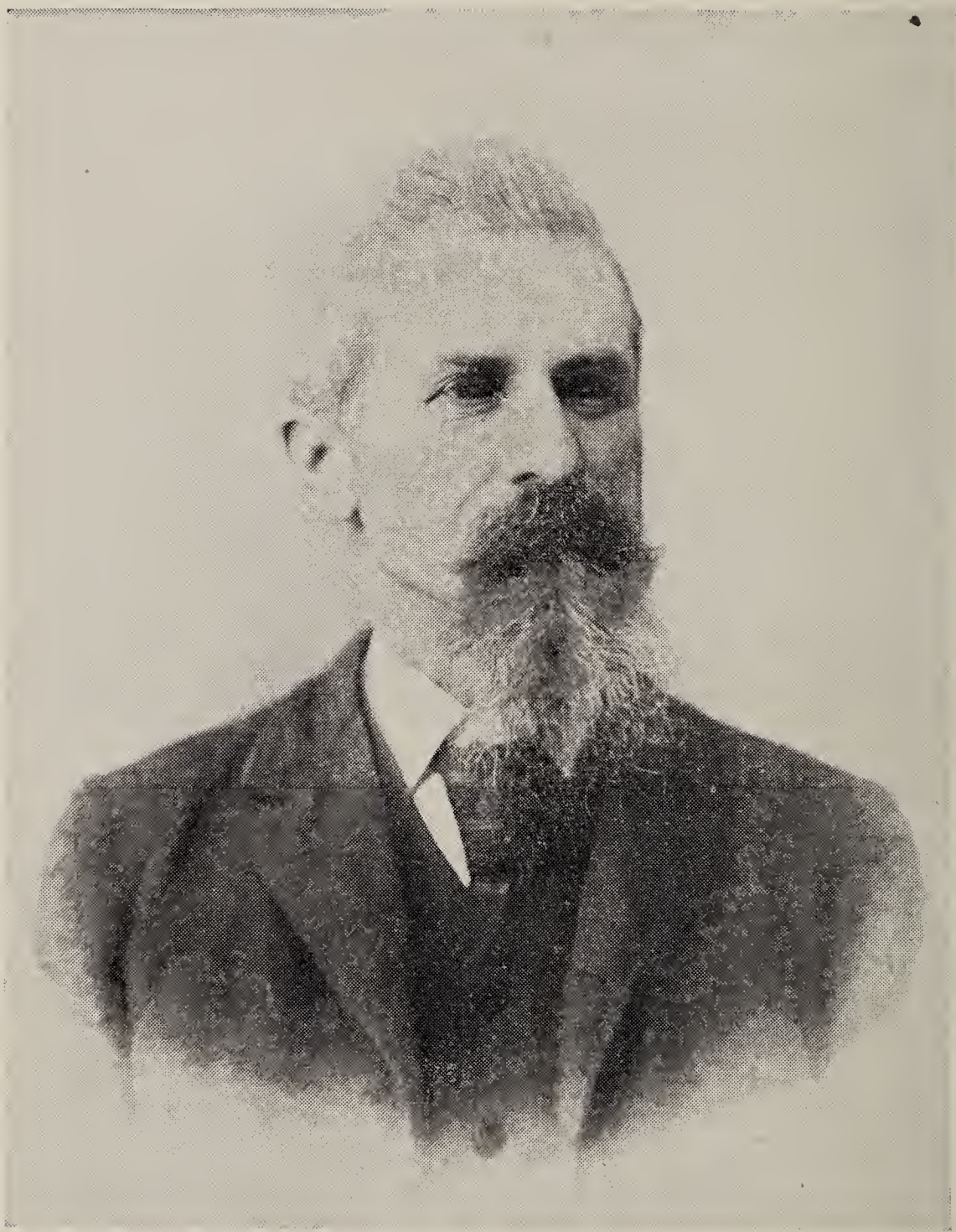
Floyd Wesley Courtright, fourth child of Lydia Newman (Morris) and Gilbert Courtright, was born probably early in the year 1864. Floyd's son thinks his father was born in Iowa, and he thinks the Courtrights arrived in Oregon about 1874. Floyd died Sept. 16, 1915, at Diamond, Ore. He m. Sept. 22, 1894, at Sisson (now Shasta), Calif. Elizabeth M. Crowley, b. Sept. 5, 1877, daughter of James and Cloney Crowley. She was born at Visalia, Calif. They had three children—

1—Oscar Francis Courtright, b. June 24, 1895, Sisson, Calif. He m. Sept. 5, 1923, at Winnemucca, Nev. Opal Comegys, b. 1907, at Burns, Ore., dau. of Charles and Nora Comegys. Oscar lives at Broadbent, Ore. They have no children, at time data was given.

2—Jessie Cloey Courtright, b. June 5, 1896, Lost Valley, Ore., m. June 1, 1914, at Coquelle, Ore., Ezra Watson, b. June 4, 1891, son of Benjamin and Ella Watson. They live at Diamond, and have—Juanita Rose, b. May 22, 1915, Burns, Ore., and Winona May, b. July 31, 1917, Crane, Ore.

3—Alvira Grace Courtright, b. June 25, 1899, at Bend, Ore., m. July 6, 1916, at Burns, Ross C. Dollarhide, b. Oct. 20, 1887, at Keno, Ore. They live in Diamond, Ore. Their children are—Wesley L., b. Oct. 12, 1918, 2—Ross C., Jr., b. Sept. 27, 1921, 3—Richard Allen, b. July 30, 1925. All born Burns, Ore.

This completes the descendants of Lydia Newman (Morris) and Gilbert Courtright.



MARSHALL T. MORRIS.

Chapter Nine

MARSHALL THOMPSON MORRIS AND HIS DESCENDANTS

MARSHALL THOMPSON MORRIS, tenth child of George and Jedidah (Newman) Morris, was born Jan. 7, 1835, Licking Co., O. He died at his home near Pharisburg, O., Sept. 10, 1905. He married, Mar. 11, 1857, Elizabeth Elliott, b. DeKalb Co., Ill., June 3, 1837, died April 25, 1909, at their country home. She was the daughter of John and Louisa (Wood) Elliott. From the History of Union County, Ohio, I have the following: "John Elliott, retired farmer of Pharisburg, is the son of Alexander and Jane (Chatterfield) Elliott, natives of Pennsylvania, of English descent. John Elliott was born at Brookfield, O., Sept. 17, 1808, and educated in the common schools of Clark County. He is a successful farmer, having 120 acres of land one mile from Pharisburg, 25 acres being timber. He married Jan. 22, 1932, Louisa Wood, daughter of John and Phebe (Bradford) Wood, she born in Clark Co., O., Feb. 22, 1814. John and Louisa (Wood) Elliott were the parents of ten children, Elizabeth, who married Marshall T. Morris, being the third child. John Elliott was County Treasurer, Trustee and School Director." The Richwood, O., paper had the following obituary of Marshall T. Morris—"He lived nobly and acted well his part, whenever and whatever duty presented itself to him. In the dark days of the 'Rebellion' he was moved by that patriotism that warmed the hearts of so many of his countrymen and he enlisted in Company I, 121st. O.V.I., in 1862, and served to the close of the war, since which time he has lived nobly for the country for which he was willing to heroically die. His life was given to the service of his family, in which service he developed that higher spirit of love which made him the ideal husband and the compassionate father, that leaves a lasting impression upon his companion and children. He held very sacred his relationship

to the community in which he lived. He was a member of the Methodist Protestant Church of Pharisburg. He was a member of the old order of Knights of Pythias." Marshall and his wife are buried in the Hopewell cemetery, Union Co.

Marshall and his daughter Arilla, visited relatives in Kansas the fall of 1895 or 1896. This was the only time the writer saw her uncle. It was a grand sight to see the two brothers together. Floyd Morris visited his brother Marshall only a few weeks before Marshall's death.

Marshall T. and Elizabeth (Elliott) Morris had eight children—

- 1—Eva Morris, b. April 30, 1858, Leesburg Tp., Union Co., O. died June 25, 1928, in the old home near Pharisburg. She had never married. She was loved by all who knew her.
- 2—William Wesley Morris, b. Nov. 7, 1859, Union Co., O. d. Dec. 7, 1931, near Richwood, O. When he was about twenty one years of age Will (as he was called) spent a year in Kansas, most of that time in the home of his uncle Floyd Morris, near Halstead. Will won the love and respect of all that family. He returned to Ohio and m. March 29, 1909, Maggie Van Dyke Worley, b. Jan. 2, 1870, daughter of Jacob Gulick Worley, b. Nov. 2, 1833, Pluckamin, N. J., d. June 8, 1921, Marion, O., and of Cemantha V. (Mount) Worley, b. Sept. 10, 1840, Wyandot Co., O., d. May 23, 1910, Marion, O. The parents were m. May 10, 1863. William W. Morris was an industrious, thrifty farmer, and a fine man in every way. They owned a farm near Richwood, O. They had no children. The widow of William, Van Dyke, is living in Marion, O., since the death of her husband. She keeps in touch with me.
- 3—Frances Arilla Morris, b. Dec. 19, 1862, Leesburg Tp., Union Co., O., died March 20, 1928, at the old home. She was unmarried. She was a lovely woman.
- 4—Louise Morris, b. Jan. 2, 1867, Pharisburg, O., married at Monroe, Mich., Oct. 4, 1922, John H. Clark, b. Oct. 21, 1867, Fairfield, O. His father, George Clark, b. Feb. 13, 1840, Fairfield, d. Aug. 16, 1913, Cincinnati, O. His mother, Minerva (Wright) Clark, b. Jan. 17, 1845, Lancaster, O., d. Jan. 2, 1922, Chicago, Ill. Louise and John Clark live in Broadway, O. They have no children.
- 5—Frank Floyd Morris, b. Nov. 9, 1868, d. Jan. 27, 1906, Upper Sandusky, O. Frank m. 1st, Aug. 27, 1891, Elnora May Sherman, b. May 12, 1874, dau. of Emanuel M. and

Lucy Elizabeth (Hildreth) Sherman. Three children:

1—Satia Floy Morris, b. May 7, 1892, Delaware Co., O.

2—John Beryl Morris, b. Sept. 17, 1893, Union Co., O.
More of him.

3—Macy Dale Morris, b. May 29, 1895, Union Co., O. m.
Nov. 1, 1924, Elmer Thaxton, b. May, 8, 1891, Charles-
ton, W. Va. Issue—Dale Morris, b. May 16, 1927,
Columbus, O.

John Beryl was taken into the home of his grand-
father, Marshall T. Morris, when this first marriage proved
a failure. After graduating from High School Beryl en-
gaged in farming. He married, Sept. 8, 1916, at Detroit,
Mich., Willa C. Laird, b. June 8, 1891, Crawford Co., Kans.,
daughter of Charles W. Laird, b. May 17, 1857, St. Joe Co.,
Mich. and Anna LoEtte (Brooke) Laird, b. Dec. 14, 1862,
Morrow Co., O. The parents were married April 7, 1886.

J. Beryl Morris is a fine man and is industrious and
ambitious. He owns a farm near Magnetic Springs. He
patented a chick feeder which proved successful. In 1934
he was elected to the office of County Clerk of Union County,
and has held the office since then (1939). He is ably assisted
in the office by his wife. Beryl and Willa (Laird) Morris
have three children—twins, 1—2—Robert Beryl and Betty
Jean, b. Apr. 8, 1918, Union Co., O. They both graduated
from High School, then Betty enrolled at one of the state
schools. She finally turned to stenographic work. Robert
is employed in a store in Marysville, O. 3—William Laird,
b. Nov. 3, 1927, near Magnetic Springs, O. He is in school.

Frank Floyd Morris, m. 2nd, Mar. 8, 1900, Alice May
Ritter, b. Mar. 9, 1876, Amanda, Fairfield Co., O., dau. of
John Henry and Martha Jane (Morris) Ritter. Four chil-
dren by this marriage—

1—Addison Lee Morris, b. Sept. 7, 1900, m. Oct. 19, 1921,
Barbara Ellen Southward, and have five children—1—
Leona May, b. Mar. 5, 1922; 2—Wilber Lee, b. Sept. 29,
1923; 3—Addison Eugene, b. Apr. 24, 1925; 4—Henry
Franklin, b. Apr. 13, 1927; 5—Paul Southward, b. Feb.
1, 1932.

2—Imogene Marie Morris, b. Oct. 13, 1901, m. Oct. 16, 1920,
Clarence R. Batchtell, and they have—1—Alice Cath-
erine, b. Dec. 3, 1921; 2—Betty Jean, b. Oct. 25, 1923;
3—Pauline Rachel, b. Dec. 18, 1925; 4—Kenneth C., b.

- Nov. 27, 1929; twins—5—6—Arlene and Irene, b. May 31, 1932. Arlene died.
- 3—Natella Daphne Morris, b. July 15, 1903, m. Sept. 3, 1922, Laurence C. Heffelfinger, and have—1—Beulah Marie, b. Jan. 16, 1924; 2—Gladys Louise, b. Dec. 26, 1926; 3—Arlene Lucile, b. Sept. 19, 1930.
- 4—Marshall Henry Morris, b. June 26, 1905 is the youngest child of Frank F. and Alice M. (Ritter) Morris. He m. Aug. 19, 1930, Nola Arlene Young, and they have—1—Betty Jean, b. Mar. 21, 1931; 2—Miriam Louise, b. Nov. 26, 1932.
- 6—John Burton Morris, son of Marshall T. and Elizabeth (Elliott) Morris, b. Dec. 5, 1872, near Pharisburg, O., d. Aug. 5, 1889.
- 7—Addison Morris, b. Oct. 28, 1875, near Pharisburg, O., d. Nov. 28, 1897, at his father's home, unmarried. He was a most promising young man.
- 8—Lotta Morris, b. Jan. 9, 1880, near Pharisburg, O., is the youngest child of Marshall T. and Elizabeth (Elliott) Morris. She is unmarried and lives on the old home place, having for a companion her aunt, a sister of her mother.

Chapter Ten

MARY VICTORINE MORRIS BRANNON AND HER DESCENDANTS

MARY VICTORINE Morris, b. Dec. 27, 1836, in Ohio (date given in the Lafayette Morris Bible, also date of her death given). She was the eleventh child of George and Jedidah (Newman) Morris. She died Jan. 1, 1864. She married Richard Brannon, probably about 1855 or 1856. The census for Union Co., O., for 1870, lists Richard with age of forty, making his birth about 1830, in Ohio. I know nothing definite about his parentage. A history of Union Co., O., has a paragraph devoted to an early settler of that county, by the name of Joseph Brannon. It is—"In 1826 Joseph Brannon moved with a large family to Leesburg township, from Clark County, and settled on the south side of Boker Creek, below Pharisburg. His wife was Jane Hulse, a sister of Henry Hulse. Mr. Brannon removed with his family to Illinois." I think this Joseph Brannon may be the father of Richard. Richard and his wife went to Illinois after their marriage. I have seen a letter written by Mary V. (Morris) Brannon, dated June 2, 1863, from Pecatonica, Ill. It is also known that Richard enlisted in the Union Army from Ill. It is easy to believe that Richard was influenced in going to Illinois because his parents lived there. Mary V. died Jan. 1, 1864; her husband was still in the army. Sometime after his return, Richard Brannon married a second wife, listed in census by name of Sarah, aged 30 years in 1870. She was a widow with two children. Mary V. and Richard Brannon had two children. The 1870 census names these two, and three other children, one with age same as Mary's oldest, and then two young children, of the second marriage. One of these young ones, Catherine, or Kathryn, aged two years in 1870, I found was living in 1932, and wrote her and received a lovely letter from her. She was able to give me a little information. She was living in Middleburg, O., and

was Mrs. Kathryn B. Cole. The two children of Mary V. (Morris) and Richard Brannon were—

- 1—Floyd Brannon, b. about 1860, the second child (I am giving him first as I have so little about him). One of his nieces thought he died about 1900. He married Minnie Davis and had one child, Blanche. His wife died when Blanche was very young, and Richard Brannon's second wife had the child until she married. I have been told that Blanche married twice, her first husband not living very long. It is also said that she had four children but that only two were living, the older one about 23 in 1932, and the younger, a girl, about 15 at that time. I was told that Blanche lived in Springfield, O., but I failed to get in touch with her.
- 2—Mary Emma Brannon, the first child of Mary V. and Richard Brannon, was born June 1, 1857, and died Oct. 1, 1928, at Pilot Rock, Ore. She was born in Ohio. She married as third wife, March 10, 1885, John Gideon Hoisington, b. May 6, 1841, near Woodstock, O. He died March 21, 1907, in a hospital in Indianapolis. The ancestors of John G. Hoisington were early settlers of Rush Township, Champaign Co., O. In a history of Champaign Co., I found the following about the family—"Abisha and Lucinda Hoisington of Windsor, Vt., emigrated to Ohio in 1817, and located on land now owned by Olive Hoisington (1881), and heirs. Abisha was b. in Vermont Jan. 9, 1769, m. Olive Packard, Aug. 3, 1788; she d. May 11, 1792, having had one child, Betsy. Abisha m. 2nd, Sept. 13, 1792, Lucinda Hastings, by whom he had eight children—Olive, Sophronia, Harriet, John M., Eleanor D., William W., Maria, Mary A. Lucinda, the wife, was b. May 19, 1771, d. Sept. 13, 1825. Abisha d. Mar. 12, 1859." William W. Hoisington, son of Abisha and Lucinda (Hastings) Hoisington, b. . . , d. May 6, 1859. He m. 1st, Polly Franklin, by whom he had John Gideon, and Franklin. Polly d. Feb. 21, 1843. She was b. Apr. 9, 1818. William W. m. 2nd, Olive, daughter of Bela Kimball, May 12, 1844, by whom he had five children—Fred, Warren, Amy, Winn W., and Celia. Mr. William W. Hoisington lived on the place his father had located on when he came from Vermont. Abisha Hoisington served as a teamster in the War of 1812.

John Gideon Hoisington, son of William W. and Polly (Franklin) Hoisington, and the husband of Mary Emma Brannon, enlisted April 17, 1861, in Co. K, 2nd O.V.I., and

was discharged Oct. . . , 1864. His first wife was Mary M. Sessions, by whom he had five children, William, Guy, Analine, Agnes, and John. Mary d. Aug. 28, 1878. He m. 2nd, Sarah C. Foster, Nov. 27, 1878, and had James. And 3rd, he married Mary Emma Brannon, as given.

Mary Emma (Brannon) and John G. Hoisington had eight children, two dying in infancy. Six were living in 1935. They are—

1—Martha Belle Hoisington, b. Jan. 19, 1886, m. Milton Hess, and they live in Danville, Ind. They have two children—1—Marjorie Louise, employed in Chicago. 2—Dorothy Lucile, a college graduate, and teaching in 1935.

2—Jessie Ellen Hoisington, b. April 8, 1887, m. May 6, 1908, Frank Earl Turner, b. June 26, 1884, son of Edward Turner whose parents, Edmond and Martha (Freeman) Turner were born and reared in Eng. Those parents came to the United States in 1848, settled at Watkins, Union Co., O. Jessie E. (Hoisington) and Frank E. Turner have three sons—

1—Howard Earl, Jr., b. Sept. 13, 1909, Champaign Co., O., m. May 20, 1931, Miriam Louise Winner, daughter of Louise (Standish) and Joe Winner, and have —William Howard, b. Nov. 18, 1931, and Anita Louise, b. Dec. 20, 1932.

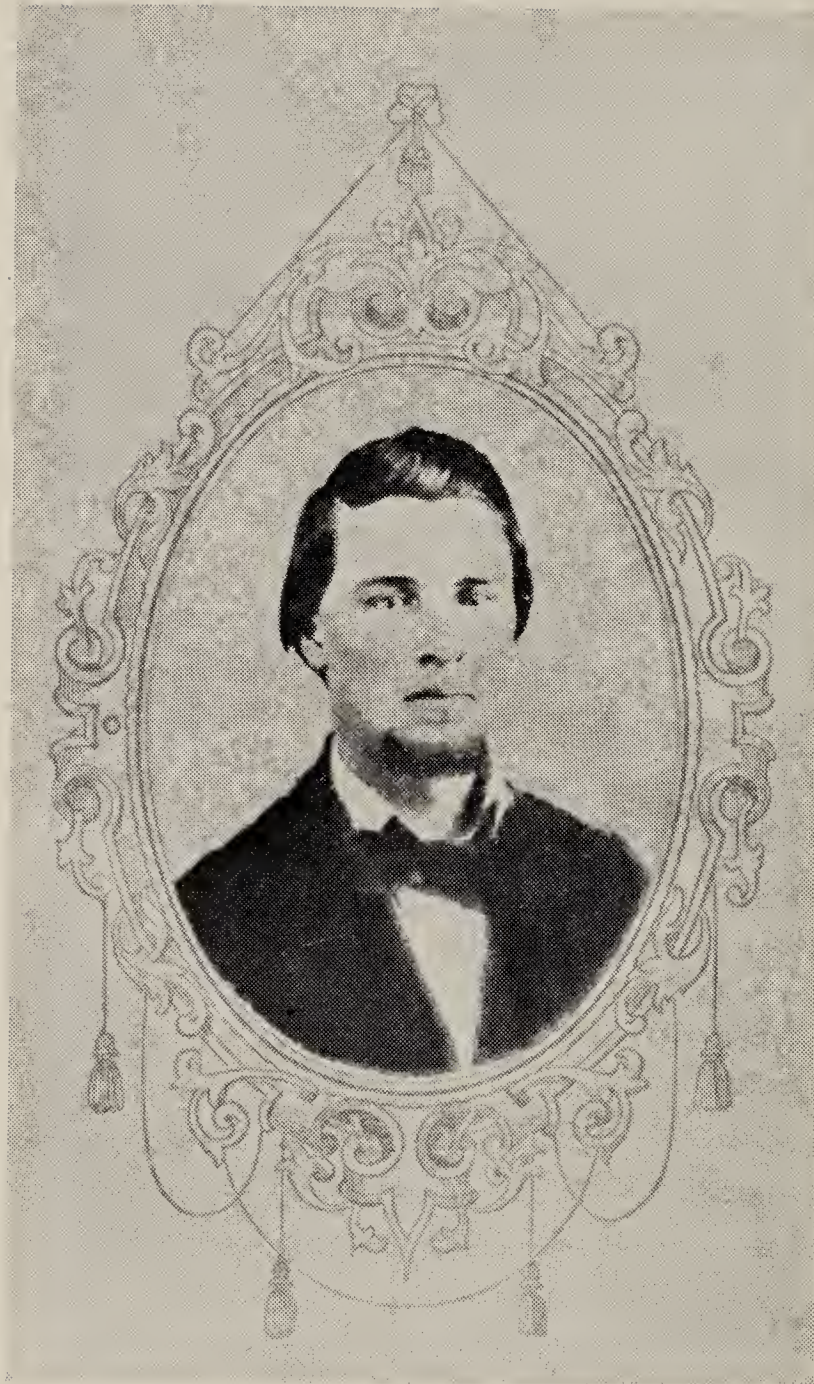
2—Lewis Ernest Turner, b. Sept. 19, 1911, Champaign Co., O., m. Jan. 19, 1935, Mary Stillings, daughter of Lois (Fenner) and Vinton Stillings.

3—Fred LeRoy Turner, b. Nov. 29, 1915, Champaign Co., O., is at home (1935). He is taking a business course at a college in Urbana, O.

Jessie E. (Hoisington) Turner has been very gracious in helping to get something of the Mary V. (Morris) Brannon history. She gave me what she could of her sisters and brother and gave me their addresses, but I have been unable to get any response from them. Jessie told me that five of her mother's children, including herself, had been teachers, and of the half-brothers and sisters five of them had also taught.

3—Isa Louene Hoisington, b. Jan. 13, 1889, m. Frank Ely and they have two sons—William and James. The Elys live in Portland, Ore.

- 4—Fern Hoisington, b. Nov. 12, 1891, m. Arthur Gienger. They live at Pilot Rock, Ore., and have no children.
- 5—Floyd Emery Hoisington, b. Nov. 21, 1895, m. a widow with two children, and so far as known, has none of his own. They live at Pilot Rock, Ore.
- 6—Helen June Hoisington, b. June 28, 1899, is the youngest of the children born to Mary Emma (Brannon) and John G. Hoisington. She m. Arthur Spinning, and they have one son, Gale Spinning. They live at Pilot Rock, Ore.



CHARLES WESLEY MORRIS.
Killed in skirmish, battle of Atlanta, Ga.,
July 22, 1864.

Chapter Eleven

CHARLES WESLEY MORRIS AND HIS DESCENDANTS

CHARLES WESLEY MORRIS, was born Feb. 16, 1839, in Ohio. He was the twelfth child of George and Jedidah (Newman) Morris. His relatives called him Wesley, but he seems to have been known by his first name, Charles, in the army. Charles Wesley Morris was married Jan. 27, 1861, to Sarah Jane Huffman, b. June 5, 1842, d. July 17, 1885. She was the daughter of Nathan Huffman of Preble County, O. The History of Preble County, O., has something of the Huffman family (Pub. 1881): "Armstead Huffman was one of the early settlers of Gasper Township, and a prominent, useful man. He was born in Virginia, 1788, and was an early emigrant to Kentucky, from which state he came to Preble County, after marrying Nancy Burton. He located on the farm now owned by Porter Webb (1881) when all around was forest, and game was plentiful. He died in 1859, surviving his wife a quarter of a century. Their children were Ambrose, Thomas M., Sally (Mattox), Overton, Morgan, Nathan, Nancy, Mary (Stephens), Alzina (Campbell), and James. Of these, by 1880-1, Ambrose, Sally, Overton, Mary, and James are deceased, Morgan and Nancy reside in Eaton, and Nathan resides in Dixon Tp. etc." In the chapter about Dixon Township, it says that one of the old cemeteries is on the "Present Huffman farm in the northwest quarter of section 11." Nathan's farm was probably in the hands of one of his sons.

Charles Wesley Morris and his wife Sarah Jane began their married life in Eaton, Preble Co., O. It was destined to be a short home life. Civil War had been declared between the northern and southern states. Charles Wesley felt it his duty to respond to the President's call for volunteers, and on Aug. 27, 1862, he enlisted in the 47th Regiment, Company D of Ohio

Volunteer Infantry, at Fort Denison, O. His only child was born less than one month after his enlistment. We do not know whether the father saw his young son before his company was moved to the front, or not. But we have a happy reference to this young son in one of Charles Wesley's letters. May 22, 1864, Charles Wesley Morris wrote to his brothers, Lafayette and George Morris, from his camp near Kingston, Ga. In this letter he told of having been at home on a furlough from March (1864) to April 25, following, and of his young son he wrote, "I have the best looking boy in the world, at least I think so." In this same letter he spoke of having seen his two brothers, who were in other regiments, the previous winter, and spoke of the affection these brothers had for their other brothers. Charles Wesley concluded this letter with these words, "from your affectionate brother till death." Two months from that date Death claimed him. He fell in a skirmish which took place about one and one half miles from Atlanta, July 22, 1864. He was the only man killed in that skirmish. After the battle his body was retrieved and buried temporarily near the scene of the battle. Later his body was removed and interred in the National Cemetery at Marietta, Ga. The Captain of his company, in a letter to Charles Wesley's widow wrote, "Charles was a good soldier and highly esteemed by all who knew him; he was always prompt and faithful in the discharge of his duty and brave in battle."

Edwin Milton Morris, only child of Charles Wesley and Sarah Jane (Huffman) Morris, was born Sept. 12, 1862, in Preble County, O., probably in Eaton. He died Dec. 23, 1915, Troy, O. His mother remained a widow until her death. He grew to manhood in Preble Co. learning the carpenter trade, and became a carpenter-contractor. This business took him into several of the middle western states, and he finally settled in Rush County, Ind., where he married and lived a few years. Edwin, because of the tragedy which so early befell him, was the most widely known, in the Morris families, of the descendants of George and Jedidah (Newman) Morris. His mother had had made a charming small photograph of Edwin when he was about three years old, and sent copies to practically all the brothers and sisters of Charles Wesley. The one in the possession of the writer's father was tinted, and was the admiration of the writer in her childhood, as it was the only tinted photograph in her small circle of acquaintances. But Edwin was

destined to know only two members, personally, of that large Morris family. These two were Valentine Morris of Cleveland, son of George and Rebecca (Waltman) Morris, and Bryant W. Morris of Columbus, O., son of Manley T. Morris. The writer remembers that there was a limited correspondence between her father, Floyd Morris, and Edwin. Edwin was once within a few miles of the home of his uncle Floyd, but had not known in time to make arrangements to stop over and visit his uncle.

Edwin Morris was a large man, which weight he must have inherited from his mother's line, as no Morris of the original family ever attained excessive weight. Edwin M. Morris married, Dec. 22, 1881, Mary Jane Gordon, b. Oct. 3, 1863, near Raleigh, Rush Co., Ind. She was the daughter of James Gordon, b. Oct. 12, 1829, in Fayette Co., Ind., d. Feb. 12, 1915, and Nancy (Hood) Gordon, b. Jan. 16, 1836, near Raleigh, Ind., d. Oct. 16, 1890. James Gordon and Nancy Hood were married in Rush County, Sept. 22, 1853. Mrs. Mary Jane Morris died Sept. 30, 1937, Dayton, O. She made her home with a daughter, Mrs. Charles W. Walters, Troy, O., but was visiting another daughter, Mrs. J. A. Hines, when she died. The writer had a most pleasing correspondence with this unknown cousin. She furnished all the data of Edwin M.'s family. She sent the writer several old letters, and the old Lafayette Morris Bible.

Edwin Milton and Mary Jane (Gordon) Morris had four children—

1—Blanche Victoria Morris, b. June 8, 1883, near Raleigh, Ind., m. April 15, 1906, Jesse Andrew Hines, b. April 20, 1882, New Castle, Ind. He is the son of Andrew Jackson Hines, b. March 10, 1857, in Kentucky, and of Anna Eliza (Counciller, or Conceller) Hines, b. May 2, 1862, New Castle, Ind. The parents were m. Aug. 4, 1878, Marion, Ind. Blanche and her husband live 1318 Creighton Avenue, Dayton, O. Mr. Hines is a piano tuner. They have four children—

1—Ralph Morris Hines, b. April 6, 1908, New Castle, Ind. m. 1939, Margaret Stockdale, dau. of Capt. and Mrs. John Stockdale of Syracuse, N. Y. Issue—Susan Marcia, b. July 20, 1940. Ralph is a bookkeeper in Syracuse.

2—Thelma Victoria Hines, b. May 6, 1909, New Castle, Ind., m. Nov. 11, 1927. Gerald T. Baumgardner, b. Dec. 12, 1906, Toledo, O., son of Daniel Xenior Baumgardner, b. Nov. 6, 1866, Bluffton, O., and Mary Evelyn (Saum) Baumgardner, b. Dec. 25, 1879, Wilkeshire, O., m. in

1895. Thelma V. and Gerald T. Baumgardner live 616 Brooklyn Ave., Dayton, O. Mr. Baumgardner is a member of the police force. They have—Phyllis Jean, b. Aug. 13, 1928, Dayton, O., and Gerald Earl, b. Feb. 8, 1937, Dayton.
- 3—Mildred Jessie Hines, b. Jan. 2, 1911, Dayton, O., m. Oct. 21, 1933, John Donald McDonald, b. July 16, 1908, Dayton, O., son of Jerry McDonald, b. June 21, 1881, Auglaize Co., O., and Nettie Pearl McDonald, b. Sept. 14, 1880, Montgomery Co., O. John D. McDonald is foreman of the Packing & Shipping Dept. Frigidaire Corporation, Dayton, O. Issue—John Donald, b. July 22, 1938, Dayton.
- 4—Edwin Andrew Hines, b. June 22, 1912, Dayton, O., m. Oct. 13, 1934, Pearl Estridge, b. Dec. 29, 1913, Atlanta, Ky., dau. of Martha Susan (Smith) Estridge, b. Dec. 16, 1886, Jackson Co., Ky., and Elisha Estridge, b. Sept. 26, 1884, Clay Co., Ky. Edwin A. Hines is a secretary to Sales Manager of Standard Register Co., Dayton, O. He was transferred later to a Washington, D. C., office, of the Westinghouse Co., I believe. They have Virginia Louise, b. Dec. 5, 1937, and Elizabeth Joanne, b. Mar. 6, 1939.
- 2—Ethel Leona Morris, b. July 3, 1885, Paulding Co., O., m. Nov. 8, 1907, Clyde Emmons Hougland, b. Oct. 11, 1884, Vienna, Ind. He is the son of William Thomas and Mary Jane (Murphy) Hougland. Clyde E. Hougland is a secretary of the Hougland Packing Co., Franklin, Ind. This happy marriage was of short duration. Ethel Leona died Aug. 25, 1909. No issue.
- 3—Bryant Charles Morris, only son of Edwin M. and Mary Jane (Gordon) Morris, b. Jan. 26, 1892. He is a graduate of Denison College, in Ohio. For several years after his graduation Bryant was connected with the Hockenbury System of Financial Campaigns of Harrisburg, Pa. He traveled extensively assisting in conducting financial campaigns for worthy objects. He left this company to become financial secretary of the Denison College, but after a few years in that service gave it up and farmed in New Jersey for a while. I understand he has returned to the work of organizing financial campaigns again. His home is near Vineland, N. J.
- 4—Leora Ediline Morris, born July 1, 1898, Milton, Ind., is

the youngest child of Edwin M. and Mary J. Morris. She m. Aug. 27, 1921, at Troy, O., Charles Weston Walters, b. Nov. 10, 1891, Troy, son of Steven A. D. Walters, b. June 14, 1861, near Troy, d. Feb. 23, 1932, and Mary A. (Campbell) Walters, b. Jan. 7, 1868, York, Pa., parents m. March 18, 1886, in Troy. Charles W. Walters teaches science in the Troy High School. He received his M.S. degree in physics, at the University of Michigan. Leora E. and Charles W. Walters have one child—Mary Morris Walters, b. July 7, 1932, Troy, O.

Chapter Twelve

LAFAYETTE MORRIS

LAFAYETTE MORRIS was the thirteenth child of George and Jedidah (Newman) Morris. He was born July 11, 1841, probably in that part of Knox County, Ohio, which was later a part of Morrow County. He is listed with his father's family in the 1850 census for Delaware County, Porter Township, with age of nine years. In the 1860 census he was listed with the family of his brother George in Medina County. The 1870 census of Benton County Ia., has Lafayette listed with his brother Joseph's family.

When I began this Morris family history I had no record of Lafayette's birth except the ages given in the several census reports. During the winter of 1935, there came into my hands a small brown Bible which had a presentation card in the front of the book, showing that the Bible had been presented to Lafayette by the Ohio Institution of the Deaf and Dumb, Columbus, January 26, 1858. This Bible had the complete family record of George and Jedidah (Newman) Morris. Some of the dates differ from family records, but I believe, in the main, this is a fairly authentic record of the George Morris family, and so far as I know, the only one in existence now. My father told me that his sister Sarah had a Bible with all the family records, but there seems to be no trace of Sarah's Bible now.

Lafayette had scarlet fever in his early childhood, and was left completely deaf. His parents placed him in the Ohio State School for the deaf, but I do not know how many years he was a student there. He was in that school the school-year of 1857-8, as proven by a letter which has been preserved. From the penmanship which is quite good it may be inferred that he had been there several years. The letter, besides establishing his attendance at this school is interesting in other ways. It gives us a glimpse of a treasured belonging, and a boyish report of an historical event. The letter was dated Nov. 13, 1857. He first

asks his sister Sarah to send him a watch chain "which is made of brass" and which he says he "bought in Tot's store for 25 cents." But it was not wholly the value of the chain which prompted the writing for it. He was particularly anxious to have the chain because he had attached his trunk key to it. He then told his sister that the pupils were to have a party Thanksgiving, Nov. 26. Then he told of an incident which is really historical, the ascension of a balloon in October of that year, which took place near this school. Lafayette wrote, "Mr. Stone took pity on the children and let them (the pupils) get up on the boys's bedroom to see the balloon go up into the sky; they all went out at three o'clock in the afternoon, at recess."

When Lafayette was about nineteen years old he made his home for a while with his brother George and family, in Medina County. His sister-in-law, my aunt Rebecca Morris, told me a few anecdotes of Lafayette of that period of his life. She said he was very neat in personal appearance, and very particular about his clothes being well pressed. She said he was quite devout, and every day had a time for devotions. (Since the discovery of the little brown Bible I have wondered if this was the Bible he used at that time.) Once Lafayette was at his devotions, when the small children in the home got to romping in the room beneath his. Lafayette came down stairs quite incensed and asked his sister-in-law why she did not keep her children quiet when he was reading his Bible. He had felt the vibration of their jumping. Among the old letters of Sarah (Morris) Corwin, there were several from Lafayette. One letter was dated Oct. 29, 1865, Medina, O. He said he was in excellent health, though working hard, for his sister Jane Painter for the winter, "and perhaps for two years if I am still alive." This letter was written not many weeks after the marriage of his brother Floyd to Miss Susan Caskey, and Lafayette tells his sister about the event and that "Floyd is a very fine young brother." In a letter dated Nov. 4, 1869, Vinton, Ia., he told Sarah of his coming to Vinton May 12 of that year, from Union Co., Ohio. He liked the country there in Iowa very well, better than in Ohio, and thought he would live there the rest of his life. He said he was working on a large farm three miles north of Vinton, the farm owned by Mr. William Corbit. He said he had been with his brother Joseph who owned a fine farm six or seven miles west of town. He had also fallen in love with a "deaf and dumb pretty lady" who was a compositor on the Signal, Linn County Printing Office. He said he intended to

go to Cedar Rapids to see the lady at Thanksgiving and if she loved him he was going to ask her to marry him "next January first or February 22." She was from New York state he said. I do not know whether this "pretty compositor" is the woman he married or not. Sometime after the writing of this last letter he went to Oregon, and in August, 1874, was killed by being struck by a train near Salem. Mr. William S. Smith of the Institute for the Deaf and Dumb, Salem, wrote Sept. 14, 1874, to the sister Sarah, telling of Lafayette's death. He was buried in the cemetery near Salem. The writer of the letter, Mr. Smith, spoke of Lafayette's wife. I remember hearing relatives say that my uncle Lafayette was teaching in this Salem school, but I have been unable to verify this. But he was connected with the school in some capacity. Mr. Smith mentioned no children, and I think there were none.



FLOYD AND MELONA E. (TURNER) MORRIS.

Chapter Thirteen

FLOYD MORRIS AND HIS DESCENDANTS

FLOYD MORRIS was the youngest child of George and Jedidah (Newman) Morris. He was born Oct. 23, 1844, Morrow County, Ohio. Floyd's mother died when he was seven years old. I think that two sisters, Lydia and Mary, were unmarried when their mother died and they probably kept the home going for three years, then they married and the father did not keep up the home. The father and the small son, Floyd, made their home with the married sons and daughters. But mainly Floyd made his home with his older brother, George, who lived in Medina County, Ohio. Somehow, in these years of shifting about from one home to another, this small boy picked up enough education to give him a foundation upon which he could build for himself in the years to come.

Farming was Floyd's main occupation. He began to learn farming on his brother's farm. About the age of fifteen years he began to work for neighbors in the vicinity of the home of his brother George. In later years Floyd's children heard him speak of two or three families in whose homes he had stayed when working for them. He held these people in great respect and affection.

Floyd enlisted in the Union Army Oct. 22, 1861, the day before his seventeenth birthday. He enlisted in the 29th Ohio Volunteer Infantry, Company H. He served throughout the war, being honorably discharged as "sergeant", at Louisville, Kentucky, July 13, 1865. He was wounded in the wrist May 8, 1864, at Dug Gap, Ga., at the beginning of Sherman's march to Atlanta, and was sent to the hospital at Louisville. Floyd had two brothers, two brothers-in-law, and two nephews in the Union Army. During the war one of the brothers saw Floyd when their regiments were stationed near each other, and this brother wrote home, "I have seen Floyd—He is a fine young brother." Floyd carried that reputation of fineness throughout his long life.

On August 19, 1865, about five weeks after his discharge from the army, Floyd was united in marriage to Miss Susan Maria Caskey of Sharon Center, Medina County, Ohio. Susan Maria Caskey was born Jan. 9, 1844, Sharon Center, the daughter of James and Rebecca (Chrisman) Caskey. James Caskey, b. June 26, 1809, d. March 23, 1886; Rebecca Chrisman, b. Jan. 18, 1809, d. Dec. 6, 1869. James Caskey was a cabinet maker of distinctive workmanship; several pieces of his work have come down to posterity and are highly prized.

Floyd learned the carpenter's trade after his marriage, and followed that occupation for several years. His original chest, which he himself made, with many of his original tools, is still preserved, a treasured object, by his older son. Floyd was very neat and particular and each tool had its place in the chest, and was always put in its place after being used. The daughter remembers the thrill it gave her when a young child to lift the lid of that large chest and look within at the mysterious tools, and sometimes she took a tool out of the chest. She did not always get it back in its proper place, she remembers.

Floyd and Susan M. (Caskey) Morris had one child. Altha Maria, born May 12, 1866, at Sharon Center. This happy home was broken by the death of Susan Maria, March 29, 1872. Her grave is in the Sharon cemetery.

Floyd Morris married, second, March 18, 1873, Mrs. Melona E. (Turner) Hazen, the ceremony being performed by the Rev. O. P. Badgely, at the home of Melona's parents, Mr. and Mrs. James Turner, near Granger Burg, Ohio. (See more of Melona Turner and her descendants in Book II, Chap. II.)

Floyd and Melona began their married life on a farm near the home farm of James Turner. The two children of former marriages, Altha M. Morris and Louie M. Hazen, lived in this new home. On April 5, 1874, a daughter, Myrtle Melona, was born, and on July 25, 1878, a son, Grant Eugene, was born.

During the summer of 1878 Floyd sold this Ohio farm, and removed with his family to Kansas, and settled on a farm nearly six miles northwest of Halstead, in Harvey County. Floyd had gone to Kansas in the spring of that year and bought the farm. There were no buildings on the farm, as the man who had homesteaded the place had lived in a "dugout". Floyd drew the plans and built the house and barn the spring of 1879. Floyd had heard of the strong winds of the western plains and he tried to build his new home to withstand them. Every other

studding in the frame of the home was a "four by four". But even with all this strong timber, had this home come within the range of the tornado which passed within two miles of it in the spring of 1895, in all probability the house would have been destroyed.

There followed years of great toil and striving—plowing, sowing, reaping; planting orchards, lawn trees, a grove for a windbreak; trees for hedgerows; fencing. Discouragements in the forms of drought, too much rain in the wrong time; chinch-bugs, more droughts; low prices for farm products. But always there was the determination to persevere, to farm the best way. And so, by the time the parents were nearing the age of fifty years there began to be sensed the feeling of success. Two more children had come into the family, Hayes Ernest, on July 31, 1880, and Floyd or Floy, a daughter, July 2, 1888.

The Floyd Morris family lived on this farm until February, 1902, when an offer of a reasonable price for the farm tempted Floyd to sell, and he bought a smaller farm, 80 acres, one mile north of Halstead. Floyd had long wished to be nearer a town. This new farm was well improved, and charmingly located and all were happy in this new home for a while. Then the wife and mother, Melona, began to fail more rapidly in health. A trip to Ohio was planned and the day of departure set; but Melona died a few days before the day set for departure. She died Oct. 2, 1902, and was buried in the Halstead cemetery.

Floyd spent the last fifteen years of his life in a pleasant little home in Halstead. He married a third time, a widow, Mrs. Amanda C. (Hassinger) Dreese, who survived him twelve years. Floyd Morris died Dec. 5, 1922, and was buried beside Melona in the Halstead cemetery.

Floyd Morris left a lasting beautiful memory with his children and all who had lived near him. He was not a perfect man, but he made such persistent efforts toward that goal that people remembered those efforts. One could truly say of him that he grew old beautifully. One of his finest traits was his courage to live his convictions. One of these was the belief that daily prayer in the family helped one to live a better life. He began the family prayers in his early married life and continued the custom until his last illness. His last family prayer was made after he was stricken by the disease which caused his death nine days later. In this last prayer he spoke of each of

his children by name, commending each to the care of the heavenly Father.

Twelve years after the death of Floyd Morris, his younger son, Hayes Ernest, writing to his sister on Oct. 23, 1934, paid this tribute to his father: "It is hard to let Papa's birthday go by without getting in touch with some member of the family in honor of him. I still think of him as one of the finest of men, the kind that does not grow now-a-days. I always remember him with profound gratitude, and in great humility as I find myself so short in the characteristics which were so naturally his. His memory is always an inspiration."

Amanda Christina (Hassinger) Dreese, third wife of Floyd Morris, was born June 22, 1854, Snyder County, Pa., daughter of Joseph and Sophia (Close) Hassinger. Amanda C. Hassinger married first, John D. Dreese and they had one child, Ida Mae, who married Grant E. Morris, older son of Floyd and Melona E. (Turner) Morris. Amanda C. (Hassinger) Morris died Jan. 21, 1935, Newton, Kans. There was found among the papers of Floyd Morris, after his death, a sheet on which he had written a few things of his own life. One of these was—"I have had three wives, all as fine women as could be found."

The children of Floyd and Melona (Turner) Morris have been given in Book II, Chap. II. As previously stated, Floyd and Susan M. (Caskey) Morris had one child.

Altha Maria Morris, b. May 12, 1866, Sharon, Medina Co., Ohio. She married John Barsillai French, b. Nov. 18, 1857, near Leesville, Lawrence Co., Ind. He was the son of Moses and Maryann (Willey) French. Moses French, b. April 23, 1811, near Newark, Ohio, and Maryann Willey b. Jan. 30, 1824, Jackson Co., Ind.

Mr. John B. French was a teacher and followed that profession practically all his life. About eight years, from 1889 to about 1897, Mr. French was connected with the Farmers Alliance of Kansas as Secretary-Treasurer. Then during the governorship of Mr. L. D. Llewelling of Kansas, Mr. French served as chief clerk in the Governor's office. He returned to teaching at the close of Mr. Llewelling's term and his last years in the profession of teaching were spent in Pittsburg, Kansas, as principal of one of the ward schools. After ten years of work in teaching in Pittsburg he resigned to take charge of a branch office of the Newton (Kans.) Milling and Elevator Company, in Pittsburg. He had several years in this business

then his health broke and he lived in retirement after that, mostly in the home of their daughter Eileen (Mrs. A. B. Steele). Mr. French died April 5, 1934, in the Halstead, Kans., Hospital while he and his wife were spending a few months in that town. Mr. French had influenced several hundred boys and girls in the higher things of life. Altha M., his wife, has made her home with her daughter since his death. Two children were born to Altha M. (Morris) and John B. French—

1—John Willey French, b. Oct. 24, 1889, Burrton, Kans. He is known as "Will French" since reaching maturity. Will received his elementary education in a country school of Harvey County, Kansas, and in the grades of the public school of Halstead, and graduated from the Pittsburg, Kans., High School. He got his B.A. from Kansas State University in 1912, and B. S. in 1914. From Teachers College, Columbia University, New York, he received his M.A. in 1922, and Ph.D. in 1933.

Will has had a spectacular rise in the educational profession. He began as teacher in the High School of Winfield, Kans., following his graduation with B.A. from Kansas State University, 1912-14; Prin. High School of Abilene, Kans., 1914-16. Back to Winfield as Prin. of H. S. 1916-22, then Supt. of Winfield Schools 1922-25. From 1925-1929 he was Prin. H. S. of Lincoln, Nebr., then elected Associate Supt. of Tulsa, Okla., Schools, 1929-35. In 1935 he went to Long Beach, Calif. as Superintendent of the schools of the city, and was there through the school year 1937. He was elected Professor of Education in Teachers College, Columbia University, in 1937, which position he continues to hold. The 1938-39 "Who's Who" in America lists the following memberships for him: Member Curriculum Committee, chairman (1934-5) North Central Association of Schools and Colleges 1926-35; Mem. N. E. A. (Department Supt. and of High School Principals); Progressive Edu. Assn. (directing com. of Commission on Relation of Schools and Colleges) Society for Curriculum Study; Kansas Schoolmasters Club; Phi Delta Kappa; Kappa Delta Pi; a Presbyterian and a Mason. He is the author of High School Curriculum Reorganization (with others), 1934; Promotional Plans in the High School, 1934; Education and Social Dividends, 1936; Issues of Secondary Education (with others), 1937; Functions of Secondary Education (with

others) 1937; The Changing Curriculum (with others) 1937; contributor to various educational magazines.

Will French married, June 5, 1914, Mary Alice Smith, daughter of Dr. Eugene and Mary Smith of Lawrence, Kans. They have three children—

1—Mary Elizabeth French, b. Oct. 18, 1917, Winfield, Kans. She studied at Stevens College, Mo., and graduated from the University of Southern California, 1939, m. June 22, 1940 in Meredith, N. H., Dr. Claude Woodring Pearson, b. Apr. 17, 1915, son of Claude Edward and Olive Karen (Woodring) Pearson.

2—John Eugene French, b. June 10, 1919, Lawrence, Kans. Graduate of Long Beach High School; Junior, State University, North Carolina, 1939.

3—William Cole French, b. Sept. 4, 1922, Winfield, Kans., in school, Columbia University, New York.

2—Altha Eileen French, second child of Altha M. (Morris) and John B. French, was born Nov. 28, 1891, Topeka, Kans. She received her elementary education in the public schools of Halstead, Kans., and of Pittsburg, Kans. She graduated from the Pittsburg High School, then enrolled at the State Teachers College of Pittsburg. After graduating from the college Eileen was an assistant in the English Department of the College until her marriage. Several years after her marriage she took a Kindergarten Training course in Kansas City, Mo. Following this she decided to get her master's degree, and enrolled at the Kansas State University with her son, and received her M.A. in 1935. She was chosen head of the English Department of the Teachers Training School of the University, and gave special summer courses. She resigned the work at the University to head the English Department of the Barstow Junior High School for girls, the oldest private school in Kansas City, Mo., which position she still holds.

Eileen French married, Nov. 28, 1914, at her parents' home in Pittsburg, Kans., Andrew Black Steele, son of John and Elizabeth Crumbie (Cunningham) Steele. Andrew's grandfather, the Rev. Duncan Cunningham, a Presbyterian minister, performed the marriage ceremony. Andrew and Eileen were graduated in the same class of the Pittsburg High School and of the Kansas State Teachers College of Pittsburg. Andrew received his B.A. from Kan-

sas State University and his M.A. from Columbia University, New York. He taught in the High School of Girard, Kans., then was Superintendent of the Liberal, Kans., schools. While at Liberal he was elected principal of one of the large ward schools of Kansas City, Mo. While filling this position he won recognition in organizing and conducting evening classes for adults and employed youths. This work attracted the attention of the late Judge Porterfield of the Kansas City Juvenile Court, and Andrew became assistant to Judge Porterfield. Andrew is now Chief Probationary Officer of the Juvenile Court. The Steeles live in Kansas City.

Eileen (French) and Andrew B. Steele have had three children, the youngest died in infancy—

- 1—Robert Steele, b. Dec. 1, 1915, Pittsburg, Kans. Graduate of High School, and Junior College, Kansas City. B.A. from Kansas State University; M.A. Chicago University, and has about completed the work for Ph.D. at Chicago University. Bob has shown exceptional intellectual ability from early childhood.
- 2—Jean Margaret Steele, b. Feb. 3, 1921, Wichita, Kans. Completed the grades of the Kansas City schools and had her High School work in the Teachers Training School of the Kansas State University. Sophomore in the Kansas State U. 1939-40. Jean showed literary talent quite young.
- 3—Andrew Black Steele, Jr., b. Aug. 21, 1922, Wichita, Kans., died in Kansas City in February, 1923.

REFERENCES

FOR "IPSWICH, MASS."

- Ipswich In the Mass. Bay Colony—T. F. Waters.
History of Ipswich—T. F. Waters.
Old Ipswich—Deacon John H. Cogswell.
Ancient Records of Ipswich.
History of Ipswich, Essex and Hamilton, Mass.—J. B. Felt.
Sketch of the Ecclesiastical History of Ipswich, Mass.—D. T. Kimball.
Meeting House Green—T. F. Waters.
The Old Argilla Road in Ipswich, Mass.—T. F. Waters.
Celebration of the 250th Anniversary of Incorporation of the town of Ipswich, Mass.
The Old Bay Road from Saltonstall' Brook etc.—T. F. Waters.
Plum Island—T. F. Waters.
Early Homes of the Puritans—T. F. Waters.
Old Homes of New England—Knowlton Mixer.
The John Whipple House in Ipswich—T. F. Waters.
Coffins' History of Newbury, Mass.
Candlewood, An Ancient Neighborhood in Ipswich—T. F. Waters.

THE FELLOWS FAMILY.

- Fellows, Fallowes, Fellow and Like Names—Louis Dow Scisco, 1926.
Scrap Book of North Canaan—C. H. Pease.
Town Records, Town of Canaan, Vols. A B & D Vol. 2.
Canaan Land Records and Vital Statistics Vol. 1.
Salisbury, Mass. History.
Pioneers of Mass.—Charles H. Pope.
Ipswich Hist. Society Publications Vols. 16-18.
Ipswich Deeds Vols. 1, 4.
Records & Files of Mass. Colony Records—Essex Co. Vol. 4.
Essex Historical & Gen. Register Vols. 1, 2.
Probate Records of Essex Co., Mass. Vols. 1, 2, 3.
Records and Files of the Quarterly Courts, Essex Co., Mass.

Records of the Colony of Mass. Bay in New England Vol. 4.
 Hammett's Early Inhabitants of Ipswich, Mass.
 New Eng. Hist. Gen. Reg. Vols. 3, 17, 35, 44.
 Schofield's Ipswich Mass. Records.
 Ipswich Quarterly Court Records, Vols. 1 to 7 incl.
 History of Windham Co. Conn.—Ellen D. Larned.
 Ipswich, Mass. Records 1634-1650—Ed. by George Schofield.
 Antiquarian Papers, Ipswich.
 Vital Records of Windham Co., Conn.
 Grave Stones of Early New England—Harriett M. Forbes.
 Descendants of William Lamson of Ipswich, Mass.—William
 J. Lamson, M.D. 1917.
 Probate Records of Suffolk Co., Mass. Vol. 1.
 Founders of New England—Samuel G. Drake.
 Hinman's First Puritan Settlers of Conn.
 Early Conn. Marriages.
 History of 2nd Presby. Church, West Durham, N. Y.—Rev.
 Linus H. Fellows.
 History of Litchfield Co., Conn.
 History of Stonnington, Conn.
 History of Hadley, Mass.—Judd.
 Genealogy of the Fellows Family in manuscript, compiled by
 George M. Fellows.
 Compendium of American Genealogy—Vol. 4.
 History of Luzerne Co., Pa.
 History of Kalamazoo, Mich.
 Huxley Genealogy—Jared Huxley. 1901.
 Family Records.
 Diary of Mellona Fellows Fairchild.
 Sampler—Family Tree—Worked by Philena Fellows.
 Probate Records, Sharon, Litchfield Co., Conn.
 Stephens-Stevens Genealogy—Plowdon Stevens. 1909.
 Records Relating to the Early Hist. of Boston—F. S. Drake.
 1905.
 Marriage Records before 1699—William M. Clemens. 1926.
 A Record of the Descendants of Capt. John Ayres of Brookfield,
 Mass.—Wm. Henry Whitmore. 1870.

THE HUXLEY FAMILY.

Huxley Genealogy—Jared Huxley. 1901.
 Vital Records of Suffield, Conn.—The Barbour Collection.
 Conn. State Library.

The William L. Loomis Photostats of Vital Statistics of
 Suffield, in Conn. State Library.
 Hartford Land Distributions.
 New Eng. Hist. Gen. Reg., Vol. 12.
 Old Town Records of Canaan, Litchfield, Conn.
 Manwaring's Early Probate Records of Conn.
 History of Suffield—Sheldon—1888.
 Index of Ancestors and Roll of Members of the Society of
 Colonial Wars.
 Collected Records of Mass. Vol. 5.
 Private Papers of Maj. John Pychon of Suffield.
 Collected Records of Conn. (1665-1667)
 Emery's Hist. of the Ministry of Tauton, Mass. p. 37.

THE TRUMBULL FAMILY.

A Genealogical Chart of John Trumbull of Newcastle-on-Tyne
 Northumberland, Eng.—and of Rowley in the Colony of
 Mass. Bay.
 The Town of Roxbury, Mass.—Francis Drake.
 Rowley, Mass. Town Records.
 Contributions to a Trumbull Genealogy from Gleanings in
 English Fields—James Henry Lea, 1895.
 Records & Files of Mass. Colony Records.
 Ipswich, Mass. Court Records.
 Records & Files of the Quarterly Courts, Essex Co., Mass.
 History of Suffield—Sheldon, 1888.
 Old Windsor—Stiles.
 Genealogy of New England Families—Wm. R. Cutter.
 Roxbury Land and Church Records, pub. 1881.
 New England Hist. Gen. Reg. Vol. 38. Vol. 12, pp. 59-61.
 Middlesex Co. (Mass.) Deeds, p. 79.
 Savage's Genealogies of New England Families.
 Genealogy of New England Families—Wm. R. Cutter (Vol. 3).
 Early Settlers of Rowley Mass.—George B. Blodgett, A.M.
 1933.
 The William L. Loomis Photostats of Suffield Records—Conn.
 State Library.
 The Barbour Coll. of Vital Records of Suffield, Conn.—Conn.
 State Library.
 Suffield Births, Deaths, Marriages—Pychon Papers.
 The Huxley Genealogy—Jared Huxley. 1901.

THE TAYLOR FAMILY.

Springfield, Mass. Town Book, Vol. 1.

The Barbour Collection of Vital Records of Suffield.

The William L. Loomis Photostats of Suffield Vital Records.

The privately kept records of William and John Pychon of Hampshire Co., Mass.

Springfield Mass., old deeds.

History of Springfield Mass.—Mason A. Green.

First Century of the History of Springfield Mass.—Henry M. Burt.

History of Suffield—Hezekiah S. Sheldon, Vols. 1, 2.

Hampshire Co. Probate Records.

John Taylor of Hadley—E. O. Taylor.

Ancestry & Descendants of Rev. John Taylor of Deerfield, Mass.

John Taylor & his Descendants—Benj. F. Taylor.

The Huxley Genealogy—Jared Huxley. 1901.

THE COGAN ANCESTRY.

The William L. Loomis Photostats of Suffield Records.

Conn. Colony Public Records—Trumbull, Vol. 1.

Genealogical notes from Barnstable Families, Vol. 1.

Privately kept records of William and John Pychon, of Hampshire Co., Mass.

Barnstable Families—reprint of the Otis Papers.

Mass. Historical Coll. Vol. 8, 3rd series.

History of Dorchester, Mass.

Marriages before 1699—Ed. & Compiled by Wm. M. Clemens.

Hartford, Windsor and Fairfield Records—Compiled by E. Stanley Welles.

Wills of William Deane and William Cogan—Communicated by Wm. Deane, Esq., of London, Eng.

Hinman's Genealogy of Puritans.

THE NORTON ANCESTRY.

Mass. Bay Colony Records, Vol. 1.

Genealogy of New England Families—Vols. 1 & 4—W. R. Cutter.

Essex Institute Hist. Collections, Second Series, Vol. 1.

Essex Antiquarian Vols. 1, 2, 3, 4.

Barbour Collection Vital Records of Suffield.

William L. Loomis Photostats of Suffield Records.
 History of Suffield—Hezekiah Sheldon.
 Private records of Suffield—Pychon.
 Ipswich Quarterly Court Records & Files.
 Savage's New. Eng. Families.
 An Account of the First Church Built in Salem (Mass.) 1634.
 The Huxley Genealogy—Jared Huxley.
 Ipswich in the Mass. Bay Colony—T. F. Waters.
 Vital Statistics Salem, Vol. 2.
 Genealogy of the Norton Family—Wm. Henry Whitmore.
 Probate Court Records of Essex Co. Mass. Vols. 2, 3.
 Trumbull's History of Hartford Co., Conn. Vol. 2.
 Quarterly Court Records—Essex Co. Mass. Vol. 2.
 Hampshire Co. Mass., Probate Records.

THE BARBER FAMILY.

The Barber Genealogy—Ed. by Lillian M. Wilson, 1909.
 Early Records and Documents of and relating to Windsor—
 Hartford Hist. Society, 1930, by Matthew Grant.
 New Eng. Hist. Gen. Reg. Vol. 5 & 14, & 47 under Gillett.
 History of Ancient Windsor—Henry R. Stiles, M.D.
 Gillett Genealogy, found in Hist. of Dorchester, Mass.
 Hartford Probate Records—Manwaring.
 Hurd's Hist. of New London Co., Conn.
 Mass. Hist. Soc. Collections, 3rd series, Vol. 8.
 The Founders of New England—Samuel S. Drake, 1860.

THE SPENCER ANCESTRY.

Spencer Family Records—William Henry Spencer.
 New Eng. Hist. Gen. Reg. Vols. 3, 12, 13, 45, 46.
 Spencer Family Hist. and Gen.—Robert C. Spencer.
 The Thomas Spencer Family of Hartford, Conn. in the line of
 Samuel Spencer of Cromwell, Conn.—Frank Farnsworth
 Starr.
 Hartford Land Distributions.
 Mass. Col. Rec. Vol. 1, p. 369.
 Paige's History of Cambridge, Mass. p. 659.
 Huxley Genealogy—Jared Huxley.
 Essex County, Mass. Court Records.
 Proprietors Record of Cambridge, Mass. Vol. 1.
 Early Probate Court Records, Hartford, Conn.—Manwaring.
 Essex Co., Mass. Probate Records.

Conn. Hist. Collections—Barber.
Conn. Colony Public Records—Trumbull.
Goodwin's Genealogical Notes.
Conn. Hist. Society Collections, Vol. 1, pp. 16, 19, 20, 71, 91,
118, 120.
Trumbull's History of Hartford Co., Conn.

THE BEARDING ANCESTRY.

Conn. Land Distributions.
Conn. Colony Public Records—Trumbull.
Conn. Hist. Society Collections—Hartford, Vol. 6, pp. 24, 52,
53.
Trumbull's Hist. of Hartford Co., Conn., p. 230.
Manwaring's Early Conn. Probate Records.
Marriage Records before 1699—Ed. and Compiled by Wm. M.
Clemens.

THE ELTON FAMILY.

Middletown early town records, furnished by Frank F. Starr.
Brandford, Conn. Church Records.
Farmington, Conn. land records.
The Society of Colonial Wars.
Harwinton, Conn. Records.
Litchfield District Court records.
The Conn. Hist. Society Collections, Vol. 12.
Kensington Parish records.
Bailey's Early Church Marriages of Conn.
Julius Gay Manuscript records.
The Barbour Collection of Farmington records.
Barbour Coll. of Middletown records.
Canaan, Conn. town records.
Conn. History Makers—Ed. by Elias Robert Stevenson, Vol. 1.
The Baptist Encyclopedia—Ed. by William Cathcart, D.D.
The Biographical Encyclopedia, Rhode Island.
Trumbull's History of Hartford, Conn. Vol. 2.
Notes of the English Family of Eltons, collected by Dr. Romeo
Elton.
Data gathered by Mrs. Jennie Elton (Stevens) Mayo.
A Genealogical Account of the Mayo & Elton Families—
Charles Herbert Mayo, London, Eng.
Who's Who in America, 1934-1939.
Anderson's History of Waterbury, Conn. Vol. 2.

History of Litchfield Co., Conn.

Gravestone—Washington St. Burial Ground, Middletown, Conn.

Genealogy of the Prince Family—Frank A. Prince.

Photostats of settlement of estate of Ebenezer Elton, 3rd.

THE HALL ANCESTRY.

Upper Houses, Middletown—Charles Collard Adams.

The Halls of New Eng.—Rev. David B. Hall, A. M. 1883.

New Eng. Hist. Gen. Register, Vol. 14.

Savage's Dictionary of New England Families.

Hartford Land Distributions.

Early Conn. Probate Records—Manwaring.

Photostats of original wills, files of Conn. State Library.

Genealogical History of Conn. Vol. 4.

Inscriptions of tombstones in Riverside Burial Place, Middletown, Conn.

Barbour's Collections of Middletown Vital Records.

Conn. Hist. Society Collections—Vol. 21, Wyllys Papers.

Photostat of will of Richard Hall.

THE BRADLEY FAMILY.

Bradleys of Essex County—Elenor Bradley Peters.

Descendants of Isaac Bradley—Leonard Abram Bradley.

History of the Bradlee Family—Samuel Bradlee Doggett.

Savage's Dict. of New Eng. Families.

New Eng. Hist. Gen. Register, Vol. 47, pp. 358-9.

New England Families—Cutter, Vol. 4.

Bolton's American Armory.

New Haven Genealogical Magazine.

Early Settlers of Rowley, Mass.—Geo. B. Blodgett, A.M. 1933.

The Leete Genealogy.

A Narrative of the Griswold Family—Ruth Lee Griswold, 1931.

History of Guilford, Conn.

Probate Files, Conn. State Library.

New Haven Probate Records.

History & Antiquities of New Haven—John W. Barber.

Americana, Vol. 26.

THE GRISWOLD FAMILY.

Ancient Wethersfield—Stiles, Vol. 2, pp. 347-351.

A Narrative of the Griswold Family—Ruth Lee Griswold.
 Savage's Dict. of New Eng. Families.
 Black Hall Traditions and Reminiscences—Adeline Bartlett
 Allyn.
 Farmer's First Settlers of New England.
 Manwaring's Early Probate Records of Hartford Co., Conn.
 Trumbull's Conn. Public Records.
 The Salisbury Memorial Family Histories, Vol. 2.
 Griswold-Backus Family.
 Hartford Land Distributions.
 Boston Transcript of Oct. 3, 1928.
 Magazine of Am. History, Vol. II, p. 120.
 Probate Files—Conn. State Library.
 Conn. Hist. Society Collections. Vol. 21—Wyllys Papers, 1590-
 1796.

THE WARD ANCESTRY.

William Ward Genealogy—Charles Martyn.
 The New Eng. Hist. Gen. Reg. Vols. 14, 15.
 The Coe-Ward Memorial—Levi Elmore Coe. 1897.
 Conn. Colony Pub. Records—1706-1716—Hoadly.
 Early Conn. Probate Records, Hartford Dist.—Manwaring.
 Savage's Dict. of New England Families.
 History of Middlefield & Long Hill—Thomas Atkin. 1883.
 Gravestones in Riverside Burial Ground, Middletown, Conn.
 Middletown records, furnished by Frank Farnsworth Starr.
 Records from the Bible of William Ward, immigrant ancestor,
 sent by F. F. Starr.
 Rhode Island Historical Magazine, Vol. 7.
 Conn. Hist. Society Collections, Vol. 21, Wyllys Papers.
 The Plumbs—H. B. Plumb, 1893.
 Index of Ancestors and Roll of Members of the Society of
 Colonial Wars.
 Annals of Oxford, Conn.—Henry J. Galpin.
 Hoadly's Conn. Public Records, Vol. 4.
 Photostats of wills of Ward ancestors.

THE FENNER ANCESTRY.

Representative Men of R. I., Vol. 1.
 Fenner Genealogy—Hon. Theo. Foster.
 Connecticut Colony Records—J. Hammond Trumbull.
 Frank Farnsworth Starr, genealogist and family historian.

Atwater's History of the Colony of New Haven, pp. 598, 618.

THE TAPPAN ANCESTRY.

Savage's Dict. of New Eng. families.

Ancient Wethersfield—Stiles, 1904.

Historical Sketches of Milford, Conn.—Geo. Hare Ford.

Milford, Conn. Vital Records.

New Eng. Hist. Gen. Reg. Vol. 14, pp. 134, 139.

Conn. Hist. Collections—Barber.

Descendants of Abraham Toppan—Daniel Langdon Tappan, 1915.

My Ancestors in America—William Blake Pierce.

American Genealogist, Vol. 9.

Coe-Ward Memorial—Levi E. Coe.

History of Middlefield, Conn.—Thomas Atkin.

Early Conn. Probate Records—Manwaring.

Conn. Probate Files, Conn. State Library.

Conn. Triology—Marguerite Allis, 1935.

New Haven Gen. Mag.

Trumbull's Conn. Public Records, Vols. 1 and 2.

Conn. Hist. Collections, Vol. 21, Wyllys Papers, p. 190.

Hine Family Genealogy, p. 655—Judge Robert Clark Hine, 1898.

THE HARRIS ANCESTRY.

Hills Family—Compiled by John Wilson Hills.

History of Malden, Mass.—Corey.

Thomas Harris of Charlestown—George S. Porter.

Conn. Hist. Society Collections, Vol. 21, Wyllys Papers.

Records and Files of the Quarterly Courts of Essex Co., Mass., Vol. 1, p. 232.

Vital Statistics of Rowley, births, p. 90.

Early Settlers of Rowley, Mass.—Geo. Brainard Blodgett, A.M.

Rowley Mass. Town records, Vol. 1.

Index of Ancestors and Roll of Members of the Society of Colonial Wars.

Riverside Burial Ground, stones, Middletown, Conn.

Ancient Wethersfield, Vol. 2—Stiles.

The Essex (Mass.) Antiquarian Vol. 2, p. 166.

Wyman's Genealogies of Charlestown, Mass.

Savage's Dict. of New Eng. Families.

First Settlers of New England—Farmer.

Suffolk, Mass. Deeds, Vol. 1, p. 260.
 Conn. Colony Records, Vols. 1, 2, 3, 5—Trumbull.
 Manwaring's Early Conn. Probate Records, Hartford Dist.
 The New Eng. Hist. Gen. Reg. Vol. 2, p. 218-221; Vol. 14, p. 65.
 Harris Genealogy—Nathaniel Harris Morgan.
 Harris Family—Dwight James Harris, M.D. and Norman
 James Harris, Ph.D.
 Probate files, Conn. State Library.
 The Coe-Ward Memorial—Levi E. Coe.
 The Maverick Family—J. J. Greenwood.
 Charlestown (Mass.) Land Records, 1638-1802.
 Silver Cups of Colonial Middletown—Ralph Aldrich Christie.
 Old gravestones, Riverside Burial Ground, Middletown, Conn.

THE BARNES FAMILY.

Barnes Genealogy—Abel Tuttle Barnes. 1911.
 Barnes Genealogy—Rev. Geo. N. Barnes. 1903.
 American Ancestry.
 Savage's Dict. of New Eng. Families.
 Hinman's Early Settlers of Conn.
 Early Conn. Probate Records—Manwaring.
 The Coe-Ward Memorial—Levi E. Coe. 1897.
 New Eng. Hist. Gen. Reg. Vol. 2, p. 220; Vol. 9, p. 357; Vol.
 49, p. 110, 357.
 New Haven Gen. Magazine, Vol. 1.
 Trumbull's History of Hartford County, Conn., Vol. 1.
 Farmer's First Settlers of New England.
 Tombstones in Riverside and Washington Street Burial
 Grounds, Middletown, Conn.
 Barbour Coll. Vital Statistics, Middletown, Conn. State Lib.
 Atwater's History of the Colony of New Haven.
 Probate Files—Conn. State Library.

THE WELD ANCESTRY.

Under the Black Horse Flag—Isabel Anderson, Litt. D. 1926.
 Dr. Francis Minot Weld—His Life, Diaries and Letters—Sarah
 Swan (Weld) Blake.
 Guillim's Ancient Armory.
 Bolton's American Armory.
 Descendants of John Eliot (Apostle to the Indians)—Prepared
 by William Horace Eliot, Jr., A.B., A.M., L.L.B.
 New Eng. Hist. Gen. Reg. Vol. 6, p. 377; Vol. 7, p. 33; Vol. 36,

- pp. 371 and 405; Vol. 49, p. 496; Vol. 50, p. 516, Vol. 56, p. 179.
- History of Roxbury—Charles Mayo Ellis, 1847 (p. 134)
- Roxbury Land and Church Records, published 1881.
- Winthrop Papers, Vol. 11, pp. 227 and 336.
- Collected Winthrop Letters.
- Mass. Hist. Collections, Vol. 24, p. 144.
- Mass. Bay Colony Records, Vol. 1, p. 203, 205, 207, 217, 219.
- Plymouth Mass. Colony Records, Vol. 9, p. 196.
- The Town of Roxbury—Francis S. Drake—pp. 158, 439.
- Mass. Hist. Society, 5th Series, Vol. 1, Winthrop 3, pp. 409, 220, 258, 346, 341, etc. Vol. 2, p. 41.
- Transcriptions of the Rev. John Eliot's Church records of Roxbury.
- Pioneers of Mass.—Pope.
- The Weld Book, in the New Eng. Historical Soc. Library, Boston.
- Genealogies of New Eng. Families, Vol. 3, p. 1514.
- Savage's Dict. of New Eng. Families.
- History of the Weld Family from 1632 to 1878, written by Mrs. Charlotte Weld Fowler "at the advanced age of 86"—1879.
- Encyclopaedia Britannica.
- Marriage Records before 1699, Ed. & Compiled by Wm. M. Clemens.
- Farmer's First Settlers of New England.

THE HURLBUT FAMILY.

- Hurlbut Genealogy—Henry H. Hurlbut, 1888.
- Conn. Historical Soc. Collections Vol. 21, Wyllys Papers, pp. 1590, 1796.
- History of Ancient Wethersfield—Stiles 1904, Vols. 1 and 2.
- Savage's Dict. of N. E. Families.
- William Webb, Ancestry and Descendants—Capt. Richard H. Greene (1914).
- Mass. Historical Soc. Collections, Vol. 3, 3rd Series.
- New Eng. Hist. Gen. Reg. Vol. 4, p. 156; Vol. 11, p. 323; Vol. 18, p. 58; Vol. 38, Vol. 39, p. 51; Vol. 40, p. 156.
- Conn. Colony Public Records, Vols. 1, 2, 5, 10.
- History of Families of Old Fairfield—D. L. Jacobus, M.A.
- The Revolutionary Soldiers of Redding, Conn.—W. E. Gruman.

Index of Ancestors and Roll of Members of the Society of Colonial Wars.

Early Conn. Marriages, Book 4, p. 5.

Cothren's Ancient Woodbury, Vol. 3.

Caulkin's Hist. of New London, p. 358.

Hinman's Conn. Settlers, p. 170.

Data furnished by Frank F. Starr of Middletown, Conn.

Barbour's collection of Vital records of Farmington.

Kensington Vital Records furnished by E. Stanley Welles.

The Julius Gay Manuscript records of Kensington & Farmington.

Conn. Probate Files—State Library.

Farmington old town records, held in the Town Clerk's office.

Farmington, Conn., Vols. 4, 7, 9, 10, 13, 14, 15, 16, 21, 23.

Dr. Henry Skilton & His Descendants, (1921), p. 37.

Middletown Upper Houses—Charles C. Adams.

History of New Britain, p. 113.

William Webb, Ancestry and Descendants—Capt. Richard H. Greene.

THE COWLES FAMILY.

Coles Families—Thomas Coles. 1887.

The Cowles Gen.—Calvin D. Cowles, Vol. 1, 1929.

Julius Gay Mss. records of Kensington.

Probate Files—Conn. State Library.

New England Families—Cutter, Vol. 1.

New Eng. Hist. Gen. Register, Vol. 11, p. 323.

Gravestones Center Burial Lot, Hartford, Conn.

Early Conn. Probate Records—Manwaring.

Barbour Collection of Vital statistics of Farmington, and Kensington—Conn. State Library.

Hollister's Hist. of Conn. Vol. 1, p. 501.

Conn. Colony Records, Vol. 1, pp. 247-250, pp. 256-261.

THE STANLEY ANCESTRY.

Stanley Families of America—Israel P. Warren, D. D. 1887, Vol. 1.

Marriage Records before 1699—Ed. by Wm. M. Clemens. 1926.

New Eng. Hist. Gen. Reg., Vols. 3, 11, 13.

Savage's Genealogies of New Eng. Families.

Trumbull's Conn. Records, Vol. 1, p. 489.

Manwaring's Conn. Probate Records.

Hartford in Ye Olden Times—its first 30 years—Isaac Wm. Stuart.

Colonial Hist. of Hartford—Wm. DeLoss Love.

Cutter's New Eng. Families, Vol. 1.

Mass. Colonial Records, Vol. 1, p. 134.

Hartford Land Distributions, of the Conn. Hist. Society, Vol. 14.

Gravestones Central Burial Lot, Hartford, Conn.

THE WOODFORD FAMILY.

Savage's Hist. of New England Families.

Marriage Records before 1699—Wm. M. Clemens.

New Eng. Hist. Gen. Reg., Vols. 3, 11, 12, 38.

Americana, Vol. 26, p. 558. 1932.

Cutter's Genealogy of Western N. Y., Vol. 3.

Conn. Colony Public Records—Trumbull.

Hartford in the Olden Times—Its first 30 years—Isaac W. Stuart.

Colonial Hist. of Hartford—Wm. DeLoss Love.

Barbour Collection of Vital Statistics of Farmington.

Julius Gay Mss. Records of Farmington.

Genealogy of the Olmsted Family in America—Henry King Olmsted, M.D. 1912.

Transcriptions of Church Records by the Rev. John Eliot.

THE NEWELL FAMILY.

New Eng. Hist. Gen. Reg. Vols. 3, 11, 12.

The Newell Genealogy—Compiled by Mrs. Mary A. (Newell) Hall.

Manwaring's Conn. Probate Records.

THE OLMSTED FAMILY.

A Narrative of the Griswold Family—Ruth Lee Griswold. 1931.

Colonial History of Hartford—Wm. DeLoss Love.

Savage's Hist. of New Eng. Families.

New Eng. Hist. Gen. Reg. Vols. 3, 12.

Genealogy of the Olmsted Family in America—Henry King Olmsted, M.D. 1912.

Matthews American Armoury.

Manwaring's Conn. Probate Records.

THE FAIRCHILD FAMILY.

Land records of New Milford, Conn.
Probate files of New Milford.
History of Litchfield County, Conn.
Orcutt's History of New Milford and Bridgewater, Conn.
History of Stratford, Conn.—Samuell Orcutt.
History & Genealogies of Families of Old Fairfield—D. L. Jacobus, M.A.
Savage's History of New England Families, Vols. 1 & 2.
Land records furnished by D. L. Jacobus, M.A.
Conn. Colonial Public Records—Trumbull.
First Puritan Settlers of Conn.—Hinman.

THE JACKSON FAMILY.

Savage's Dict. of New Eng. Families.
History and Genealogies of Families of Old Fairfield—Jacobus.
Orcutt's History of Stratford.
Genealogy of the Jackson Family—Rev. H. P. Jackson.

THE STONE FAMILY.

The Stone Family—William Leete Stone, 2nd.
Orcutt's History of New Milford.
The Family of John Stone—Truman Lewis Stone. 1897.
Savage's Dict. of New Eng. Families.
Records of the Town of New Milford—furnished by the town Clerk, H. H. Peck.
Records from the Town books furnished by Mrs. J. E. C. Brush, Genealogist.
A History of the Plantation of Nenunkatuck and original Town of Guilford, Conn.—Bernard Christian Steiner, 1897.
Atwater's History of New Haven.
Probate Files in Conn. State Library.
Talcott's Guilford Genealogies.

THE KIRBY FAMILY.

The Bucks of Wetherfield—Albert H. Buck, 1909.
Origin, History & Genealogy of the Buck Family—Samuel Buck. 1917.

Savage's Dict. of New England Families.
 Hinman's First Puritan Settlers of Conn.
 New Eng. Hist. Gen. Reg., Vols. 12, 14.
 Middletown Upper Houses—Charles C. Adams.
 Barbour's Wethersfield records.
 Probate Files, Conn. State Library.
 The Kirbys of New England—Melatiah Everett Dwight. 1898.
 Early Probate Records of Conn.—Manwaring.
 Coe-Ward Memorial—Levi E. Coe.
 The Family of John Stone—William Leete Stone, 2nd. 1888.
 American Ancestry, Vol. 2, p. 67.
 American Genealogy, Vol. 9, p. 28.
 Conn. Colony Records—Trumbull.

THE DEWOLF FAMILY.

Charles D'Wolf of Guadaloupe, his ancestors and descendants,
 etc.—Rev. Calbrith B. Perry, D.D.
 Salisbury Memorial Family Histories and Genealogies, 1892,
 Vol. 2.
 New Eng. Hist. Gen. Register, Vols. 30, 31, 34, 39.
 Probate Files—Conn. State Library.
 Talcott's Guilford Vital Records.
 Savage's Dict. of New Eng. Families.
 Guillim's Display of Heraldry, 1679, p. 231.

THE CHITTENDEN FAMILY.

Men of Mark in Conn., Vol. 1—Osborn.
 The Chittenden Family—William Chittenden of Guilford,
 Conn. by Alvan Talcott, A.M., M.D., 1882.
 The Barbour Collection of Vital Records of Guilford.
 The Sheafe Family of Old and New England—Walter Kendall
 Watkins. 1901.
 Savage's Dictionary of New Eng. Families.
 Atwater's History of the Colony of New Haven.
 Trumbull's Conn. Pub. Records.
 Cutter's Genealogy of Western N. Y., Vol. 3.
 Connecticut Genealogies, Vol. 3.
 New Haven Colonial Records.
 Hist. of Greene County, N. Y. 1884.

THE SHEAFFE FAMILY.

Savage's Dict. of New Eng. Families.

The Sheafe Family of Old and New England—Walter K. Watkins.

The Chittenden Family by Dr. Alvin Talcott.

The "Who are you series", by Ruby Haskins Ellis, pub. in the Washington, D. C. Evening Star.

THE CANFIELD FAMILY.

History of Litchfield County, Conn.

A History of Thomas Canfield, and of Matthew Canfield in New Jersey—Frederick A. Canfield. 1897.

Barbour Collection of Vital records of New Milford.

Barbour Coll. of Vital records of Milford, Conn.

Savage's Dict. of New Eng. Families.

Orcutt's History of New Milford and Bridgewater, Conn. 1882.

Story of Ye Memorial as Told by Nathan Gillett Pond. 1889.

THE HINE FAMILY.

Genealogy and Hist. of Descendants of Thomas Hine of Milford, Conn., 1639.—Hon. Robert Clark Hine, Judge of Municipal Court, St. Paul, Minn. 1899.

Lambert's History of the New Haven Colony.

Atwater's History of the Colony of New Haven.

Seymour (Conn.) Past and Present, p. 468.

History of New Milford—Orcutt.

The Tuttle Genealogy, pp. 483, 484.

Hoadly's Colonial Records, Vol. 2, pp. 209, 265.

Barbour Collection of Vital Records of Milford.

Historical Sketches of Milford—George Hare Ford, 1914.

THE PECK FAMILY.

Genealogical History of the Descendants of Joseph Peck—Ira B. Peck. 1868.

The New Haven Genealogical Reg., Vols. 6, 7.

Genealogies of Conn.

Hinman's First Puritan Settlers of Conn.

Barbour's Collection of Vital Records of Milford, Conn.

The Story of Ye Memorial as told by Nathan Gillett Pond.

Tombstones in Milford, Conn.—Nathan G. Pond.

Mr. D. L. Jacobus, special records for compiler.

Savage's History of New Eng. Families.

THE CAMP FAMILY.

Hinman's Puritan Settlers of Conn.
Barbour Collection of Vital Records of Milford, Conn.
Savage's Dict. of New Eng. Families.
New Eng. Hist. Gen. Reg. Vol. 40, p. 269, Vol. 48, pp. 396-399.
Atwater's History of the Colony of New Haven, p. 644.
Tombstones in Milford, Conn.—Nathan G. Pond.
Coe-Ward Memorial—L. E. Coe.
Conn. Genealogies.
Seymour (Conn.) Past and Present—

THE BEARD FAMILY.

The Story of Ye Memorial as told by Nathan G. Pond.
Genealogy of the Descendants of Martha Beard of Milford,
Conn.—Ruth Beard. 1915.
Historical Sketches of Milford (Conn.)—George H. Ford.
Atwater's History of New England, p. 641.

THE MORRIS FAMILY.

Family Records.
Bible Records of Lafayette Morris.
Civil War Records of Union Armies.
Old family letters.
U. S. Census records for Counties of Ohio and Iowa.
History of Union Co., O.
History of Preble Co., O.
Bible records of Joseph Morris.
Salter's History of Monmouth Co., N. J.
New Jersey Archives, 1st series, Vol. 4.
Representative Clevelanders.
Who's Who In America. 1934-1939.
Research by Mrs. Elizabeth Satterthwaite of Trenton, N. J.,
1938.
Genealogy of the Morris Family—Mrs. Lucy Ann Morris Car-
hart, Edited by Chas. A. Nelson, A.M., pub. 1911.
Burke's Commoners, Vol. 3, p. 232.
The Morris Family of Morrisania—W. W. Spooner.
The Morris Family of Philadelphia—Descendants of Anthony
Morris—Robert C. Moon, M.D.

THE TURNER AND WALDORF FAMILIES.

Family records.

Genealogical records of Salter's History of Monmouth and
Ocean Counties, N. J.

Guillum's Ancient Armoury.

Snell's History of Sussex and Warren Counties, N. J.

Pioneer Women of the Western Reserve.

Histories of Mahoning and Trumbull Counties, Ohio.

History of Medina County, O.

Early Germans of New Jersey—Theodore F. Chamber.

The Whipple House, 1640.

Historical Society, Ipswich, Mass.

Floyd and Melona (Turner) Morris.

Photograph made in 1873.

Floyd (Morris) Waddell.

Born July 2, 1888, died March 24, 1940.

Youngest child of Floyd and Melona (Turner) Morris.

Sampler worked by Philena (Fellows) Cook.

Now in the possession of Mr. Eduard L. Cook.

Laurentia E. (Fellows) Uttley.

and two of her children,

Clara E. and a younger child.

Rev. Linus H. and Emiline A. (Denison) Fellows.

*Philena (Turner) Frizzell and her
brother Lewis E. Turner.*

Evander V. Turner.

William S. Turner.

Ernest W. Fellows, B.A., M.A.

Superintendent of Gloucester, Mass., Schools.

Rodmann M. Fellows, B.A., B.S.

Philena (Fellows) Cook.

Adeline (Fellows) Benedict

Lucius and Amelia (Fellows) Lincoln.

*Mr. J. P. Elton,
Waterbury, Conn.*

*The Daniel Harris Cup.
Made by John Dixwell.*

*Stone of Anna (Ward) Elton
Old Washington Street Cemetery,
Middletown, Conn.*

John Turner (1786-1873).

*Little horse hair trunk with date 1784 on bottom.
Gun and powder horn carried by John Turner in War of 1812.*

James and Marion E. (Fairchild) Turner.

Giles Clark Turner.

George Morris (1797-186-).

Joseph and Elizabeth (?) Morris.

Manley Tucker Morris.

*Clyde Tucker Morris,
Professor Civil Engineering,
Ohio State University.*

*Lydia Newman (Morris) Courtright, husband and
three children.*

Marshall T. Morris.

*Charles Wesley Morris.
Killed in action July 22, 1864, Atlanta, Ga.
Buried in the National Cemetery, Marietta, Ga.*

*Coat of Arms of the family of
William Morris, Tintern Manor, Wales.*

Charles M. Morris.

*Viola (Morris) Wack
and her children.*

Two Illustrations not given:

Melona E. (Turner) Morris —Frontispiece

The Weld Coat of Arms

INDEX OF NAMES

(Numbers refer to page)

- | | | |
|--|---|--|
| ABBOTT
Esther, 207. | ALPOCK
Elizabeth (Rhinehart),
258.
Mary Ann, 258.
Matthias, 258.
William, 258. | ASHLEY
Elizabeth (Rees), 285.
Hannah (), 285.
Ophelia Adelaide, 285.
Phoebe (Howe), 285.
Wheeler E., 285.
William, 285.
William Howe, 285. |
| ALDERMAN
Almon, 241.
Hattie E. (Reed), 241. | ANDERSON
Albert C., 95.
A. M., 95.
Clara E. (Turner), 95.
Larz, Mr. and Mrs., 175-
176.
Lillian Ione Turner, 95. | ASTWOOD
Capt., 235. |
| ALLAM
Grace, 2. | ANDREWS
Abigail (), 142.
Eunice, 56.
John, 30; 38; 216.
John (Corporal), 39.
Nettie, 250.
Thomas, 216.
William, 142. | ATHELSTAN
King of Eng., 264. |
| ALLEN
Albert, 243.
Alva A., 323.
Alva Wayne, 323.
Arthur Bartlett, 70-71.
Ben, 243.
Blanche (Hale), 243.
Clark, 329.
Carrie May, 243.
Carolyn (Redman), 71.
Don, 243.
Doris M. (Frost), 323.
Dorothy, 243.
George, 243.
Jessie (Stewart), 243.
Lillie Evadne (Burbeck),
70-71.
Lucile, 71.
Margaret, 243.
Margaret (Turner), 243.
Norma Jean, 323.
Olivia (Oviatt), 243.
Robert, 71.
Xmanthus S., 243. | ANDROS
Gov., 233. | AYERS, EYRES, etc.
Abigail (Fellows), 41;
42; 43.
Ebenezer, 43.
Edward, 43.
Ephraim, 43.
Jabez, 43.
John (Capt.), 25; family
of, 42-43.
John, 30; 31; 32; 41; 43.
Joseph, 43; 46.
Mark, 43.
Mary, 43.
Mary, wife of William
Fellows, 25; 31; 32.
Nathaniel, 43.
Samuel, 37; 38; 41; 42;
43.
Stephen, 43.
Susannah, 31; 43.
Thomas, 43.
William or Wry, 43. |
| ALLING
Ellen (Bradley), 155.
John, 155. | APPLETON
John, Sr., 46. | |
| ALLISON
Eva (Morris), 279.
Mr., 279. | ARCHER
Henry, 33. | |
| ALMY
Ancestry, 263.
Ann, 271.
Annis, 271.
Audrey, 271.
Catherine, 271.
Christopher, 271.
Elizabeth, 267; 271; 272.
Elizabeth (Cornell), 271.
Job, 271.
John, 271.
William, 271. | ARMSTRONG
George C., 327.
Jessie, 327.
Jessie (), 327. | |
| | ARNELL
Alyce Lucile, 282.
Claud William, 281.
Grace Fay (Morris),
281.
Martha, 282.
Peter, 282.
Velma J., 281. | |
| | ARNOLD
Elizabeth Jane, 110.
Frances (Smith), 110.
Kate Kellogg (Fair-
child), 110.
LeRoy Morris, 110.
Llewellyn, 110.
Margaret Day (Brad-
ley), 110.
Morris Fairchild, 110. | BACON
Andrew, 185.
Benjamin, 149.
Elizabeth (Morris) Stan-
ley, 185.
Francis, Sir, 149.
Haunah, 149.
Nathaniel, 215.
Rhoda (Miller), 149. |
| | | BADGELY
Rev. O. P., 348. |
| | | BALCOM
Charles, 314.
Cora, 314.
Jenny May, 314. |

- BALDWIN**
 Bushnell, 211.
 Daniel, 234.
 Mary (), 164.
 Samuel, 211.
 Timothy, 164.
- BARBER**
 Ancestral line of, 130.
 Family history, 139-140.
 Bathsheba (Coggins), 136; 137.
 Jane, Joan or Joanne, (), 140.
 John, 136; 137; 140.
 Josiah or Josias, 140.
 Mary (Coggins), 136.
 Mercy, 136; 138; 140.
 Samuel 136; 140.
 Sarah, 140.
 Thomas, Family of, 139-140.
 Thomas, 138; 140.
- BARCLAY**
 Alderman of London, 174.
- BARKER**
 Helen E. (Knapp), 70.
 James, 33.
 Walter, 70.
- BARNARD**
 Abigail, 4.
- BARNES**
 Ancestry, 146.
 History of, 170-171.
 Abigail, 168; 170; 171.
 Daniel, 170.
 Elizabeth (), 170.
 Elizabeth, 170.
 Elizabeth (Stow), 170.
 Isabella (), 171.
 James, 171.
 John, 170.
 Martha, 170.
 Mary (), 168; 170.
 Mary (Tappin), 170.
 Maybe or Maibe, 170.
 Mercy, 170.
 Thomas, 168.
 Family of, 170-171.
- BARTLETT**
 Josiah, 71.
 Richard, 33.
- BATCHTELL**
 Alice Catherine, 333.
 Arlene, 334.
 Betty Jean, 333.
 Clarence R., 333.
 Imogene M. (Morris), 333.
 Irene, 334.
- Kenneth C., 333.
 Pauline Rachel, 333.
- BAUMGARDNER**
 Daniel X., 341.
 Gerald Earl, 342.
 Gerald T., 341.
 Mary Evelyn (Saum), 341.
 Phyllis Jean, 342.
 Thelma V. (Hines), 341.
- BAILEY or BAYLEY**
 James, 33.
 John, 33.
- BEACH**
 Benjamin, 203.
 Hannah, 203.
 John, 203.
 Sarah (Fairchild), 205.
- BEARD**
 Ancestry, 197.
 Family of, 235.
 James (?), 235.
 Jeremy, 235.
 John (Capt.), 235.
 Martha (), 233.
 Family of, 235.
 Sarah, 231; 233.
 Thos., 235.
- BEARDING**
 Ancestral line of, 130.
 Abigail (Andrews), 142.
 Nathaniel, Family of, 141; 142.
 Sarah, 131; 141; 142.
- BEARDSLEY**
 Bennett, 199.
 Chloe (Fairchild), 199.
- BEATON**
 James, 101.
 Julia (Kelley), 101.
 Mary Elizabeth, 100.
- BECK**
 Alma (Clark), 329.
 Ehrman, 329.
 Horatio, 329.
 Klova Jean, 329.
 Nellie (Straley), 329.
 Norma Fay, 329.
- BECKER**
 Fred, 113.
 Mary A. (Gable), 113.
- BEEMAN**
 Cleora Esther, 76.
 Emma B. (Fellows), 76.
 George W., 76.
 James, 76.
 Mabel Nora, 76.
 Margaret, 76.
- Marie (Fitzgerald), 76.
 Mildred Emma, 76.
 Walter Scott, 76.
 Wilna, 76.
- BEHLIN**
 A. C. (M. and Mrs.), 107.
 Virginia Anne, 107.
- BELDING**
 Samuel, 3.
- BENAVIDEZ**
 Cleo J. (Shelton), 328.
 Sonny, 328.
 Theodore, 328.
- BENEDICT**
 Adeline (Fellows), 115-116.
 Annamae Coila, 81.
 Arthur King, 116.
 Bertha (Buehl), 81.
 Bessie Pearl (Adset), 82.
 Betsey (Dart), 115.
 Caroline, 115.
 Charles Hervey, 80; 82.
 Clara Evadne (Uttley), 79-83.
 Clara Katherine, 81.
 Clarence Augustus, 83.
 DeWayne, Percy, 81.
 Edith Louise (Brett), 116.
 Edna Evadne, 83.
 Eliza Laurentia, 80.
 Eliza (Robinson), 79.
 Elma Gladys, 83.
 Elnora Blanche, 83.
 Ernest Edmund, 83.
 Esther, 83.
 Ethel May, 80; 82.
 Gary Clarence, 83.
 Hattie Pearl, 82.
 Herbert Clarence, 80; 83.
 Hervey Jones, 79.
 Howard Addison, 116.
 Jennie Blanche (Logue) Buck, 82.
 Jennie Lavinna, 82.
 John Thomas, 115.
 Junior (Percy H.), 81.
 Katharine May (Pudwell), 81.
 Kenneth LeRoy, 83.
 Leon Robert, 80.
 Lydia Evadne, 80; 81.
 Mabel Atlanta, 80; 83.
 Mary (Brown), 83.
 Mary J. (King), 116.
 Mary Louise, 116.
 Mary Rae (Spink), 83.
 Maud Elizabeth, 80; 83.
 Pearl Cleo, 81.

- Percy Hervey, 81.
Raymond Livingston, 80; 81-82.
Ruby (Downey), 116.
Simeon Raymond Jones, 79.
Verl Delbert, 82.
William, 79; 115.
William Addison, 84; 115-116.
William Carleston or Carleton, 116.
Wilson, 83.
- BENNETT**
Albert, 318.
Belle, 293.
Charles, 292.
David Benjamin, 318.
Dora, 293.
Elizabeth (Painter), 292.
Henry, 35.
Madge Pauline (Faust), 318.
Nellie (Harley), 318.
Rachel (Brown), 292.
Timothy S., 292.
Wesley, 293.
Zahel, 318.
- BENSON**
Sarah, 287.
- BEVINS**
Walter, 304.
- BIGGS**, John, 8.
- BILLINGS**, Samuel, 3.
- BISHOP**
Ebenezer, 221.
John, 219.
Thomas, 33.
- BISSELL**
Capt. Warren, 247.
- BLACKMAN**
Mr., 201.
- BLOTT**
Ancestry, 147.
Mary, 186.
Robert, 186.
- BLUE**
Rev. Father, 278.
- BOARDMAN** or **BOREMAN**, etc.
Joanna, 40.
Thomas, 40; 221.
- BOSTWICK**
Benag, 212.
Hannah, 212.
Ruggles, 213.
- BOXER**
Rev. Salmon, 219.
- BRADLEY** or **BRADLEE**
Ancestry, 145.
Family of, 155-156.
Abigail, 156.
Ann, 156.
Daniel, 155; 156.
Elizabeth (), 155; 156.
Ellen ("dau. alling"), 155.
Esther, 156.
Esther or Hester (Griswold), 149; 156; 157.
Hannah (Tuttle), 156.
Joshua, 155.
Mary, 156.
Mary (), 156.
Nathan, Family of, 155-156.
Nathan, 149; 155; 157.
Nathan Noah, 156.
Patience, 149; 156.
Stephen, 155; 156.
William, 155.
- BRADSHAW**
Daniel, 199.
- BRAGG**
Thomas, 13.
- BRANDENBURGER**
Anna, 298.
- BRANNON**
Blanche, 336.
Floyd, 336.
Jane (Hulse), 335.
Joseph, 335.
Kathryn, 335.
Mary Emma, 336-337.
Minnie (Davis), 336.
Richard, 335.
Sarah (), 335.
- BRAUN**
Carl F., 309.
Charles, 309.
Charles Erwin, 309.
Letha Mae (Morris), 309.
Martha Jane, 309.
Rosina (Kurfess), 309.
- BRIDGES**
Edmund, 16.
Obadiah, 45.
- BRIGGS**
C. Lee, 248.
Clifford, 248.
Mary (Brown), 248.
- BRODRICK**
Evans, 95.
- Jennie, 95.
Susan (Hays), 95.
- BROOKE**
Lord, 179.
- BROUNSON** or **BROWNSON**
Abigail (Jackson), 207.
Chloe, 182.
Cornelius, 207.
Salmon, 182.
— (Hurlbut), 182.
- BROWN**
Addie M. (Horton), 120.
Berlin Horton, 120.
Clara, 248.
Cornelius, 120.
Elwin G., 283.
Grace Marion, 120.
Helen Eidola (Shockley), 283.
Helen Jean, 283.
I. S., 248.
John, 9; 41.
Josephine (Ganyard), 248.
Laura Edna (Cosman), 120.
Mary M., 248.
Morris Elwin, 283.
Nathaniel, 4.
Paul Gilchrist, 283.
Richard E., 248.
Robert Frank, 283.
Vernabelle, 120.
- BROWNE** or **BROWN**
Ebenezer, 42.
Elizabeth, 42.
John, 42.
Jonathan, 42.
Josiah, 42.
Mary (Fellows), 42.
Mary, 42.
Nicholas, 42.
Phebe, 42.
- BRUNAGE**
Elvin, 243.
Frances M. (Sanford), 243.
- BRUNTON**
Anna, 309.
Elizabeth (Champlin), 309.
Robert, 309.
- BRUSH**
Mrs. J. E. C., 198.
- BUCK**
Donald George, 80.
Ellis Harold, 80.
Emanuel, 215.

- Gladys M. (Zunkel), 80-81.
 Jeanette Mae, 80.
 John Ezra, 80.
 Mary (Kirby), 215.
 Maryella Eliza, 80.
 Naomi Gladys, 80.
- BUCKLEY**
 Clarissa, 93.
 William, 9.
- BURBECK**
 Lillie Evadne, 70-71.
 William P., 70.
- BURGE or BURDGE**
 Jonathan, 267.
 Joseph, 268.
 Mary (Morris), 267.
 Sarah (Morris), 268.
- BURNAM, BURNHAM, or BURNON**
 Grace (Franklin), 87.
 G. W., 87.
 Thomas, 17 ; 29 ; 35.
- BURSE**
 Charles S., 83.
 Harlie James, 84.
 Josephine Cleora, 84.
 Lulu F. (Uttley), 83.
 Nola Theora, 84.
 Velora Franc, 84.
- BURWELL**
 Alice (Heath), 230.
 John, 230.
 Samuel, 230.
- BUTEAU**
 Mr. William, 55.
- BUTTLER**
 Floy E. (Carpenter), 253-254.
 Halle M., 254.
 Sylvia Sue, 254.
 William D., 254.
 Wilma M., 254.
- BYINGTON**
 John, 221.
- BYRES**
 David, 323.
 Ernest, 323.
 Ethel B. (Corwin), 322.
 Helen, 323.
- CADWELL, Jerusha,**
 152.
- CAMP or CAMPE**
 Ancestry, 197.
 Family of, 232-234.
 Abigail, 234.
 Catherine Thompson, 233.
- John, 232 ; 233 ; 234.
 John "the elder", 232.
 Joseph, 234.
 Mary, 231 ; 234.
 Mehitable Briscoe, 233.
 Nicholas, 232 ; 233.
 Family of, 233-234.
 Nicholas, Jr., 164 ; 231 ; 232 ; 233 ; 235.
 Family of, 233-234.
 Richard, 232.
 Samuel, 233 ; 234.
 Sarah, 234.
 Sarah (Beard), 231 ; 233.
 Sarah (), 232.
 William, 232.
- CANFIELD**
 Ancestry, 196-197.
 Family of, 224-227.
 Abigail, 224 ; 226.
 Abigail (Peck), 213 ; 226.
 Alice, 225.
 Alice (Hine), 225 ; 228.
 Ann, 227.
 Azariah, 225.
 Betsey M. (Turner), 242.
 Elizabeth, 224.
 Hannah, 224 ; 226.
 Heth, 227.
 Ithamar, 226.
 Jemima, 225.
 Jeremiah, 224-225 ; 227 ; 229.
 John, 227.
 Joseph, 225.
 Judson, 226.
 Judson W., 242.
 Mary, 213 ; 224 ; 225 ; 226.
 Mehetable, 224.
 Phebe (Crane?), 224.
 Phebe, 224.
 Samuel, 213 ; 225 ; 226 ; 231.
 Family of, 225-227.
 Samuel, Jr., 212 ; 213 ; 226.
 Sarah, 224.
 Thomas, 224 ; 225.
 Thomas, Jr., 224 ; 225.
 Zerubbabel, 225.
 Zeruiah, 225.
- CARHART**
 Lucy Ann (Morris), 264.
- CARPENTER**
 Alyce I., 253.
 Charles R., 253.
 Ernest E., Family of, 253.
 Floy E., 253-254.
 Floyd R., 253.
 Hal W., 253.
- Idalia L. (Turner), 253-254.
 Katie A. (Schroder), 253.
 Mae E., 253.
 Rena E., 253.
- CARSON**
 Betty, 113.
 Charles, 113.
 Charles C., 113.
 Donald, 113.
 Florence (Cook), 113.
 John Harold, 113.
 Martha Luella, 113.
- CARTWRIGHT**
 Bethia, 138.
- CASKEY**
 James, 348.
 Rebecca (Chrisman), 348.
 Susan Maria, 348.
- CASTLE**
 Samuel, 203.
 Susannah () Fairchild, 203.
- CHAPMAN**
 Edward, 31 ; 42.
 F. W., 157.
 Henry (Rev.) 68 ; 91.
 Mary (Symonds), 42.
 Robert, 179 ; 180.
- CHARLES I**
 King of England, 265.
- CHARLTON**
 Hazel M. (Turner), 107.
 Laura A. (Shook), 107.
 Maylon, 107.
 Pauline, 107.
 Thomas Spencer, 107.
- CHASE**
 Charles, 81.
 Glenn Charles, 81.
 Laura Luceil, 81.
 Lydia E. (Benedict), 81.
 Merle Evadne, 81.
- CHENEY or CHENY**
 William, 215.
- CHEPLIN**
 Clement, 215.
 Sarah (Hinds), 215.
- CHILD or CHILDS**
 Dick, 311.
 Edith, 249.
 Merle, 311.
- CHITTENDEN**
 Ancestry, 196.
 Family of, 219-220.
 Benjamin, 221.

- Cornelius, 221.
 Deborah, 221.
 Elizabeth, 220.
 Elizabeth (Stevens), 220.
 Hannah, 220 ; 221.
 Joanna (Sheaffe), 220 ; 223.
 Joanna, 220.
 John, 220.
 Jonathan, 221.
 Joseph, 210 ; 219 ; 220 ; 221.
 Mary, 210 ; 219 ; 220 ; 221.
 Mehitable, 221.
 Mehitable (Price), 210 ; 219.
 Nathaniel, 220 ; 221.
 Patience (Stone), 210.
 Robert, 219.
 Sarah, 221.
 Sarah (), 220.
 Simeon B. (Hon.), 220.
 Thomas, 220.
 William, 219-220 ; 221.
- CHOATE, CHOTT**
 John, 9 ; 38.
- CHRISTIE**
 Rev. Ralph A., 169.
- CHURCH**
 Charles, 318.
 Daniel, 318.
 Margie (Faust), 318.
 Sarah (Hayes), 318.
- CHURCHILL**
 Byron, 280.
 Edith I. (Morris), 280.
 Esther J. (Diltz), 280.
 Fred A., 280.
 Robert Morris, 280.
 Virginia Lee, 280.
- CLAP, CLAPP**
 Barbara, 175.
 Edward, 175.
 Nicholas, 175.
- CLARK**
 Alma, 329.
 Alton Bertie, 329.
 Benard, 328.
 Delane Owen, 329.
 Edward, 328.
 Elsie (Turner), 242.
 Francis, 328.
 Francis Owen, 329.
 George, 332.
 George Collison, 329.
 Giles, 242.
 Ex. Gov., 119.
 Helen (Shelton), 328.
 Irene Ballot, 328.
- Irma Ballot, 328.
 Joisa (Miller), 328.
 John Henry, 328.
 John H., 332.
 Joyce Ann, 329.
 Kansas Viola (Court-right), 327-329.
 Laura A., 119.
 Lester Ivan, 328.
 Lillie Newman, 327.
 Louise (Morris), 332.
 Lydia (Ralls), 329.
 Marie (Buesing), 328.
 Maria L. (Larter), 329.
 Minerva (Wright), 332.
 Nellie M. (Courtright), 329.
 Noah T., 119.
 Patricia, 328.
 Pearl Faye, 328.
 Rose (Buesing), 328.
 Thomas, 327.
 Thomas Bruce, 328.
 Wilhelmina, 328.
 Zana M. (Reese), 329.
- CLERK**
 Mr. William, 8.
- COATES**
 John, Col., 109.
 Lucy Anne (Weld), 109.
 Mary Ann, 109.
- COBITT, Mr., 13.**
- COE**
 Daniel, 69.
 Sally, 69.
- COFFIN**
 Mr., 20.
- COGAN, COGGIN, COGGINS, ETC.**
 Ancestral line, 129.
 History of, 136-137.
 Bathsheba, 136 ; 137.
 John, 136.
 Martha, 136 ; 137.
 Mary, 136.
 Ruth, 136.
- COGGWELL, COGGSWELL**
 Edward, 13.
- COLE, COLES**
 Altje Corneliipe, 272.
 Kathryn B., Mrs., 335.
 Robert, 8.
- COLLINS.**
 John, 169.
- COMEGYS**
 Charles, 330.
 Nora, 330.
 Opal, 330.
- COMSTOCK**
 Samuel, 211.
- CONKLING**
 Alfred A. (M. D.), 255.
 Elmer A., 255.
 Edna M. (Scott), 255.
 Emily A. (Turner), 255.
- CONLEY**
 Archie Brown, 330.
 Artie C. (Glenn), 330.
 Marcille Jeanette, 330.
 Nancy Ellen, 330.
 Royal Golden, 330.
 Vernetie (Golden), 330.
- CONRAD**
 Albert B., 249.
 Arminda (Ganyard), 249.
 Don N., 249.
 Edith (Child), 249.
 Elva M., 249.
 Natalie, 249.
 Winifred M., 249.
- COOK, COOKE**
 Abigail T. (Lincoln), 113.
 Clara E. (McKnight), 113.
 Edie Belle, family of, 113-114.
 Edward, 112.
 Edward L., Family of, 113.
 Elizabeth (), 168.
 Florence, 113.
 Frances Evadne, 71.
 Ella Evadne (Gates), 71.
 Frank, 71.
 Joseph Hernanda, 112 ; 117 ; 118.
 Family of, 112-114.
 Lieut., 39.
 Philena Elton, 113.
 Philena (Fellows), 112-114.
 Samuel, 168.
- COON**
 John, 58.
- COPLEY**
 Ruth (Cogan) Taylor, 136.
 Thomas, 136.
- CORNELL**
 Ancestry, 263.
 Elizabeth, 271 ; 272.
 Rebecca (Briggs), 271.
 Thomas, 271 ; 272.
- CORWIN**
 Arthur C., 322.
 Azillie, 322 ; 323.

Bryant Eugene, 322.
 Charles Emerson, 322.
 Doris M. (Jaquis), 102.
 Dwight Emerson, 322.
 Elmer, 102.
 Elsie M. (Jackson), 322.
 Estelle, 322.
 Ethel B., 322.
 Eva Irene (Edwards),
 322.
 Frances, 102.
 Grace (Brenneman),
 322.
 Harold Denton, 322.
 Helen Beth, 102.
 Helen Elizabeth, 322.
 Homer Emerson, 322.
 Lena, 322.
 Leo, 322.
 Lillian, 322.
 Lucy Ella (Gantt), 322.
 Mamie E. (Cooper), 322.
 Mary Idell, 322.
 Pearl (Davis), 322.
 Richard E., 322.
 Ruth, 322.
 Samuel, 321.
 Sarah Bran (Morris),
 321-323.
 Vera Maxine, 102.
 William Forest, 322.

COURTRIGHT, KORT- REGT

Aaron, 325.
 Allen, 327.
 Alvira Grace, 330.
 Appolonia, 324.
 Arien, 324.
 Bernice, 327.
 Bettie, 327.
 Burr, 327.
 Burr Emery, 326-327.
 Clarence Leroy, 326.
 Daisy May, 330.
 Daniel, 325.
 Delane Owen, 329.
 Elizabeth M. (Crowley),
 330.
 Esther (), 324.
 Esther (Kuhn), 329.
 Eunice Esther, 327.
 Florence Irene, 326.
 Floyd Wesley, 325-330.
 George, 324.
 Gilbert, Sr., 324.
 Gilbert, 324.
 Gilbert George, 327.
 Grace (Allen), 327.
 Harriett, 324.
 Hendrik, 324.
 Ilah Mabel, 326.
 Irene (Doney), 326.

Irene (Truesdall), 326.
 Jan, 324.
 Jessie (Armstrong), 327.
 Jessie Cloey, 330.
 John, 325.
 Kansas Viola, 325 ; 327.
 Family of, 327-329.
 Lydia N. (Morris),
 Family of, 324-330.
 Lydia (Niederer), 326.
 Mabel, 26.
 Maria (Vredenburg),
 24.
 Mary, 24.
 Myrtle M. (Frank), 326.
 Nellie Mabel, 329.
 Noria, 324.
 Opal (Comegys), 330.
 Oscar Francis, 330.
 Paul Wesley, 327.
 Petrus, 325.
 Phyllis Esther, 327.
 Reece Jones, 325 ; 329-
 330.
 Reuben, 325.
 Rita Lurene, 326.
 Ruth, 327.
 Ruth Annie, 327.
 Samuel, 324.
 Walter Roy, 326.

COVENHOVEN, VAN COVENHOVEN or CONOVER

Ancestry, 263.
 Family of, 272-273.
 Alice, 273.
 Altje Cornelijs (Cole),
 272.
 Azariah, 273.
 Benjamin, 273.
 Benjamin G., 273.
 Eleanor, 273.
 Garret, 272.
 Garret B., 273.
 Jacob, 272.
 Jannetje (Montfoort),
 272.
 John I., 272.
 Joseph, 273.
 Katy, 273.
 Lena, 273.
 Lydia (Forman), 273.
 Mary, 273.
 Nellie, 268.
 Peter, 272.
 William, 272 ; 273.
 Wolfhert Gerrelson, 272 ;
 273.

COWLES

Ancestry, 147.
 Family of, 183-184.
 Abigail, 184.

Abigail (Stanly), 183 ;
 185.
 Abigail (Woodford), 182 ;
 184 ; 187.
 Caleb, 182 ; 183 ; 184 ;
 187.
 Daniel, 184.
 Elizabeth, 184.
 Esther or Hester, 150 ;
 182 ; 183 ; 184 ; 187.
 Hannah, 183 ; 184 ; 185.
 Hannah (), 183.
 Hezekiah, 184.
 Isaac, 184.
 John, 183 ; 184.
 Joseph, 184.
 Mercy, 184.
 Nathaniel, 184.
 Samuel, 183-184 ; 185.
 Sarah, 183 ; 184.
 Susannah, 184.
 Timothy, 184.
 Timothy (Maj.), 183.

CRABBE

Elizabeth M. (Mansfield),
 305.
 Thomas G., 305.

CRAFT

Anna, 95.
 Floyd, 95.
 Gerald Samuel, 95.
 Jeanne Marie, 95.
 Lilian Ione (Turner or
 Anderson), 95 ; 96.
 Samuel, 95.

CRAIG

Katherine, 202.

CRANE

Arthur, 111.
 Auverna (Smith), 111.
 Benjamin, 224.
 Grace (Whittaker), 111.
 Henry, 224.
 Lionel Hatch, 111.
 Martha (Hatch), 111.
 Phebe, 224.

CRAWFORD

William, 268.

CROMWELL

Oliver, 265.

CROSIER

Alfred A., 254.
 Anna Mary, 255.
 Clara (Turner), 254-255.
 Edith M., 254.
 Gertrude M., 255.
 Mary (Averill), 255.
 Paul C., 255.

- CROSS**
Ame, Amye, or Annie, 47.
Robert, 47.
- CROWLEY**
Cloney (), 330.
Elizabeth M., 330.
James, 330.
- CRUTTENDEN**
Abraham, 216 ; 220.
Daniel, 149 ; 156.
Patience (Bradley)
Elton, 149 ; 156.
- CUNNINGHAM**
Duncan, Rev., 352.
Elizabeth Crumbie, 352.
- CURTIS**
William, 232.
- DABALL**
Edna, 57.
- DAMON**
Forrest, 107.
Jeanette Lucille, 107.
June Louise, 107.
Pauline (Charlton), 107.
- DANFORTH**
Mr., 2.
- DAVIS**
Barbara Bess, 304.
Betty Jean, 304.
Edith M. (Crosier), 254-
255.
Ford C., 254.
James, 304.
Lloyd E., 311.
Lucile F. (Banghart),
311.
Marguerite (Morris),
311.
Marie, 254.
Merton, 282.
Morris M., 282.
Phyllis J., 282.
Rowena Bess (Newton),
304.
Sheridan F., 254.
Walter L., 254-255.
William, 311.
Zed, 304.
Zed Newton, 304.
- DAWES**
Frances, 318.
Guy, 318.
Julia (Armstrong), 318.
- DEAN, DEANE**
Benjamin, 93.
Ezra, 56.
Harriet A. (Fairchild),
93.
- James, 48.
James E., Mr., 56.
Joanna (Fellows), 56.
Jonathan, 55 ; 56.
Sarah (Alcott), 56.
- DE GROOTE**
Mrs. Peter, 76.
- DENEL**
Charlotte (King), 121.
George, 121.
Mary Amelia, 121.
- DENISON**
Daniel, 29 ; 33.
Emeline, 69.
John, 69.
Major, 28.
- DE POY**
Carl Otis, 316.
Carlysle, 316.
Fredrick E., 316.
Howard Estel, 316.
Kayle J., 316.
Lora Ione, 316.
Mildred Irene, 316.
Nellie (Filbert), 316.
Vila (Morris), 316.
- DICK**
Grace, 85.
James Alexander, 85.
Mary (Watt), 85.
- DIK**
Adeline Terry, 75.
Barbara (Fellows), 75.
Edward S., 75.
- DILL**
Mary, 56.
- DIXWELL**
John (Col., one of the
regicides), 169.
John, 169.
- DODGE**
William, 46.
- DOLLARHIDE**
Alvira G. (Courtright),
330.
Richard Allen, 330.
Ross C., 330.
Ross C., Jr., 330.
Wesley L., 330.
- DOOLITTLE**
Claud, 81.
Clifford, 81.
Merle E. (Chase), 81.
Ted, 81.
- DOUGLAS**
Benjah, 55.
- Jeruse, 49.
Robert, 248.
- DOW**
Steven, 20 ; 21.
- DOWNING**
Lucy, 137.
- DOWNS**
Alice May, 287.
Angus Langum, 287.
Maria S. (Draper), 287.
- DREESE**
Amanda C. (Hassinger),
98 ; 350.
Ida Mae, 98 ; 350.
John D., 98 ; 350.
- UCHER, DUTCHER**
Christopher, 51.
- DUDLEY**
Gov., Dept., 18 ; 167.
- DUKE**
Lauraette (Sedgwick),
297.
Orlando C., 297.
- DUNHAM**
Annamae C. (Benedict),
81.
Cecil, 81.
Charley Ray or Rae, 81.
Clara K. (Benedict), 81.
Donnie Richard, 81.
Ernest Richard, 81.
Shirley Ann, 81.
Susie Caroline, 81.
- DUNSBORO**
Rev. 91.
- DUNTON**
Eugenia, 124.
Horace, 124.
Marilda, 75.
Sarah (Cleveland), 124.
- DVEEKE**
Rachael, 57.
- EDMISTON**
E. H., 82.
Hattie P. (Benedict), 82.
- EDMONSTON**
Mr. 274.
- EDSALL**
Charity (Turner), 241 ;
243.
Harriett, 243.
Henry, 241 ; 243.
Hiram, 243.
- EDSON**
Mary G. (Lincoln), 118.
Maude, 118.

- Rosana (Gilette), 118.
 Seymour, 118.
 Wesley, 118.
ELDRED
 Lydia, 68 ; 69.
 Mary (Peckham), 69.
 Thomas, 69.
ELIOT, ELLIOT, etc.
 Alexander, 331.
 Bennett, 232.
 Elizabeth, 331.
 Jane (Chatterfield), 331.
 John, Rev., 22 ; 133 ; 172 ;
 173 ; 176 ; 177 ; 186,
 232.
 John, 232 ; 331.
 Louisa (Wood), 331.
 Mr., 2.
 Rev. Mr., 198.
ELTON
 Ancestry, 145.
 Family of, 148-152.
 Abigail (Stone), 56.
 Anna, 148.
 Anna (Ward), 149 ; 150 ;
 151.
 Anne (Morris), 151.
 Benjamin, 149.
 Betsey (Merriman), 150.
 Bradley, 149 ; 150.
 Calvin, 152.
 Charles Recompense, 56.
 Charlotte, 151.
 Charlotte (Steele), 151.
 Cyprian, 150.
 Deborah Richmond, 151.
 Deborah (Steele), 151.
 Ebenezer, 1st, 148 ; 155 ;
 156.
 Family of, 148-149.
 Ebenezer 2nd, 149 ; 158 ;
 161 ; 168.
 Family of, 149-150.
 Ebenezer, 3rd, 64 ; 149 ;
 150 ; 161 ; 179 ; 182.
 Family of, 150.
 Esther, 150.
 Hannah, 150.
 Hannah (Bacon), 149.
 Harriet Elizabeth, 152.
 James, 149 ; 150.
 James Samuel, 151.
 Jane (Hall), 148 ; 154.
 Jerusha (Cadwell), 152.
 John, 148 ; 154.
 John, Dr., 149.
 John Prince, 150.
 J. P., Mr., 148 ; 151.
 Lucy, 150 ; 151.
 Lucy (Prince), 150.
 Margaret A. (Allen),
 152.
 Martha, 56.
 Mary, 148 ; 149.
 Nathan, 150.
 Nathan Noah, 150.
 Olive M. (Hall), 150.
 Pamela, 150.
 Patience, 149.
 Patience (Bradley), 149 ;
 156.
 Philena, 24 ; 59 ; 64 ; 150.
 Protheria (Gross), 151-
 152.
 Recompense, 149 ; 150.
 Rhesa, 150.
 Rhoda, 149 ; 150.
 Rhoda (Hurlbut), 150.
 Richard, 148 ; 149.
 Romeo, Prof. or Dr.,
 148 ; 151.
 Salmon, 150.
 Samuel, 150.
 William, 149 ; 151.
ELY
 Frank, 337.
 Isa L. (Hoisington), 337.
 James, 337.
 William, 337.
EMERSON
 Thomas, 26 ; 28.
EMERY
 John, 33.
ENDICOT, ENDICOTT
 Capt. Jo., 235.
 Gov. John, 137.
ENGLISH
 Betty Ross, 317.
 Carolyn Ann, 317.
 Frank Albert, 317.
 Lucia (Rockwood), 317.
 Myrtle (Coleman), 317.
 Patricia Lou, 317.
 Roscoe B., 317.
 Thomas Rockwood, 317.
 William A., 317.
ENYEART
 Arminta Emaline (Ken-
 dall), 98.
 Mabel Hale, 98.
 Rev. Nathan Miller, 98.
EPPS, Mr., 28.
ESTRIDGE
 Elisha, 342.
 Martha S. (Smith), 342.
 Pearl, 342.
EVANS, EVENS
 Ada N., 70.
 Edith, 70.
 Edward M., 70.
 Ernestine (Morris), 288.
 James, 52.
 Marjorie F., 70.
 Patricia May, 288.
 Walter, 70.
 William Elden, 288.
EVARTS, EVATS,
 Elizabeth () Bradley,
 155.
EWING
 Dr., 252.
FAIRBANKS
 Charlotte (), 242.
 Josiah, 242.
FAIRCHILD
 Ancestry, 195.
 Family of, 198-206.
 Abraham, 92 ; 199-200 ;
 204-205 ; 206 ; 208 ;
 213 ; 227.
 Alexander, 200 ; 203 ;
 204 ; 205 ; 207.
 Andrew, 204.
 Asa, 199.
 Auger or Ager, 205.
 Benajah, 199.
 Canfield, 199.
 Catherine, 204 ; 205.
 Charles Webster, 110.
 Chloe or Cloe, 199 ; 213.
 Chloe Adeline, 93 ; 111 ;
 198.
 Clarissa (Buckley), 93.
 Claudius Judson, 93-94.
 Corodon Porter, 93.
 Deborah, 204.
 Deborah (Jackson), 204 ;
 206.
 Dinah, 203.
 Edith E. (Stapleton),
 110.
 Edwin Kellogg, 109-110.
 Ella F. (Webster), 110.
 Elvira Melissa, 93 ; 108 ;
 255.
 Emm, 203.
 — (Seabrook), 201 ;
 202 ; 203.
 Esther (Birge), 109.
 Eunice (), 205 ; 206.
 Eunice, 205.
 Ezra, 205.
 Fanny Mellona, 93.
 Frederick Tracy, 110.
 Hannah, 204.
 Hannah (Stone), 92 ;
 199.
 Harmon or Herman, 199.
 Harriet Amelia, 93.
 Henry C., in Foreword.
 Hulbert Fellows, 93.

- James Webster, 110.
 John, 203; 204.
 Joseph, 203.
 Kate Kellogg, 110.
 Katherine, 203; 204.
 Katherine (Craig), 202; 203.
 Levi, 205.
 Lucy, 199.
 Marion Elton, 93; 251.
 Family of, 94-107.
 Mary Ann (Coates), 109.
 Mary Katherin, 110.
 Mary (Lewis), 203.
 Mary (Wheeler), 203.
 Mellona (Fellows), 89; 92; 94; 108; 109; 111.
 Family of, 89-111.
 Myrtle (Sherwood), 110.
 Philena Almira, 93.
 Polly, 199.
 Priscilla, 203.
 Reuben, 92; 198-199; 205; 206; 208; 213; 220; 222; 224; 227; 232; 235; 239; 251.
 Family of, 92-111.
 Reuben Walworth, 93; 109-111.
 Ruth, 203; 204; 205.
 Samuel, 199; 200; 201; 202; 203; 204; 205.
 Sarah, 203; 204; 205.
 Sherman, 205.
 Stephen, 200; 204; 205; 206.
 Susanna (), 203.
 Thomas, 1st, 200; 201-202; 203.
 Family of, 203.
 Thomas, 2nd, 200; 201; 202; 203.
 Family of, 203-204.
 Zachariah, 202; 203.
- FARAND, FARRAND**
 Daniel, 52.
 Rev. Mr., 58.
- FAUST**
 Barnhart, 317.
 Benjamin, 317.
 Bertha Lorene, 317.
 Dorothy, 318.
 Elizabeth Jean, 318.
 Eugene, 317.
 Eugene Barnhart, 317.
 Frances (Daws), 318.
 Jackie Vernon, 318.
 Kathleen Virginia, 318.
 Lavina (Humbarger), 317.
 Mabel (Knight), 317.
- Madge Pauline, 318.
 Margie, 318.
 Mary Adel (Wack), 317-318.
 Mary Jane, 318.
 Thelma Ardith, 318.
 Vernon Russell, 318.
 Von Carlton, 318.
- FAWN**
 John, 17.
- FELLOWS**—In Foreword.
 Charles Sumner.
 Elnathan.
 G. F.
 George M.
- FELLOWS**
 Abial or Abiel,
 Family of, 57-58.
 Abial, Abiel, 50; 52; 53; 54; 55; 57; 59.
 Abigail, 34; 35; 39; 42; 44; 49.
 Abigail (Barnard), 4.
 Abiram, 59.
 Ada Annette, 85.
 Ada (Daball), 57.
 Adeline, 63; 64; 115.
 Adeline H. (Roberts), 74.
 Adeline Harriet, 74.
 Amelia, 63; 64; 113; 117.
 Amye Amie, Anne
 (Cross), 47; 49; 63.
 Amye, Amie, 48; 49.
 Ann, 4.
 Anna, 57.
 Anne (Palmer), 56.
 Asahel, 58.
 Barbara B., 75.
 Barbara L. (Stearns), 73.
 Bessie Moss, 75.
 Bertha Ernesta (Meyer), 73.
 Betsey (Root), 57.
 Betsey Venilia, 70; 76-77; 120.
 Caleb.
 Caroline (Peabody), 72.
 Carrie Louise, 86.
 Chloe, 57; 58.
 Charlotte G. (Wilder), 69; 73-74; 112-; 117.
 Daniel, 59.
 Daniel Grove, family of, 75-76.
 David, 40; 56.
 Dorcas (Hopkins), 57.
 Drake, 58.
 Dulana, 59.
 Elihu Gilbert, Family of, 73-75.
- Elizabeth, 24; 34, 35, 39; 48; 49; 57.
 Elizabeth (Row or Rowe), 57.
 Elizabeth (Rust), 48.
 Elvira, 63; 64; 65.
 Emma Belinda, 76.
 Emma L. (Beeman), 75.
 Ephenan, 59.
 Ephraim, 1st, History of, 44-48.
 Ephraim, 2nd, History of, 49-59.
 Ephriam, 3rd, Family of, 56.
 Ephraim, 10; 13; 14; 17; 24; 28; 34; 35; 37; 38; 39; 40; 49; 50; 53; 54; 56; 58; 63.
 Erastus, 57; 58.
 Ernest Wilder, Family of, 74-75.
 Eunice (Andrews), 56.
 Esther (Moss), 72.
 Evadne, 69.
 Evadne Elton, 70-71.
 Folger Peabody, Family of, 73-75.
 George, Mr., 24.
 "Goodwife", 46.
 Hannah, 4.
 Hannah (Warner), 40.
 Hattie R. (Moss), 75.
 Hulda, 57.
 Isaac, Family of, 39-40.
 Isaac, 25; 26; 28; 30; 35; 37; 38; 44; 49; 56.
 Jeruse (Douglas), 49.
 Jesse Linus, 75.
 Joanna, Joanah, or Joannah (), 40; 56; 59.
 Joannah, 56.
 John, History of, 48-49.
 John, 3; 47; 48; 49; 56; 57.
 Jonathan, 38; 40; 53; 54; 57.
 Jonathan, Family of, 56-57.
 Jonathan, Capt., 15.
 Joseph, Family of, 41-42.
 Joseph, Family of, 58-59.
 Joseph, Family of, 63-66; 90.
 Joseph, 24; 28; 29; 34; 35; 37; 39; 42; 44; 46; 52; 53; 58; 59; 150; 252.
 Joseph Evander, Family of, 72-76; 70.

- Katherine (Mann), 57.
 Laurentia Eldred, 70; 77-84.
 Leah (Huxley), 58; 63.
 Lena or Sena, 59.
 Leonard, 1; 2; 24.
 Linus Hulburt, 63; 64.
 Family of, 68-70.
 Loes, 56.
 Lois (), 56.
 Lorinus Kelsey, Family of, 72-73.
 Lorry, 57.
 Louise, 85.
 Lucy, 57.
 Lydia (Eldred), 68; 69.
 Lydia Lucillia, 70; 86-88.
 Martha (Elton), 56.
 Mary (Ayres), 26; 44; 46; 63.
 Mary, 3; 32; 34; 39; 41; 42; 47; 48; 49; 53; 54; 56; 57; 63.
 Mary (Dill), 56.
 Mary (Partridge), 56.
 Mary (Richards), 57.
 Maude B. (Young), 75.
 Mellona, 63; 64; 65; 198; 199.
 Sketch of, 89-92.
 Meriam or Miriam, 55; 56; 59.
 Nathan, 49.
 Nora Esther, 76.
 Noble, 24.
 Obil or Obel, 56.
 Palemon Walker, 70.
 Philena, 63; 65; 112-114.
 Philena (Elton), 28; 44; 63; 90; 233; 252.
 Philendia, 59.
 Philemon, 56.
 Priscilla, 49.
 Priscilla (Warren), 49.
 Rachel, 49; 56; 57.
 Rachel (Dveeke), 57.
 Rachel (Varney), 49.
 Richards, 1; 2; 3.
 Richard, Jr., 3.
 Rodmann Meyer, 73.
 Roswell or Rozzell, 56.
 Ruth, 42.
 Ruth (Fraile), 37; 38; 46; 47.
 Samuel, Sketch of, 40-41.
 Samuel, 1; 2; 3; 4; 34; 35; 37; 46.
 Sarah, 3; 29; 35; 39; 42; 56.
 Sarah (Lawrence), 56.
 Sarah (Richards), 56.
 Silas, 57.
 Silenus Hurlbut, 70; 84-86.
 Sophia May, 72.
 Stephen, 56.
 Suzanna, 57.
 Sylvia Doty (Newell), 84; 85.
 Thomas, 52; 53.
 Family of, 56.
 Ursula, 3.
 Varney, 49.
 Violette, 56.
 William, History of, 24-39.
 Family of, 39.
 William, 1; 2; 5; 6; 8; 9; 10; 11; 14; 15; 17; 18; 19; 20; 21; 22; 23; 38; 41; 42; 44; 46; 47; 48; 50; 51; 52; 56; 63.
 Zilpah, 58.
 FELT
 Mr. 20; 21.
 FENNER
 Ancestry, 162.
 History of, 162-163.
 Arthur, 162.
 John, 162.
 Mehitable (Waterman), 162.
 Phebe, 162; 163.
 Sarah, 162.
 Thomas, 162.
 William, 162.
 FILBERT
 Thomas, 58.
 Zilpah (Fellows), 58; 59.
 FINCH
 Ira, 289.
 FINE
 Lavina, 319.
 Mary, 319.
 Peter, 119.
 FIRMAN
 Thomas, 11.
 FISHER
 Dr. Irving, 138.
 FITZGERALD
 Rys or Rice, 264.
 FLETCHER
 Hannah, 220.
 FLICKINGER
 Daniel Newton, 303.
 Evelyn S. (Newton), 303.
 Maynard Kurtz, 303.
 FORBES
 Harriet M., 32.
 FORMAN
 Lydia, 273.
 Peter, 273.
 FOWLER
 Abraham, 221.
 Charlotte (Weld), Mrs. 109.
 John, 220.
 Mary (Norton), 138.
 Phillip, 138.
 FOX
 C. L., 326.
 Rita Lurene (Court-right), 326.
 FRAILE
 Ruth, 41.
 FRANCIS
 Georgenia Augusta, 298.
 Hannah (Taylor), 296.
 Louisa E., 296.
 Rhodes, 296.
 FRANKLIN
 John, 57.
 Silas, 57.
 FRENCH
 Altha M. (Morris), 97; 350-353.
 Eileen, 352-353.
 John Barsillia, 350-351.
 John Willey or Will, 351-352.
 John Eugene, 352.
 Maryann (Willey), 350.
 Mary Alice (Smith), 352.
 Mary Elizabeth, 352.
 Moses, 350.
 William Cole, 352.
 FRIZZELL
 Bertrand Elton, 104-105.
 Bertrand Errol, 105.
 Dale Kent, 105.
 Elijah, 103.
 Elton Sanderson, 104-105.
 Florence Theresa, 105.
 Gregory Elton, 105.
 Harriet (Robinson), 103.
 Irma (Hays), 105.
 James Robert, 105.
 James Robinson, 103-104.
 Julia Winifred, 104; 106; 107.
 Lysander, 103.
 Mary Beulah, or Beulah, 106.
 Mary (), 103.
 Mary Philena, or Philena (Turner), Family, of 103-107.
 Samuel B. Dr., 108.
 Vida L. H. (Sanderson), 104.

- FROST**
 Alva, 323.
 Azilla (Corwin), 323.
 Donald, 323.
 Doris Millicent, 323.
 Ina (Soper), 323.
 Jocie D. (Jackson), 323.
 Marion Herbert, 323.
 Paul, 323.
 Virgil, 323.
 Winfred, 323.
- FRUNDBERG**
 Count Hiram, 295.
 Margaret, 295.
- FULLER**
 John, 30; 32.
- FYLER**
 Lieut. Walter, 140.
- GABLE**
 Alice Irene, 113.
 Clara Belle, 114.
 Clyde Joseph, 114.
 Dorothy M. (Byrum), 114.
 Edie Belle (Cook), 113-114.
 Ella (), 113.
 Emma Grace, 114.
 George, 113.
 Georgia Elizabeth, 114.
 Hattie May, 114.
 Irving Jay, 114.
 James, 113.
 Mary Adeline, 113.
 Martha Louise, 114.
 Myra Edith, 114.
 Thomas George, 114.
- GAGE**
 "Goodman", 29.
 John, 8.
- GALPIN**
 James, 160.
- GANYARD**
 Addie W. (Heinz), 249.
 Arminda L., 249.
 Carl E., 242.
 Elizabeth (Turner), 239; 248-249.
 Elizabeth (Waldruf), 259.
 Ellis M., 244; 245-246; 248-249.
 Esther (Merritt), 250.
 Flora F., 250.
 Genevah, 249.
 James, 239; 248; 250; 259.
 John Nelson, 239; 245; 248; 250-251.
- Josephine, 248.
 Kittie (Bailey), 250.
 Lorayne, 250.
 Lucinda (Turner), 250-251.
 Margaret (Rudesill), 248.
 Marshall W., 239; 250.
 Nettie (Andrews), 250.
 Peter, 248; 250.
 Phebe (Hatch), 248; 250.
 Roseltha E. (Waters), 250.
 Turner N., 248.
 Viola (Hartman), 249.
- GARDNIER or GARDNER**
 Capt. Lion, 179; 180.
- GARLIC**
 Mary (Stone), 211.
 Read, 211; 212.
- GATES**
 Bessie Mae, 71.
 Ella Evadne, 71.
 Gideon Halsey, 71.
 Gilbert Lawrence, 71.
 Lena Beall, Mrs., 71.
 Lucy Savilla (Gilbert), 71.
 Willie Morton, 71.
- GIENGER**
 Arthur, 338.
 Fern (Hoisington), 338.
- GEORGE. VI.**
 King of Eng., 174.
- GIBSON**
 Arthur James, 317.
 Bertha (Hughes), 317.
 Melva, 317.
- GILBERT**
 Elnora Eldora, 70.
 Evadne E. (Fellows), 70-71.
 Kate Derby, 71.
 Lucy Savilla, 71.
 Martin Finch, 71.
 Sheldon Parks, 70.
 Silenus Palemon, 71.
- GILLET, GILETT, etc.**
 Ancestry, 147.
 Family of, 191.
 Abia, 181.
 Abraham, 181; 191.
 Francis, (Hon.), 191.
 John, 140.
 Jonathan, 140; 191.
 Mercy (Barber), 140.
 Nathan, 191.
 William Hooker, 191.
- GLENN**
 Arthur Carl, 330.
 Artie Carol, 330.
 Buddie Keith, 330.
 Daisy M. (Courtright), 330.
 Hester Viola (Kasinger), 330.
 Keith Elias, 330.
 Sarah (Myers), 330.
 Talbert Thomas, 330.
- GLESON, GLEASON**
 Rev., 92.
- GLOCKER**
 Mr., 111.
 Pearl (Jackson), 111.
- GLODRYDD**
 Athelstan, Prince of Ferlix, 264.
 Rheingar, 264.
- GOFFE**
 Maj. Gen. William, the Regicide, 164; 233.
- GODFREY**
 Frank (M. D.), 255.
 Mary (Turner), 255.
- GOLD**
 Maj. Nathan, 206.
- GOODHUE**
 Deacon, 17.
 Joseph, 16.
- GOODRICH**
 Wm., 215.
- GOODSELL**
 Cloe (Stone), 213.
 Stiles, 213.
- GOODWIN**
 Susanna, 42.
- GORDON**
 James, 341.
 Mary Jane, 341.
 Nancy (Hood), 341.
- GORMAN**
 Blanche Lillian, 281.
 Frederick A., 281.
 Ida (McGuire), 281.
- GOULD**
 Job, 211.
- GOURLEY**
 Daisey J. (Kaiser), 250.
 Mr., 250.
- GRANT**
 Seth, 214.
- GREEN, GREENE**
 Lelia Todd (Sackett), 242.

GREGORY
James, 38.

GRISWOLD
Ancestry, 145.
Family of, 157.
Abigail, 157.
Ann (), 156; 157.
Edward, 157.
Hester or Esther, 149; 157.
Isaac, 157.
Jacob, 157.
Mary, 157.
Matthew, 157.
Michael, 156; 157; 180.
Sarah, 157.
Thomas, 157.

HALE
Blanche, 243.

HALL
Ancestry, 145.
Family of, 153-154.
Anna, 154.
Jane, 148; 153; 154.
John, Family of, 153-154.
John, 148; 153; 154.
Mary, 154.
Mary (), 148; 153.
Moses, Capt., 151.
Olive, 151.
Richard, Family of, 153-154.
Richard, 148; 153; 154.
Samuel, 49; 50; 153; 154.
Sarah, 153; 154.

HALLOCK
Harry G., 316.
Hazel G. (Morris), 316.

HANDRAHAN
Charles F., 73.
Richard Fellows, 73.
Sophia May (Fellows), 73.

HANSON
Ella Evadne (Gates), 71.
Elliot Halsey, 71.
Elliot J., 71.

HARDEN, HARDING, HARDY
Peter, 42.
Thomas, 8.

HARLOW
Capt., 6.

HAROLD
King of Eng., 176.

HARPER
Jean, 243.

Mabel M. (Sanford), 243.
Robert H., 243.
Robert T., 243.

HARRIS
Ancestry, 146.
Family of, 166-169.
Abigail, 168.
Abigail (Barnes), 160; 168.
Alice (Bristol), 298.
Anne, 166.
Anthony, 166; 167.
Arland, 298-299.
Daniel, Sr., 166; 167; 176.
Family of, 167-168.
Daniel, Jr., 160; 168-169; 170.
Ebenezer, 48.
Elizabeth, 168.
Elizabeth (), 166; 167.
Elizabeth Cook, Mrs., 168.
Hannah, 168.
John, 166; 168.
Joseph, 168.
Johnnie Lee, 96.
Lionel Milo, 298.
Mary, 149; 160; 166; 168.
Mary (Weld), 167.
Munson, 298.
Nina L. (Sedgwick), 298-299.
Patience, 168.
Sarah, 168.
Thomas, 166; 167; 168.
William, 166; 168.

HART, HARTE
John, 51.
Sarah, 138.
Tho:, 33.
Thomas, 138.

HARTMAN
Viola, 249.

HARTSHORN
John, 30; 31; 41.

HARVEY
Arthur James, 319.
Josiah, Mr., 206.
Marcia (Wack), 319.

HASSELTINE
Robert, 33.

HATCH
John Seymour, 111.
Martha, 111.

HAUTER
Bernice I. (Sanders), 319.

Fred, 319.
Jane Bessie, 319.
May (), 319.
William Russell, 319.
William Shaw, 319.

HAWKINS
Abigail (Perry), 118.
Benson, 118.
Mary Ann, 118.

HAYDEN
B. S., 124.
George Roy, 124.
Maude A. (Reed), 124.

HAYS, HAYES
Irma, 105.
Nora Elladee (Salter), 105.
Thomas, 231.
Walter, 105.

HAZEN
Alphonzo, 96.
Louie Marion, 96; 99.
Melona (Turner), 96.
Melissa Iola, 310.

HEALY
William, 2.

HEATH
Ancestry, 197.
Alice, 230.

HEER
Caroline (), 249.
Genevah (Ganyard), 249.
George W., 249.
Henry, 249.
Mary Margaret, 249.

HEFFELFINGER
Arlene Lucile, 334.
Beulah Marie, 334.
Gladys Louise, 334.
Laurence C., 334.
Natella D. (Morris), 334.

HEINZ
Addie W., 249.

HEMPSTED,
Joshua, 48.

HENRY, II
King of Eng., 264.

HERRICK
Rachel (Fellows), 49.
Sarah, 56.
Wait, 49.

HERSHEY
Gertrude M. (Crosier), 255.
Otto, 255.
Rice, 255.

HESS
 Dorothy Lucile, 337.
 Marjorie Louise, 337.
 Martha B. (Hoisington), 337.
 Milton, 337.
 HICKOX
 Joseph, 203.
 Ruth (Fairchild), 203.
 HICKS
 Alice May, 114.
 Allan, 114.
 Clara B. (Gable), 114.
 James, 114.
 Sarah, 114.
 Virginia, 114.
 William, 114.
 HIGBE, HIGBEE
 Edward, 206.
 Jedidah (Skidmore), 206.
 HIGGINSON
 Francis, 137.
 HILER
 Avery E., 73.
 Helen J. (Paterson), 73.
 HILL, HILLS
 Hester (Stone), 210.
 Isaac, 210.
 Joseph, Mr., 167.
 Richard, 166.
 HILLARD
 Ann, 2.
 HINE, HINES, HIND, HINDE
 Ancestry, 197.
 Family of, 228-229.
 Alice, 224; 225; 228; 229.
 Anna Eliza (Counsel-
 ler?), 341.
 Andrew Jackson, 341.
 Blanche V. (Morris), 341-342.
 David, Capt., 247.
 Edwin Andrew, 342.
 Elizabeth (), 224; 225; 228.
 Elizabeth, 229.
 Elizabeth Joanne, 342.
 George, 229.
 Jesse Andrew, 341.
 John, 228.
 Margaret (Stockdale), 341.
 Mildred Jessie, 342.
 Pearl (Estridge), 342.
 Ralph Morris, 341.
 Robert Clark, Hon., 228.
 Samuel, 229.
 "Sonne", 229.
 Stephen, 229.
 Susan Marcia, 341.
 Thelma Victoria, 341.
 Thomas, 224; 225; 228.
 Thomas, Jr., 228.
 Virginia Louise, 342.
 William, or Wm., 229.
 HOBBS
 Nancy, 242.
 HOISINGTON
 Abisha, 336.
 Agnes, 337.
 Amy, 336.
 Analine, 337.
 Betsey, 336.
 Celia, 336.
 Eleanor D., 336.
 Fern, 338.
 Floyd Emery, 338.
 Franklin, 336.
 Fred, 336.
 Guy, 337.
 Harriet, 336.
 Helen June, 337.
 Isa Louene, 337.
 James, 337.
 Jessie Ellen, 337.
 John, 337.
 John Gideon, 336; 337.
 John M., 336.
 Lucinda (), 336.
 Maria, 336.
 Martha Belle, 337.
 Mary Emma (Brannon), 336-338.
 Mary A., 336.
 Mary M. (Sessions), 337.
 Olive, 336.
 Olive (Kimball), 336.
 Olive (Packard), 336.
 Polly (Franklin), 336.
 Sarah C. (Foster), 337.
 Sophronia, 336.
 Warren, 336.
 William, 337.
 William W., 336.
 Winn W., 336.
 HOLCOMB
 Dan, 54; 55.
 HOOD
 Laura D. (Lincoln), 125.
 Robert Lincoln, 125.
 Willis Mainville, 125.
 HOOKER
 Rev. Thomas, 153; 189.
 HOPKINS
 Allie (Harris), 108.
 Chauncy I., 108.
 David, 108-109.
 Dorcas, 57.
 Marie (Kerstetter), 108-109.
 Rev. Samuel, 57.
 Timothy, 57.
 HOPKINSON
 Anna, Mrs., 133.
 Michael, 133.
 HORTON
 Addie Mary, 120.
 Clair, 119.
 Colbern Barker, 119.
 Evelyn Lucille, 119.
 Hazel M. (Barker), 119.
 Irene E. (Brush), 119.
 LeVern, 119.
 Lucius Francis, 119.
 Menzo Leroy, 119.
 Philena E. (Lincoln), 119-120.
 Philetus Olney, 119.
 Richard E., 119.
 Richard F., 119.
 Ruth A. (Wintermute), 119.
 HOTALING
 Katherine, 55.
 HOTCHKIN
 Elizabeth, 221.
 HOUGHTALING
 Jay, 320.
 Maude (Morris), 320.
 HOUGLAND
 Clyde Emmons, 342.
 Ethel L. (Morris), 342.
 Mary J. (Murphy), 342.
 William T., 342.
 HOWE
 Lord, 285.
 Phebe, 285.
 HOWLET, HOWLETT
 Thomas, 8; 29.
 HOYT
 Ann Maria, 279.
 HUBBARD
 Martha, 210.
 Richard, 33.
 Samuel, 216.
 Sarah (Kirby), 216.
 HUBBELL, etc.
 Ruth (Fairchild), 205.
 Samuel, 205.
 HUBBERT
 Mr., 2.
 HUFFMAN
 Alzina, 339.
 Ambrose, 339.

Armstead, 339.
James, 339.
Mary, 339.
Morgan, 339.
Nancy, 339.
Nancy (Burton), 339.
Nathan, 339.
Overton, 339.
Sally, 339.
Sarah Jane, 339.
Thomas M., 339.

HUG

Alma, 328.
Mary Marguerite, 329.
Mary (Nesser), 328.
Pearl Fay (Clark), 328-329.
Rudolph, 328.

HUGHES

Richard, 208.

HULL, HULLE

Benjamin, 209.
Chauncey O., 124.
John, 2.
Maude A. (Reed), 124.
Robert, 1; 2.

HUMPHREY

Adeine, 115.
Caroline (Benedict), 115.
Curtis, 115.
Josephine, 115.
Louisa, 115.

HULSE

Henry, 335.
Jane, 335.

HUNDLEY

Frances (Corwin), 102.
Leo, 102.

HUNTER

Cynthia (Morris), 310.
Truman, 310.

HURLBUT, HURL- BURT, etc.

Ancestry, 146.
Family of, 179-182.
Abiah, 181.
Abiah, or Abia (Gillett), 181; 182.
Calvin, 182.
Cornelius, 180.
David, 180.
Elizabeth, 180.
Esther (Cowles), 150; 182.
Isaac, Capt., 150; 181; 182; 183; 184; 187.
James, 181.
John, Sr, 180
Jonathan, 180-181. 182; 191

Joseph, 180
Josiah, 181.
Lemmon, 180.
Martha, 181.
Mary, 180; 181.
Mary (), 180; 182; 191.

Miriam, 180.
Naomi, 182.
Nathan, 180.
Rhoda, 150; 179; 182.
Salmon, 182.
Samuel, 180; 182; 191.
Sarah (), 180.
Sarah, 180.
Sarah (Webb), 181.
Shadrack, 181.
Stephen, 180; 181.
Titus, 180.
Thomas, 179-180; 182;
Thomas, Jr., 180.

HUTCHINSON

Mrs. Anne, 172; 174.

HUXLEY

Ancestry, 129.
Family of, 131-132.
Aaron, 132.
Abigail, 132.
Dan, 132.
Elizabeth, 132.
Hannah, 132.
Jared, 132; 138.
Jared, Jr., 132.
Jared, 58; 132.
John, 132.
Leah or Martha, 29; 58; 132; 133.
Ancestry of, 129-130.
Martha (Trumbull), 58; 132.
Mary, 132.
Mary (Norton), 132.
Mercy, 132.
Moses, 132.
Nathaniel or Nathan, 132.
Rachel, 132.
Ruth, 132.
Sarah, 132.
Sarah (Spencer), 131; 141.
Thankful, 132.
Thomas, 131-132.
Thomas, 132.
William, 132.
Zilpah, 132.

HYATT

Deborah, 206.
Thomas, 206.

INGALLS

Samuel, Sr., 35.

INGERSOLL

Lois (Van Orman), 247.

IRVIN

Bessie Mae (Gates), 71.
Gertrude Savilla, 71.
James, 71.

ISLYE

Wm., 33.

IVERS

Evelyn I. (Morris), 281.
Nancy Kathrine, 281.
Richmond Gorman, 281.
William, Jr., 281.

JACKMAN

Bessie Evadne, 83.
Della Mae, 83.
Floyd George, 83.
Grace Emma, 83.
Jessie Luceil, 83.
Maude E. (Benedict), 83.
Raymond DeWayne, 83.
Sylvia Amelia, 83.

JACKSON

Ancestry, 195.
Family of, 206-207.
Abigail, 206; 207.
Bessie, 111.
Bethia, 207.
Burton M., 111.
Chester Clare, 111.
Daniel, 207.
Deborah, 204; 207.
Deborah (Hyatt), 206.
Eben, 50.
Ebenezer, 207.
Elizabeth (Sanford), 207.
Elizabeth (Smith), 206.
Esther (Abbott), 207.
Esther Seeley. Mrs., 206.
Gabriel, 207.
Hannah, 206; 207.
Henry, 206; 207.
Jedidah ? (), 206.
John, 22; 206.
Joshua, 207.
Mary (Preston), 207.
Myrtle (Whittaker), 111.
Moses, 206.
Nathaniel, 207.
Pearl, 111.
Phebe () Lyon, 206.
Queenie, 111.
Rachel, 207.
Samuel, 204; 206-207.

JACOBUS

Mr. Donald Lines, 170; 199; 200; 205; 206; 230.

JACOBS

Joseph, 38.

- Sarah, 46.
Nathaniel, 39; 45.
- JAMES, I**
King of Eng., 9.
- JAQUIS**
Bessie Catherine
(Turner), 102.
Carol Jean, 102.
Donald Ralph, 102.
Doris Muriel, 102.
Elihu, 101; 102.
Elizabeth Louise, 102.
Evelyn May, 102.
Gordon Max, 102.
Hattie, 101.
Lewis Elihu, 102.
Marian Harriet, 102.
Mary Ann (Stuart),
101; 102.
Max A., 102.
William, 102.
Zelda (Abell), 102.
Zelda Joy, 102.
- JARMAN**
Addie M. (Horton), 120.
Rev. John Oliver, 120.
- JASTER**
Emma K. (Buerker),
313.
Frances Marie, 313.
John Albert, 313.
- JENNINGS**
Hannah (Jackson) Lyon,
207.
Lemuel, 199.
Matthew, 207.
Ruth, 199.
- JEWETT**
Family of, 300-302.
Alice (Morris), 296.
Elinor, 301.
Edward, 300-301.
Gratia (Ward), 301.
Harry Williams, 301.
Inez, 301.
Jay Franklin, 300.
John Jay, 301.
Joseph, 41; 301.
Lucy A. (Lanphier), 301.
Lucyle, 301.
Mary (Taylor), 301.
Melvin, 301.
Nehemiah, 301.
Phyllis E. (Hefling), 301.
Rachel Adella (Smith),
301.
William, 301.
- JOHNSON, JOHNSTON**
Carrol Evelyn, 95.
- Edward, Mr., 10; 11.
Grace Eileen (Turner),
95.
James, 2.
John E., 95.
Mary Lou, 95.
- JONES**
Catherine (Walcott),
100.
Cleora E. (Beeman), 76.
Charles, 76.
Donald, 76.
George, 76.
Harriet Amanda, 100.
Robert Fellows, 76.
Russell A., 100.
- JORDAN**
Jane or Joane, 222.
Joanna, 220.
Nicholas, 22.
- JUDSON**
Elizabeth, 226.
Jeremiah, 202.
Katherine (Craig) Fair-
child, 202.
William, 201; 202.
- KAISER**
Albert F., 250.
Daisy J., 250.
Eva M., 250.
Flora F. (Ganyard),
250.
- KASINGER**
Hester Viola, 330.
Sophronia (), 330.
Thomas, 330.
- KELLEY**
Anna (Harris), 310.
Bernard Robert, 310.
Donald Eugene, 311.
Edward Marshall, 310.
Leland Dwain, 311.
Robert Bernard, 311.
Roy Bertrand, 310.
- KELLOGG**
Desdamona (Turner),
107.
Earl Timothy, 107.
Emma Baker (Lindley),
107.
Garland Hartman, 107.
Hartman, 107.
Josiah, 51.
Virginia Anne (Behlin),
107.
- KELSEY**
Solomon, 65.
- KERSTETTER**
Amanda A. (Turner),
108-109.
- Angelo Fairchild, 108.
William Faraday, 108.
William J., 108.
Vira Marie, 108; 109.
- KEYES**
John, 232.
- KILIAN**
Mr., 111.
Queenie (Jackson), 111.
- KIMBALL**
Bela, 336.
Caleb, 42.
Olive, 336
Richard, 42.
Sarah, 42.
- KING**
Amanda (Pratt), 116.
Amos, 116
Mary Jackson, 116.
- KINGSBURY**
Stephen, 57.
- KENNE**
Elias, 211.
Lois (Stone), 211.
- KINSMAN**
Quartermaster, 38.
Robert, 9.
- KIRBY, KERBE,
KYRKBY, etc.**
Ancestry, 196.
Family of, 214-216.
Abigail, 216.
Bethiah, 216.
Elizabeth, 214; 216.
Elizabeth (Hinds), 209;
215.
Eunice, 216.
Esther or Hester, 209;
215; 216.
Hannah, 216.
Humphrey, 214.
John, 209; 214-215-216.
John, Jr., 216.
Joseph, 214; 216.
Mary, 214; 215.
Mary (Plumb) 216.
Michael, 214.
Richard, 214.
Sarah, 216.
Sarah (Markham), 216.
Susanna, 216.
- KIRKENDALL**
Hannah (Painter), 293.
James, 293.
- KITCHELL**
Robert, 219
- KNAPP**
C., 70.

- Clarence R., 70.
 Edith A. (Evans), 70.
 Helen E., 70.
 Lila (Talbott), 70.
 Robert, 70.
 Roland, 70.
- KNIGHT**
 Alexander, 16.
 Anna, 317
 Fred, 317.
 Mabel, 317.
- KNOWLTON**
 Thomas, 33.
- KNOX**
 Alice (Morris), 299-300.
 Herbert C., 299.
- KUHN**
 Dick, 254.
 Elias, 329.
 Esther, 329.
 Esther (Cassiday), 329
 Marie (Davis), 254.
 Tom, 254.
 Oliver, 254.
- LAFAYETTE**
 Gen., 216.
- LAIRD**
 Anna L. (Brooke), 333.
 Charles W., 333.
 Willa C., 333.
- LA MANCE**
 Lora S. (Nichols), 295;
 296.
- LAMB**
 Celeste (Scott), 309.
 Harriett, 309.
 Laub, 309.
- LAMPSON, LAMSON**
 Joseph, 31; 32.
 Sarah, 30; 31; 32.
 William, 30; 31; 42.
- LARNED**
 Ellen, 48.
- LAWRENCE**
 Isaac, 51; 55.
- LAY**
 Phebe, 163.
 Robert, 162.
 Sarah (Fenner), 162.
 "Sister", 162.
- LEE, LEA**
 Alvin B., 106.
 Elizabeth V. (Lambert),
 106.
 Hildred Frizzell, 106.
 John, 28.
- Julia W. (Frizzell), 106-
 107.
 Walter Alvin, 106.
- LEETE**
 John, 220.
 William (Gov.), 219;
 220.
- LENTZ**
 Alvine (Wallermeier),
 318.
 August, 318.
 Dorothy Jean, 318.
 Harry, 318.
 Thelma A. (Faust), 318.
- LEONARD**
 Elizabeth (Almy), Mor-
 ris, 267.
 John, 267; 271.
 Joseph, 3.
- LEWIS**
 Ada Annette (Fellows),
 85-86.
 Dorothea, 86.
 Frances, 86.
 Grace (Dick), 85.
 Henry, 86.
 Henry Francis, 85.
 James Alexander Dick,
 86.
 John Fellows, 85.
 John Fellows, Jr., 86.
 Kathleen (), 86.
 Mary, 86; 203.
 Mary E. (Manwell), 86.
 Olive (Tucker), 85.
 Ralph, 86.
- LINCOLN**
 Abigail Theresa, 118;
 123.
 Addie Amelia, 124.
 Adeline Amelia, 118; 123-
 124.
 Amelia Abigail, 118.
 Amelia (Fellows), 117-
 125.
 Arthur William, 122.
 Celia Theresa, 117.
 Cherry (Wilder), 119.
 Cora Etta, 118.
 Cyrillo Southworth, 117;
 119.
 Dorothy, 122.
 Egbert Powell, 119, 120-
 121; 122.
 Eugenia (Dunton), 124.
 Eunice (Southworth),
 117.
 Florence (Rogers), 121.
 General, 119.
 Julia Alice, 122.
- Laura A. (Clark), 119.
 Laura Delilah, 125.
 Linus Fellows, 117; 118.
 Lucius, 113; 117-125.
 Lydia (Moss), 120.
 Lydia Ann (Powell), 120.
 Marian Julia (Trickey),
 122.
 Marshall Theron, 117;
 121-122.
 Mary A. (Brown), 119
 Mary Amelia (Denel),
 121.
 Mary Ann (Hawkins),
 118.
 Mary C., 119.
 Mary Grace, 118.
 Merton Alvin, 122.
 Mildred (Hicks), 122.
 Oramil, 117.
 Philena Elizabeth, 117;
 119.
 Powell Rogers, 121.
 President (Abraham),
 74; 91; 92; 95.
 Ruth Mildred, 122.
 Spencer Francis, 118;
 119; 122-123.
 Theron Lucius, 118; 124-
 125.
 William Elton, 76; 118;
 120-122.
- LINDSLEY**
 Charles Alfred, 86.
 Elinor, 86.
 Emily (Decker), 86.
 Frances (Lewis), 86.
 Laurence A., 86.
- LINSEY**
 Addie A. (Lincoln), 124.
 Henry Francis, 124.
 Marjorie Charlotte, 125.
 Marshall Francis, 124.
- LINTON**
 Margaret (Hills), 166.
- LOPER**
 George, 314.
 Jane (Willis) Morris,
 314.
- LORD**
 Robert, 35.
- LOW, LOWE**
 Harriet Louisa, 107.
 Myron Isaac, 107.
 Sarah Maria (Moon),
 107.
 Thomas, 33; 42.
- LUCK**
 Charles, 312.
 Edna Wilma, 312.
 Louise (Wick), 312.

- LUMKIN**
Mr., 22.
- LYON**
Hannah (Jackson), 207.
Moses, 207.
Nathaniel, 207.
Phebe (), 206.
Rachel (Jackson), 207.
William, 206.
- MALOSH**
Frank, 312.
Helen, 312.
Mary (Stevens), 312.
- MANN**
Katherine, 57.
- MANSFIELD**
Dorothy Page, 305.
Elizabeth M., 305.
Emily (Page), 305.
Howard Page, 305.
I. Howard, 305.
Valentine or Valey (Morris), 305.
- MAPES**
Cereda (Sykes), 319.
Patricia Ann, 319.
Paul, 319.
- MARIAM, MERRIAM**
Mary (Sheaffe), 220.
- MARKHAM**
Sarah, 216.
- MARSH**
Douglas Lee, 100.
Mary (Fellows), 55; 56.
Opal (McGregor), 101.
Sherwood Lane, 101.
Wallace Merrill, 101.
William, 48; 52.
- MARSHALL**
Margery, 287.
Mr. W. Hal, 287.
- MARTIN**
Charlie, 118.
Dora (Bennett), 293.
Hannah, 77.
Herman, 293.
Matthew, 77.
Mr., 293.
- MARTINEZ**
Fernando, 311.
Falece E. (Morris), 311.
Frank, 311.
Josefa (Mereador), 311.
- MASCONOMO**
Sagamor or Chief, 6; 7.
Widow of, 7.
- MASON**
Capt. or Maj., John, 9;
139; 179.
- MATHER**
Richard, 172.
- MATHEWS**
Iolia, 311.
Nellie (Morris), 311.
Riley, 311.
Voigt, 311.
- MAUSEHUND**
Edna E. (Benedict), 83.
Verl, 83.
- MAVERICK**
Abigail, 166.
Anne (Harris), 166.
Elias, 167.
John, 166.
John, Rev., 191.
- MAYO**
Jennie E. (Stevens), 152.
William Kennon (Com.),
152.
- MEADOWS**
Mrs. Lena Beall, 71.
- MERRIMAN**
Betsey, 150.
- MERRITT**
Esther, 250.
Sarah Frances, 70.
- MEYER**
Bertha Ernesta, 73.
Ernest F., 73.
Hermine (Funké), 73.
- MIDDLESWORTH**
Mary F., 279.
- MIKS**
Guy Alphonso, 99.
Harold Burr, 100.
Helen Irene, 99.
Louie M. (Hazen), 99-
100.
Marion Clark, 99.
Olga Valentine, 99.
Paul Victor, 99.
Verna (Elvington), 99.
- MILLS**
Dorothy L. (Sanders),
319.
Ellsworth Paro, 319.
Ellsworth, Dr., 319.
Minerva E. (), 319.
Patricia Lee, 319.
- MINGO**
Negro boy, 160.
- MISNER, MISENER, MIZNER**
Family of, 260.
Adam, 260.
Coonrad, 241; 260.
E. (), 241; 259; 260.
Margaret, 240; 241.
- MONTFOORT, Jannetje,**
272.
- MOON**
Dr. Robert C., 273.
- MOORE**
Mary C., 122.
Peter, 246.
Ralph, 122.
Ruth M. (Lincoln), 122.
Warren, 122.
- MOREY**
Rev. John, 284.
- MORFORD**
Margaret (Morris), 268.
- MORGAN**
Bonny Jean, 310.
Charles Jr., 310.
Charles, Sr., 310.
Charles, 3rd, 310.
Irene Evelyn (Morris),
310.
Jessie Irene 310.
Sarah (Tennant), 310.
- MORICKE, MERRICK,**
etc.
Elizabeth, Mrs., 1; 2; 24.
John, 1; 2.
- The names under the family name of MORRIS are in two groups—those found in the history of the Morris ancestry, and those found in families descended from George, 2nd, and Jedidah (Newman) Morris.
- MORRIS, MAU RYS, MAURISE**
Ancestry of family, 263.
History of, 264-271.
Anne or Anny, 267.
Anthony, 273.
Benjamin, 268.
Catherine, 267; 268.
"Daughter", 267.
Elizabeth (Almy), 267;
271.
George, 1st, 265; 268;
269; 274.
George, 2nd, 264; 268;
269; 274; 275; 276.

Gouverneur, 271.
 Henry, 268.
 Jacob, 268.
 James, 268.
 Jedidah (Newman), 269;
 275.
 Job, 268.
 John, 266; 267; 268.
 Lewis, Col., 265; 266;
 269; 270; 271.
 Lewis, Jr., or "of Pas-
 sage Point". 266; 267;
 269; 270; 272.
 Lewis (other than two
 above), 267; 268; 269;
 270; 271; 275.
 Lidiiah or Lydia, 268.
 Lucy Ann (Mrs. Car-
 hart), 264-5.
 Margaret, 268.
 Mary, 266; 267; 268.
 Nellie (Covenhoven),
 268; 269; 274.
 Phebe, 267.
 Rebecca or Rebekah, 267.
 Richard, Capt., 265; 266;
 268; 270.
 Richard, 267; 268.
 Robert, 268; 273; 274.
 Sarah, 268.
 Thomas, 265; 266; 267;
 268.
 Valentine, 264; 265; 266;
 274.
 William, Ancestor, 264;
 265; 266; 274.
 William, 265; 266; 267;
 268.

MORRIS

Families of the sons
 and daughters of George,
 2nd, and Jedidah (New-
 man) Morris, are listed
 alphabetically, as to given
 names and not in order
 of their births:

CHARLES WESLEY MORRIS, 277; 325; 339-340.

Family of, 339-343.
 Blanche Victoria, 341.
 Bryant Charles, 342.
 Edwin Milton, 340-341-
 343.
 Ethel Leona, 342.
 Leora Ediline, 342-343.
 Mary Jane (Gordon),
 341.
 Sarah Jane (Huffman),
 325; 339.

ELLEN or ELEANOR MORRIS, 276.

Family of, 289-291.

FLOYD MORRIS, 97; 276; 277; 279; 295; 304; 347-350.

Family of, 97-99; 347-
 353.

Altha Maria, 97; 348;
 350-353.

Amanda C. (Hassinger)
 Dreese, 98; 350.

Eunice Eugenia, 98.

Floy or Floyd, 98-99;
 349.

Grant Eugene, 97-98;
 251; 348.

Hayes Ernest, 98; 349;
 350.

Helen Elizabeth, 98.

Ida Mae (Dreese), 97;
 350.

Mabel Hale (Enyeart),
 98.

Melona E. (Turner), 96-
 97; 348-349.

Myrtle Melona, 97; 348.

Susan Maria (Caskey),
 348.

GEORGE MORRIS, 3rd, 274; 276.

Family of, 294-306.

Alice, 296; 299-300.

Clara, 305.

David Valentine C., 305;
 306.

Dorothy (Todd), 306.

Edna (Winchell), 305.

Henry Clay, 305.

Lauraette, 296-298.

Mattie (Sharkey), 305.

Rebecca (Waltman),
 275; 294; 295.

Rowena, 295; 296; 302-
 304.

Valentine, 273-274; 296;
 297; 304-306.

Valey or Valentine, 305.
 Virginia Belle, 305.

JEDIDAH JANE MOR- RIS, 276; 292.

Family of, 292-293.

JOSEPH MORRIS, 274; 276; 294.

Family of, 278-283.

Albert Wilson, 281-282.

Allen Divine, 279.

Alyce L. (Arnell), 282.

Amy, 279; 282-283.

Anne Maria (Hoyt), 278-
 279.

Bertha, 282.

Bessie E. (Strawn), 282.

Blanche L. (Gorman),
 281.

Charles L., 280-271.

Charlie, 279.

Clyde S., 282.

Cora, 282.

David Corwin, 279.

Donald Eugene, 281.

Edith Isabelle, 280.

Eleanor Louise, 282.

Elmer Yocum, 279; 280-
 282.

Elmer Y., 2nd, 281.

Eva, 279.

Evelyn Ida, 281.

Geneva Louise, 282.

Gordon Lee, 281.

Grace Fay, 281.

Harry Rollo, 281-282.

Hugh Roscoe, 281.

Irene (Wray), 281.

Isabella A. (Wilson), 280.

Joseph, 282.

Laurel Leigh, 281.

Lena (Voight), 281.

Lucile Adaline, 281.

Mary, 279.

Martha, 279-280.

Mary F. (Middlesworth),
 279.

Maude J. (Workman),
 281.

Minnie Mae (Seamens),
 280.

Miriam Ailene, 281.

Paul Elmer, 281.

Rachel (), 282.

Rejina, 279.

Robert Ralph, 282.

Rollo G., 281.

Rowena May, 282.

Sharon Wray, 281.

Susan (Korns), 278.

Velma J. (Arnell), 281.

Virgil Robert, 282.

Wilber or Wilbur Fisk,
 279; 282.

LAFAYETTE MORRIS, 269; 275; 277; 289; 307; 344-346.

LYDIA NEWMAN MORRIS, 276; 324- 330.

MANLEY TUCKER MORRIS, 276; 284- 285.

Family of, 284-288.

Alice May (Downs), 287.

Bryant Washington, 284; MARY VICTORINE
 285-287.
 Carl Manley, 288.
 Carl Manley, Jr., 288.
 Caroline Louise, 288.
 Clyde Tucker, 285-287.
 Elizabeth (Love), 284.
 Ernestine, 288.
 Eugene Bryant, 285; 287.
 Fletcher Emerie, 284;
 287-288.
 George Angus, 288.
 Lillian Gertrude (Zim-
 merman), 288.
 Mabel (Taylor), 285.
 Margery (Marshall), 287.
 Ophelia A. (Ashley), 285.
 Ruth Elizabeth, 285; 286.
 Victor Elmer, 288.
 Wilamette Esther, 285;
 286-287.
**MARSHALL THOMP-
 SON MORRIS, 276;
 331; 332.**
 Family of, 331-334.
 Addison, 334.
 Addison Eugene, 333.
 Addison Lee, 333.
 Alice May (Ritter), 333.
 Barbara Ellen (South-
 ward), 333.
 Betty Jean, 333; 334.
 Elizabeth (Elliott), 331.
 Elnora M. (Sherman),
 332.
 Eva, 332.
 Frances Arilla, 332.
 Frank Floyd, 332-333.
 Henry Franklin, 333.
 Imogene Marie, 333.
 John Beryl, 333.
 John Burton, 334.
 Leona May, 333.
 Louise, 332.
 Lotta, 334.
 Macy Dale, 333.
 Maggie VanDyke (Wor-
 ley), 332.
 Marshall Henry, 334.
 Miriam Louise, 334.
 Natella Daphne, 334.
 Nola Arlene (Young),
 334.
 Paul Southward, 333.
 Robert Beryl, 333.
 Satia Floy, 333.
 Wilber Lee, 333.
 Willa C. (Laird), 333.
 William Laird, 331.
 William Wesley, 332.
**MARY VICTORINE
 MORRIS, 277; 335.**
 Family of, 335-338.
PHEBE MORRIS, 276
SARAH BRAN MOR-
RIS, 276; 277.
 Family of, 321-323.
URIAH TOTTEN MOR-
RIS, 274; 276.
 Family of, 307-320.
 Alice (Wall), 313.
 Allen, 308.
 Allen, Jr., 308.
 Alta Marie (Oberlin),
 311.
 Anna (Brunton), 309.
 Birdena, 315.
 Byron, 312.
 Byron Lorenzo, 307; 309-
 312.
 Carrie, 315.
 Carrie Belle, 309; 310.
 Charles Jasper, 313.
 Charles Marshall, 274;
 307; 312-313.
 Charlie Warren, 315.
 Chester, 308.
 Chester B., 310.
 Cora, 309.
 Cora Harriett, 315.
 Cynthia, 309; 310.
 Donald, 308; 311.
 Don Lorenzo, 309.
 Donna (Todd), 309.
 Dorothy, 308.
 Dorothy Pauline, 315.
 Edith, 308.
 Edna, 311.
 Eleanor, 308.
 Elnora, 308; 313.
 Elizabeth, 308.
 Elizabeth (Commea),
 308.
 Elmer, 308; 313-316.
 Elsie Ruth, 320.
 Elston Dale, 311.
 Elvin Franklin, 312.
 Elvira Elmira (Mc-
 Creary), 319.
 Elwood, 314.
 Emerson, 308; 319-320.
 Eva Jane, 308.
 Eva (Thomas), 308.
 Evelyn, 308.
 Falece Esprenee, 310.
 Fay, Jr., 314.
 Fay Montgomery, 314.
 Faye (), 310.
 Floyd Marshall, 314-315.
 Floyd, Jr., 315.
 Frank Leroy, 309; 311-
 312.
 Fred Dwaine, 309; 310.
 George, 314; 316.
 George Leroy, 320.
 George Uriah, 307; 308-
 309.
 Gleason, 314; 315.
 Harold Warren, 314.
 Harriet, 308.
 Harriet (Lamb), 309.
 Hazel Gladys, 314; 316.
 Herbert, 314.
 Herman R., 313.
 Ida (Shaul), 309.
 Irene Evelyn, 310.
 Irvin Lee, 312.
 Jack Emerson, 321.
 J. L., 309.
 James, 308; 314.
 James, Jr., 308.
 Jane (Willis), 313-314.
 Jennie M. (Balcom), 314.
 Jessie Mae, 310; 313.
 Kenneth, 308.
 Leo Walton (Phelps),
 314.
 Letha Mae, 309.
 Lilla Irene, 312.
 Lucile Elizabeth, 311.
 Lora E., 313.
 Lorain Cecil, 314.
 Louise May, 314.
 Mabel, 315.
 Manley, 309; 311; 312.
 Margaret, 308.
 Marguerite, 311.
 Marion Lee, 320.
 Mary Darlean, 320.
 Mary Elizabeth (Sher-
 wood), 315.
 Mary Ellen, 312; 314.
 Maude, 320.
 Max, 310.
 Maxine Loraine, 311.
 Melissa I. (Hazen), 310.
 Milford, 311.
 Minnie, 314; 315.
 Murl, 320.
 Myrtle Amanda, 312.
 Myrtle Eva, 309.
 Nellie, 309; 311.
 Nettie Veldean, 320.
 Nellie (Ward), 314.
 Rena Jeannine, 314.
 Phencil Lorenzo, 309-310.
 Phyllis, 313.
 Rhea May (Rhodes), 311.
 Richard Vern, 320.
 Robert H., 308.
 Ruby Irene, 311.
 Sarah Ann (Stow), 307.

Sena (Howardty), 308.
 Sibyl (Willis), 312.
 Vern, 320.
 Vila, 314; 316.
 Viola, 308; 316-319.
 Ward, 309.
 William R., 309.
 Winnie (Phelps), 314.
 Zesto (Courtright), 320.

MORSE
 Wm., 33.

MOSS
 Betsey Venilia (Fellows), 76; 120.
 Betsey (Warinner), 72.
 Elihu, 72.
 Esther, 72.
 Hattie R., 75.
 Jesse, 76; 120.
 Lydia, 76; 120.
 Reuben, 76.

MUELLER
 Eunice Eugenia (Morris), 98.
 Harold E., 98.

MULFORD
 Lydia (), 164.
 John, 164.

MURRAY
 Claude, 315.
 Lucile Arvilla, 315.
 Tessa (Balyeat), 315.

McALLISTER
 Daniel, 326.
 Mabel (Courtright), 326.
 Nancy (), 326.
 Reese Moe, 326.

McBRIDE
 Herbert Purcell, 313.
 Mary (Purcell), 313.
 Ruth A. (Smith), 313.
 William, 313.
 William Robert, 313.

McCORMICK
 Betty Lou, 315.
 Glendon, 315.
 Glenna Marie, 315.
 Jessie, 315.
 Joe, 315.
 Mabel (Morris), 315.

McCREARY
 Elvira A., 319.
 John, 319.
 Lavina (Fine), 319.

McDONALD
 Jerry, 342.
 John Donald, 342.

John Donald, Jr., 342.
 Mildred Jessie (Hines), 342.
 Nettie Pearl (), 342.

McFETRIDGE
 Jacqueline Colleen, 329.
 Joyce Ann (Clark), 329.
 Melvin Harley, 329.
 Millard, 329.
 Myrtle (Kenney), 329.

McGREGOR
 Blanche M. (Turner), 101.
 George, 101.
 James, 101.
 Mary Ann (McElhaney), 101.
 Opal Marie, 101.

McNIGHT
 Clara E., 113.
 John, 113.
 Martha (Sayre), 113.
 Stephen Decatur, 113.

McLAREN
 Ean Allister, 83.
 Earl Allister, 83.
 Mabel A. (Benedict), 83.

NELSON
 Mr., 18.

NEWELL
 Ancestry, 147.
 Family of, 188.
 Hannah, 188.
 Hester, 188.
 John, 188.
 Joseph, 186; 188.
 Martha, 188.
 Mary, 188.
 Rebecca, 184; 186; 188.
 Rebecca (Olmsted), 186; 188.
 Samuel, 188.
 Sarah, 188.
 Sylvia Doty, 84.
 Thomas, 186; 188.

NEWMAN
 Jedidah, 269.

NEWMARSH
 Jo., 33.

NEWTON
 Alice May, 302; 304.
 Cornelia (Spitzer), 302; 303.
 Evelyn Spitzer, 303.
 Herbert C., 302.
 James Ernest, 302.
 James P., 302.
 Katherine (Blumenstine), 302.

Mary A'Dell, 297.
 Minnie Morris, 302.
 Rowena Bess; 302; 304.
 Rowena (Morris), 302-304.
 Rowena Morris, 303.
 Sarah A. (Oviatt), 302.
 Solomon G., 302.

NICHOLS
 Samuel, 203.
 Susanna () Fairchild, 203.

NIELSON
 Gust, 316.

NIX
 Lucile (Morris), 281.
 William Vernon, 281.

NOBLE
 Hannah, 199.

NORTHROP
 Joseph, 234.
 Mary, 234.
 Mary (Peck), 231.
 William, 231.

NORTON
 Ancestral line, 129-130.
 Family of, 137-138.
 Abigail, 138.
 Elizabeth, 138.
 Freegrace, 138.
 George, Capt., 132; 138; 140.
 George, 10; 137; 138.
 Hannah, 138.
 John, 138; 209.
 John, Mr., 43.
 Johanna or Joanna, 138.
 Mary, 138.
 Mary (Machias?), 137; 138.
 Mehitabel, 138.
 Mercy (Barber), 132; 136; 138; 140.
 Nathaniel, 138.
 Samuel, 138.
 Sarah, 138.
 Sarah (Hart), 138.
 Thomas, 138.

NOYES
 Cutting, 41.

OBERLIN
 Alta Marie, 311.
 Della (Slentz), 311.
 William, 311.

ODELL
 Capt. Samuel, 204.

O'GORMAN
 Mrs. Ella F., Foreword.

OLAWSEN
 Bessie E. (Jackman), 83.
 Erling, 83.
 Marvin De Wayne, 83.
OLMSTED, OLMSTEAD
OLMSTED,
OLMSTEAD,
HOLMSTED
 Ancestry, 147.
 Family of, 189-190.
 Alice, 189.
 Frances (Slany), 189.
 James, 188; 189.
 Jane (Bristow), 189.
 John, 188; 189; 190.
 Joyce (Cornish), 189.
 Nehemiah, 189.
 Nicholas, 189.
 Rebecca, 186; 188; 189; 190.
 Richard, 189; 190.
OLSON
 Ilah M. (Courtright), 326.
 Louis, 326.
OSBORN
 Dr., 181.
OVENSHIRE
 Earl, 309.
 Gail Carlton, 309.
 L'Veta Madeline, 310.
 Minnie (Sargent), 309.
 Myrtle Eva (Morris), 309.
 Percy Ira, 309.
 Percy Milford, 309.
OVIATT
 Olivia, 243.
 Sarah A., 302.
PAINTER
 Elizabeth, 292.
 George, 292; 293.
 Hannah 292; 293.
 J. B., 292.
 Jedidah Jane (Morris), 276.
 Family of, 292-293.
 John, 292; 293.
 John, Jr., 292.
 Thomas, 93.
PALMER
 Anne, 56.
 Benjamin, 49.
PARKER
 Anson Linsey, 119.
 Mary C. (Lincoln), 119.
PARMELEE,
PARMELEY
 Elizabeth (Bradley), 155.
 John, 155.
 Joshua, 209.
PAROZ
 Alma L. (Ruckman), 327.
 Andre, 327.
 Andrew Leon, 327.
 Joan Adele, 328.
 Lillian Annett, 327.
PARSON, PARSONS
 Hugh, 135.
 Mrs. Hugh, 135.
PATERSON
 Althea L. (Record), 72.
 Beatrice, 72.
 Beatrice L., 72.
 Helen Jane, 72-73.
 James D., 72.
 James Folger, 73.
 Joan Ann, 73.
 Madaline (Peabody), 73.
 Robert D., 72.
 Ruth Caroline, 73.
 Sophia May (Fellows), 72-73.
PATTERSON
 James, 221.
PEABODY
 Caroline, 72.
 Caroline (Rollo), 72.
 Francis, 9.
 Madaline, 73.
 Sanford P., 72.
PEARSON, PIERSON
 Claude Edward, 352.
 Dr. Claude W., 352.
 Mary E. (French), 352.
 Stephen, 41.
PEAT
 Benjamin, 203.
 Catherine (Fairchild), 205.
 Priscilla (Fairchild), 203.
 Thadius, 205.
PECK
 Ancestry, 197.
 Family of, 230-231.
 Abigail, 226; 231.
 Alice (Heath) Burwell (Mrs.), 230.
 Anna, 231.
 Elizabeth, 231.
 Ephraim, 231.
 Henry, 230; 231.
 Heth, 231.
 H. H., Mr. 212.
 Jeremiah, 231.
 John, 231.
 Joseph, 226; 230-231.
 Joseph, Jr., 230-231; 234.
 Mary, 231.
 Mary (Camp), 226; 231; 234.
 Mary (Richards), 230.
 Nathaniel, 231.
 Samuel, 231.
 William, 230.
PENGRY
 Aaron, 29.
PENNY
 Mr., 255.
 Emma (Turner), 255.
PERKINS, William, 8.
PERRY
 Rev. Calbraith B. (D.D.), 217; 218.
PETER
 Negro man of Capt. Thomas Ward, 160.
PETERS
 Andrew, 45.
PETTIT
 Carol Marie, 82.
 Frank H., 82.
 Mabel (Warren), 82.
 Myrtle May, 82.
PHELPS
 James, 314.
 Leo Walton Morris, 314.
 Sarah, 314.
 Winnie, 314.
PHILLIPS
 Philo D., 122.
PHILLIS
 Negro woman in home of William Ward, 160.
PIERCE, PEARCE
 Abigail (Symonds), 42.
 Anna Loraine, 310.
 Ardell LaVone, 310.
 Elston E. Sr., & Jr., 310.
 Eugene, 310.
 Jennie (Johnson), 310.
 Jessie Mae (Morris), 310.
 Leonard Jason, 310.
 Letha Jane, 310.
 John, 45.
 Thomas, 49.
PIERPONT
 John, 28.
PLAISTOWE
 Josias, 8.
PLATT
 Anne (Stone), 213.
 Ephenetus, 213.
 Gideon, 213.
 Molly (Stone), 213.

PLUM, PLUMB
 Elizabeth (Norton), 216.
 John, 216.
 Mary, 216.

POE
 Sula, 102.

POTTER
 Anthony, 9.

POWYS
 Princes of, 264.

PRESTON
 Hachaliah, 203.
 Jehiel, 202; 203; 207.
 Mary, 203; 207.
 William, 201; 203.

PRICE
 Ancestry, 197.
 Mehitabel, 221.

PRINCE
 Lucy, 150.

PROCTOR
 Elnora (Morris), 313.
 Erma, 313.
 "Goodman", 32.
 Harmon, 313.
 Ida, 313.
 Walter, 313.

PROPER
 Henry W., 311.
 Maxine L. (Morris), 311.

PRUDDEN
 Rev. Peter, 164; 224; 230; 231; 233.

PYCHON
 Capt., 135.

RABEY
 Ernest Stanley, 101.
 Maria (Warren), 101.
 Robert, 101.
 Ruth E. (Turner), 101.
 Ruth Marjorie, 101.

RALLS
 Lela (Cole), 329.
 Lydia, 329.
 Roy, 329.

RANDALL
 Abraham, 215.
 Elizabeth (Hinds) Kirby, 215.
 Sally, 199.

RAWLINS
 Athol, 304.
 Jane, 304.
 Kathleen, 304.

RAY
 Jane (), 319.
 Lincoln, 319.
 Myrtle, 319.

RECORD
 Althea L., 72.
 Lewis, 72.

REDFERN
 Jeanette, 283.

REDMAN
 Carolyn, 71.

REED, READE
 Adeline A. (Lincoln), 118; 123-124.
 Amanda, 241.
 Clinton E., 241.
 Dorothy Jean, 124.
 Eli, 241.
 Eleanor, 242.
 Harry Lincoln, 124.
 Hattie E., 241.
 Helen Joyce, 124.
 James, 241.
 Janet Marlene, 124.
 Kenneth Hill, 124.
 Louise (Fernald), 124.
 Mabel A. (Wilbur), 123.
 Mabel L. (Davis), 123-124.
 Margaret (Thomas), 241.
 Mary (Turner), 241.
 Maude Amelia, 124.
 Oscar W., 241.
 Philia G. (), 123.
 Rachel, 241.
 Robert Stanley, 124.
 Roy Lincoln, 123-124.
 Sibyl, 241.
 Vera (Weaver), 124.
 Virginia Louise, 124.
 Walter Wilbur, 123.
 Wheeler, 123.

REES, REESE
 Elizabeth, 285.
 John A., 329.
 Lela May (McCall), 329.
 Zana May, 329.

RHINEHART
 Adam, Sr., 258.
 Adam, 258.
 Anna G. (Waldorf), 258.
 Anthony Waldorf, 258.
 Carol Irene, 328.
 Christian, 258.
 Christina (Abel), 258.
 Cleo J. (Shelton), 328.
 David, 258.
 Elizabeth, 258.
 Elizabeth (Johnson), 258.
 Freedom, 258.
 George, 258.
 Gertrude or Charity, 258.
 John, 258.
 John Adam, 258.
 Lloyd, 328.
 Margaret, 258.

Margaret (Mundy), 258.
 Maria, 258.
 Martin, 258.
 Mary, 258.
 Mary Ann (Alpock), 258.
 Norman, 328.
 Peter, 258.
 Sophia, 258.
 William, 258.

RHODES
 Elizabeth (), 311.
 Rhea May, 311.
 Wilmoth, 311.

RICHARDS
 Daniel, 57.
 Mary, 56-57; 230.
 Sarah, 56.
 Thomas, 230.

RICHARDSON
 Capt., 122.
 Charles A., 122.

RING, RINGE
 Charles, 95.
 Jarvas or Jarvis, 38.

RITTER
 Alice May, 333.
 John Henry, 333.
 Martha J. (Morris), 333.

RIX
 William, 16.

ROBERTS
 Adeline Harriette Lawton, 74.
 General, 74.
 Harriette (Wilson), 74.
 Joseph, 74.

ROBINSON
 Carrie Belle (Morris), 311.
 David, 216.
 Dorothy, 311.
 Margaret, 287.
 Marley, 311.
 Sarah (Riddle), 287.

ROCKWOOD
 Ernest Clark, 317.
 Gerald, 317.
 Gerald James, 317.
 Hoyt, 317.
 Lucia, 317.
 Lucia (Miche), 317.
 Melva (Gibson), 317.
 Pearl A. (Wack), 317.

ROE
 Eliabeth, 57.

ROGERS
 Elias (Mr. and Mrs.), 121.

- Ernest Elias, 121.
 Florence, 121.
 Rev. Nathaniel, 12 ; 19 ;
 22.
- ROLLO**
 Alexander, 216.
 Hannah (Kirby) Sage, 216.
- ROOT**
 Betsey, 57.
- ROSENBAUM**
 Eveyln Doris, 99.
 James Clark, 99.
 Katherine Fredonia, 100.
 Margaret Louise, 100.
 Marion Bonsel, 99.
 Olga V. (Miks), 99.
 Virginia Nell, 100.
- RUCKMAN**
 Alma Lucretia, 327.
 Audmer Virgil, 327.
 Bessie (Kasinger), 327.
 Betty Gene, 327.
 Bonnie Clark, 328.
 Doris (Harrington), 328.
 Hazel (Martin), 327.
 Lillie N. (Clark), 327-328.
 Norman, 327.
 Omar Neville, 327.
 Samuel, 327.
- RUDESILL**
 Margaret, 248.
- RUSSELL**
 Rev. William, 181.
- RUST**
 Elizabeth, 48.
- RUTTY**
 Abigail, 221.
- RYS**
 Prince of Geventland, 264.
- SABY**
 Helen, 243.
 John Sanford, 243.
 Margaret, 243.
 Maude E. (Sanford), 242 : 243.
 Rasmus S., 243.
- SACKETT**
 Elsie (Turner), 242.
 Fidelia (Turner), 242.
 Flora, 242.
 Harriet, 242.
 Lelia, 242.
 Oliver, 242.
 Ward E., 242.
- SAGE**
 David, 216.
 Elizabeth (Kirby), 216.
- SALTONSTALL**
 Mr. Richard, 9 ; 28 ; 29 ;
 30 ; 33.
- SANDERS**
 Bernice Irene, 319.
 Bessie E. (Wack), 319.
 Dorothy Lee, 319.
 Margaret E. (Schaeffer), 319.
 Ralph E., 319.
 Reba, 319.
 Russell W., 319.
 Schuyler Colfax, 319.
- SANDERSON**
 Ada (Hamer), 104.
 Rev. Robert, 104.
 Vida L. H., 104.
- SANFORD**
 Benton I., 243.
 Carrie May (Allen), 243.
 Elizabeth, 207.
 Ezekiel, 207.
 Frances May, 243.
 Mabel Margaret, 243.
 Maude Emily, 243.
- SARAH**
 Nicholas, 270.
- SARGANT, SERGENT**
 Rev. F. D., 85.
 William, 8.
- SATTERTHWAITE**
 Mrs. Elizabeth, 265 ; 269 ;
 273.
- SAY-and-SELE**
 Lord, 179.
- SCATH**
 Ann, 2.
 John, 2.
- SCHOFIELD**
 George, 9.
- SCHOONOVER**
 Charles Harold, 290.
 Charles Oliver, 290.
 David, 289 ; 290.
 Edith May, 290.
 Elizabeth Elva (Carter), 290.
 Elva Ruth, 290.
 Joseph, 290.
 Joseph Oliver, 289.
 Joseph Wesley, 290.
 Margaret (Decker), 290.
 Mary Emma, 290.
 Mary (Pierce), 290.
 Oliver Otis, 290.
 Rose Etta, 290.
- SCISCO**
 Louis Dow, Foreword.
- SCOTT**
 Alice I. (Gable), 113.
 Edna May, 255.
 Lawrence, 113.
- SCRIVEN**
 Charles Ernest, 102.
 Charles Russell, 103.
 Doris M. (Turner), 102-103.
 William Ralph, 103.
- SEABROOK**
 Ancestry, 195.
 (), daughter, 201.
 Robert, 201 ; 202.
- SEAMENS**
 Albert, 280.
 Minnie Mae, 280.
 Nancy (), 280.
- SEDGWICK**
 Amney (Edwards), 299.
 Anna (Brandenburger), 298.
 Claude Burdette, 298.
 Eda Rena, 296 ; 297-298.
 Edwin James, 297.
 Elmira (Merriman), 296.
 Francis Morris, 296.
 Francis Morris, Jr., 297.
 Georgenia Augusta (Francis), 298.
 Hiram, 296.
 James H., 296.
 Lauraette, 297.
 Lauraette (Morris), 296-298.
 Louisa E. (Francis), 296.
 Mary A'Dell (Newton), 297.
 Nina Leona, 298-299.
 Ralph Leroy, 299.
 William A., 298.
 William Francis, 296.
- SEELEY**
 Esther (), 206.
- SELLERS**
 Alma (Batchelder), 291.
 Donald Eugene, 291.
 Edith May (Schoonover), 290-291.
 Harry William, 291.
 John, 290.
 John W., 290-291.
 John Wesley, 291.
 Joy (Geater), 291.
 Mary A. (Mapletoft), 290.
 Rose Elizabeth, 291.
- SEMENS**
 Ada (Moulton), 118.

Laura, 118.
Maude (Edson), 118.
Raymond Asahel, 118.
Stephen, 118.

SHARKEY

Fannie (Anderson), 305.
Mattie, 305.
Montgomery Collins, 305.

SHARP

Abraham, 257.
Anna May, 95.

SHATTOCK

William, 270.

SHAULL

George, 309.
Ida, 309.
Susan (Crawford), 309.

SHEAFFE, etc.

Ancestry. 196.
Family of, 222-223.
Edmund, 219 ; 220 ; 222.
Elizabeth (), 222.
Elizabeth (Taylor), 222.
Harman or Harmon, 223.
Jacob, Mr., 219 ; 220 ;
223.
Jane or Joan (Jordon),
222.
Joan, 220.
Joanna, 220 ; 223.
Joanna (Jordan), 220.
John, 223.
Margaret, 223.
Margaret (Webb), 223.
Mary (Harmon), 222.
Richard, 222.
Thomas, 222.
William, 222.

SHELTON

Cleo Juanita, 328.
Ray, 328.
Wilhemina (Clark), 328.

SHEPARD

Mr. Odell, 228.

SHERMAN

Caroline Louise (Morris),
288.
Elnora May, 332.
Emanuel M., 332.
Harold Clark, 288.
Lucy E. (Hildreth), 332.
Roger, 212.
Samuel, 9.
Stanley Jean, 288.

SHERWOOD

Della (), 315.
Mary Elizabeth, 315.
Peter, 315.
Thomas, 201.

SHILE

Eleanor Louise (Morris),
282.
Harold B., 282.
John, 282.

SHOCKLEY

Amy (Morris), 282-283.
Clinton Philip, 283.
Clinton Philip, 2nd, 283.
Elsie Morris, 283.
Helen Eidola, 283.
Jeanette (Redfern), 283.
Lena Ann, 283.
Morris O., 283.
Pauline Redfern, 283.

SHORT

Henry, 41.

SICKLES

Maj. Gen., 100.

SIDNAM

Albert Harrison, 312.
Albert Willis, 312.
Beatrice, 312.
Betty Jean, 313.
Charles Allan, 312.
Edna Wilma (Luck), 312.
Helen (Malosh), 312.
Joseph Harrison, 312.
Judith Arlene, 313.
Myrtle A. (Morris), 312-
213.
Myrtle Louise, 313.
Nancy (Shores), 312.
Norma June, 312.
Violet E., 312.

SIKKINK

Donald Earl, 102.
Donna Bea, 102.
Elizabeth L. (Jaquis),
102.
Eugene A., 102.
Herbert Elmer, 102.
Lloyd Ronald, 102.
Marian H. (Jaquis), 102.
Ralph, 102.
Ralph Edwin, 102.
Ronald Ralph, 102.
Stuart, 102.

SILVERSTRAND

John Nelson, 79.
Maudie M. (Walroth),
79.

SISSON

Bernice, 88.
Bishop Fletcher M. (D.
D.), 287.
Margaret (Robinson),
287.
Sarah (Benson), 287.

Sarah Louise, 287.
Warren Benson, 287.
Warren Benson, Sr., 287.
Warren Tucker, 287.
Willamette E. (Morris),
286-287.

SKIDMORE

Jedidah, 206.
Thomas, 206.

SKINNER

Donald, 114.
Martha L. (Gable), 114.
Sidney, 114.

SMITH

Alton Morris, 313.
Auverna, 111.
Charles Allen, 105.
Charles Clinton, 289.
Dean, 289.
Dorothy Beulah, 105-106.
Eben, 289.
Eleanor (Morris), 289.
Elizabeth, 206.
Eugene, Dr., 352.
Florence T. (Frizzell),
105-106.
Frances Marie (Jaster),
313.
Giles, 206.
Hannah (Little), 105.
James, 289 ; 301.
Jay, 289.
Jennie (Jordon), 313.
John, Capt., 6 ; 9.
John W., 105.
Joseph, 313.
Joseph (Rev.), 181.
Joseph Oliver, 289.
Lora E. (Morris), 313.
Manley, 289.
Marshall Parker, 289.
Mary Alice, 352.
Mary (), 352.
Mary (Chambers), 289.
Minor, 289.
Mrs., 91.
Nancy Joanne, 313.
O. A., Rev., 111.
Rachell Adella, 301.
Robert Charles, 313.
Robert Joseph, 313.
Ruth Almira, 313.
Ruth Jeannine, 313.
Victoria Fidelia, 289-290.

SOSY

Ed, 322.
Lillian (Corwin), 322.
Robert, 322.

SPARK

Helen A. (Walroth), 79.
Theodore Roswell, 79.

- SPENCER**
 Ancestry, 130.
 Family of, 141-142.
 Elizabeth, 141.
 Garrard, Gerat, etc., 141.
 Hannah, 141.
 Jared, Jarrard, etc., 141 ; 142.
 Martha, 141.
 Mary, 141.
 Michael, 141.
 Obadiah, 141.
 Richard, 141.
 Samuel, 141.
 Sarah, 131 ; 141.
 Sarah (Bearding), 131 ; 141.
 Thomas, Sergt., 131 ; 141-142.
 Thomas, 141.
 William, 141.
- SPICER**
 Aleen, 250.
 Charles D., 250.
 Charles H., 250.
 Edwin E., 250.
 Eva M. (Kaiser), 250.
 Evelyn F., 250.
 Frank, 250.
 Henry A., 250.
 Jennie (), 250.
 Ruth M., 250.
- SPINNING**
 Arthur, 338.
 Gale, 338.
 Helen J. (Hoisington), 338.
- SPITZER**
 Amherst T., 302.
 Cornelia, 302.
 Ruth (Calkins), 302.
- SPOONER**
 W. W., 264.
- STANLY, STANDLY, STANLEY, etc.**
 Ancestry, 147.
 Family of, 185.
 Abigail, 183 ; 185.
 Caleb, 185.
 Elizabeth, 185.
 Elizabeth (Morris), 183 ; 185.
 Hannah (Cowles), 183.
 Isaac, 185.
 Lois, 185.
 Thomas, 185.
 Timothy, 183 ; 185.
- STARR**
 Frank Farnsworth, 162.
- STEELE**
 Altha Eileen (French), 352-353.
 Andrew Black, 352.
 Andrew Black, Jr., 353.
 Charles A., 151.
 Elizabeth C. (Cunningham), 352.
 Hiram, 151.
 Jean Margaret, 353.
 John, 352.
 Robert, 353.
 Samuel, 241.
- STEPHENS, STEVENS**
 Abel, 56.
 Andrew, or Andw., 50 ; 52 ; 55.
 Captain, 56.
 Charles Elton, 152.
 Elizabeth, 220.
 Elizabeth (Fellows), 48.
 Harriet E. (Elton), 152.
 Henry, 48.
 Jane (Hall) Elton, 148.
 Jennie Elton, 152.
 Miriam (Fellows), 55 ; 56.
 Orville Harvey, 152.
 Thomas, 45 ; 48 ; 148.
 Thomas, Sr., 48.
 Zebulon, 56.
- STEWART**
 Jesse, 243.
- STILES**
 Francis, 139.
 Henry, 139.
- STILLINGS**
 Lolis (Fenner), 337.
 Mary, 337.
 Vinton, 337.
- STETSON, STITSON**
 Elizabeth (Harris), 166.
 William, 166.
- STOCKDALE**
 Capt. John, 341.
 Margaret, 341.
- STONE**
 Ancestry, 195-196.
 Family of, 208-213.
 Abigail, 56.
 Abraham, 209 ; 210.
 Anne, 213.
 Asahel, 211.
 Benajah, 1st, 209 ; 211 ; 215 ; 216.
 Family of, 209.
 Benajah, 2nd, 209-210 ; 211 ; 217.
- Benajah, 3rd, 210-211 ; 212 ; 219 ; 221.
 Benajah, 4th, 199 ; 211-213 ; 226 ; 227.
 Benajah, 213.
 Benjamin, 211.
 Canfield, 213.
 Cloe, 211.
 Daniel, 211.
 Eithel, Ithiel, Ethiel, 211.
 Elisha, 210.
 Hannah, 199 ; 208 ; 209 ; 213 ; 227.
 Hannah (DeWolf), 209 ; 210.
 Hannah (), 208.
 Hannah (Wolf), 209.
 Hester, 209 ; 210.
 Hester or Esther (Kirby), 208.
 John, 208.
 Lois, 211.
 Luce, 211.
 Mary, 209 ; 211 ; 212.
 Mary (Canfield), 199 ; 212 ; 213.
 Mary (Chittenden), 210 ; 212 ; 227.
 Mary (), 209 ; 213.
 Mary Hughes, 208.
 Molly, 213.
 Olive, 213.
 Patience, 210 ; 221.
 Phebe (), 213.
 Rachel, 213.
 Reuben, 211.
 Rev. Samuel, 153.
 Sarah, 209.
 Stephen, 212.
 William, 208-209 ; 211 ; 220.
- STORY**
 Sarah, 32.
 William, senr., 35.
- STOUT**
 James, 313.
 Mary E. Morris, 315.
- STOW, STOWE**
 Elizabeth, 170.
 Hope (Fletcher), 170.
 Mary Ann (Jarvis), 307.
 Robert, 307.
 Samuel (Rev.), 170.
 Sarah Ann, 307.
- STRAWN**
 Bess E., 282.
 Edgar L. and wife, 282.
- STREAM**
 John, 235.

STRONGBOW
Earl of Striquil and
Pembroke, 264.

SYKES or SIKES
Cereda, 319.
Guy, 318.
John, 318.
Mahalia (), 318.
Marcia L. (Wack), 318.
Mary () Trumbull, 134.
Robert, 319.
Ruth (Hildebrecht), 319.
Victory, 134.

SYLVATICUS
Alfrick, 176.
Edrick, alias Wild, 176.
Edrick of Stratton, 176.
(Duke of Mercia).

SYMONDS or SYMOND
Abigail, 42.
Gov., or Dept. Gov., 15.
Joanna (), 42.
Mr., 28.
Mark, 31; 42.
Mary, 31; 42.
Priscilla, 42.
Susanna, 31; 42.

TABER
Anna (Hobensach), 106
Merna, 106.
Paul Webster, 106.

TALCOTT
Dr., 219.

TANNER
Fidelia (Turner), 242.
Julius, 242.

TAPPAN, TAPPIN,
TOPHAM, DE TOP-
HAM, TOPPING, etc.
Ancestry, 146.
Family of, 164-165.
Anna, 159; 165; 170.
Anna (), 159; 165.
Anne (Ward), 165.
Edward, 164.
Elizabeth, 165.
Elnathan, 164.
Emma (), 164.
James, 164-165; 233.
James, Jr., 165.
Lydia (Mulford), 164.
Mary, 165; 170.
Mary (Baldwin), 164.
Thomas, Capt., 164.
William, 164.

TARRANTINE
Indians, 7.

TAYLOR
Ancestry, 129.

Family of, 135-136.
Anna, 136.
Arthur Clinton, 322.
Charles H., 286.
Jonathan, 135-136.
Jonathan, Jr., 136.
Mabel, 285.
Martha, 134; 136.
Mary, 135; 136.
Mary (), 135.
Mary I. (Corwin), 322.
Nathaniel (Rev.), 213;
226.
Rebecca, 136.
Ruth (Cogan), 134; 136.
Samuel, 134; 136.
Sarah (Brooks), 135.
Thankful, 136.
Thomas, 136.
Wilhelmina (Marr), 386.

TENNEY
Wm., 33.

TERRY
Adeline (Fellows), 74.
Adeline, 2nd, 74.
Clifford Babson, 74.

THAXTON
Dale, 333.
Elmer, 333.
Macy D. (Morris), 333.

THOMAS
Amelia (Zants), 308.
Betsey, 285.
Eva, 308.
Jocelyn Ann, 73.
Margaret, 241.
Robert R., 308.
Ruth C. (Paterson), 73.
William McKinney, 73.

THOMSON,
THOMPSON
Anthony, 233.
Catherine (), 233.

THORNBURG
William, 292.

THORNDIKE
Mr. John, 8.

THURSTINE
Mrs., 91.

TITCOM, TITCOMB?
Wm., 33.

TITUS
Molly, 199.

TODD
Dorothy, 306.
Mary (Howard), 306.
Theodore Strong, 306.

TONY
Negro servant of, 190.
Dr. John Olmstead,

TOPSCOTT
Coila L. (Walroth), 78.
Jesse Ross, 78.
Mark Loren, 78.

TOROK
David Morris, 303.
Ernest James, 303.
Julius, 303.
Julius, Jr., 303.
Rowena M. (Newton),
303.

TRAGO
Carrie (Morris), 315.
David L., 315.
Dolores Ann, 315.
Eleanor Louise, 315.
Mary Grace, 315.
Priscilla (), 315.
Shirley Jean, 315.

TREAT
Abigail (Camp), 234.
Jane (), 234.
Robert, Dept. Gov., 231.
Robert, 234.

TREDWELL
Mr., 137.

TRICKEY
Julia L. (Smith), 122.
Marian Julia, 122.
Warren E., 122.

TROW
Harry Cushman, 116.
Mary Louise (Benedict),
116.

TROWBRIDGE
Dorothy (Cassidy), 106,
Esther, 106.
James Frizzell, 106.
Mary Beulah (Frizzell),
106.
Leander M., 106.
Merna (Taber), 106.
Thomas, 233.
Willis, Chester, M.D.,
106.
Willis Chester, Jr., 106.

TRUESDALL
Irene, 326.
Samuel, 326.
Sarah Ann (Hoots), 326.
TRUMBULL,
TRUMBLE,
Ancestry, 129.
Family of, 133-134.
Ann (Hopkinson), 133.
Benjamin, Rev., 133.

- Beriah, 133.
Ebenezer, 134.
Elinor (Chandler), 133.
Ephraim, 134.
Hannah, 133.
J. Hammond, 133.
John, 133-134.
John, 29; 133; 274.
John ("the first"), 134.
John ("the second"), 132; 134; 136.
Jonathan, Sr., (Gov., "Brother"), 133.
Jonathan, Jr., Gov., 133.
Joseph, 133; 134.
Judah, 133-134.
Margaret, 134.
Martha, 134.
Martha (Taylor), 132; 134.
Mary, 134.
Mary (), 134.
Ruth, 133; 134.
Samuel, 134.
Thankful, 134.
William, 134.
- TURNER**
Family of, 239-255.
Adam, 239; 240; 241-243; 245.
Adam, 2nd, 246; 247; 249.
Alexander, 243.
Alma (Vetterland), 96.
Almira, 246; 248.
Alvin, 246; 248.
Amanda Amelia, 108-109.
Amelia Eveline (Crosby), 249.
Anita Louise, 337.
Anna May (Sharp), 95.
Ardith Ann, 102.
Arlene Grace, 102.
Bessie Catherine, 102.
Betsey E., 249.
Betsey M., 242.
Blanche Marian, 101.
Charity, 241; 242; 243.
Charity (), 239.
Charles, 242; 243.
Charles Reed, 242.
Charlotte (Fairbanks), 242.
Clara, 254-255.
Clara Estella, 95.
Clarissa, 243.
Clinton Albert, 96.
Conrad, 241-242; 246.
Daniel Allen, 96.
Desdamona, 107.
Donald Howard, 102.
Donna Mae, 102.
- Dora or Dorris M., 102-103.
Doris Lea, 102.
Dorothy (Waldorf), 245; 246; 247; 250; 251; 256.
Dwight Morton, 249.
Edmond, 337.
Edward, 337.
Eleanor (Reed), 242.
Elsie, 241; 242; 253.
Elizabeth, 246; 247; 248.
Elvira M. (Fairchild), 255.
Emily A., 255.
Emma, 255.
Ernest Russell, 102.
Esther Mae, 102.
Evander Verona, 94; 95-96.
Ewing Brodrick, 96.
Fidelia, 242.
Flora (Sackett), 242.
Frank Earl, 337.
Fred Leroy, 337.
George, 241; 242.
George A., 96.
George H., 242.
Georgia Anne, 96.
Giles Clark, 246; 248; 252; 253-255.
Grace Eileen, 95.
Harland Albert, 100-101.
Harriet Amanda (Jones), 100.
Harriet Louisa (Low), 107.
Harriet (Sackett), 242.
Harriet (Jaquis), 101.
Hattie S., 242.
Hazel Marie, 107.
Henry Newcomb, 249.
Howard Earl, 337.
Howard Ewing, 96.
Idalia L., 253-254.
James, 94; 198; 243; 246; 248; 251-252.
Family of, 94-107.
James, 241; 242.
James C., 242.
Jemima, 242.
Jennie (Brodrick), 95.
Jessie E. (Hoisington), 337.
John, 1st, 239; 240; 245.
John, 2nd, 239; 240; 241; 243-248; 250; 251; 256; 257.
John Howard, 96.
John W., 246; 248; 255.
Family of, 108-109.
Johnnie Lee (Harris), 96.
- Julia Harriet, 101.
Lewis Elbridge, 94; 246.
Family of, 100-103.
Lewis Ernest, 337.
Lewis James, 101.
Lillian, 95; 96.
Lovina Adeline?, 246; 247.
Lucinda, 246; 248; 250.
Lucy (Taylor), 96.
Luthena (), 243.
Mae (Cavalier), 102.
Margaret, 243.
Margaret (Misner), 240; 241; 243; 245.
Marion Elton (Fairchild), 94-107; 243; 251; 252.
Martha (Freeman), 337.
Mary 241; 255.
Mary E. (Beaton), 100-101.
Mary Philena, 94; 103-107.
Mary (Stillings), 337.
Melona Elmira, 94; 96-100.
Milton W., 249.
Miriam L. (Winner), 337.
Myron S., 242; 248.
Nancy, 242.
Nancy (Hobbs), 242.
Peggy Ann, 246; 248.
Rachel (Reed), 241; 242.
Ralph Elton, 96.
Ralph James, 101-102.
Robert, 241; 243.
Rolland E., 102.
Ruth Ella, 101.
Ruth May, 96.
Salome (Woodruff), 253.
Samuel, 95; 242.
Samuel Evander, 95-96.
Shirley, 96.
Sula (Poe), 102.
William Howard, 337.
William Seward, 94; 107.
William, Sir, 240.
- TUTTLE**
Hannah (), 156.
Joseph, 156.
- TWIST**
Harold, 76.
Mildred, E. (Beeman), 76.
- UNCAS**
Indian Sachem, 208.
- UTTLEY**
Alberta M. (Ensign), 78.
Alfred, 79.
Anna (Davidson), 84.

Bessie (Kane), 84.
 Clara Evadne, 77.
 Family of, 79-83.
 Clinton Bennett, 79.
 Coila Myrtle, 78.
 Edith (Legg), 78.
 Eunice H. (Rudd), 84.
 Florella J. (Essig), 84.
 Frank Whipple, 77; 84.
 Frank Whipple, Jr., 84.
 George Bennett, 79.
 George Howell, 78.
 George Livingston, 77.
 Gertrude (Floyd), 79.
 Gretchen, 79.
 Hannah (Martin), 77.
 Henrietta F. (Baker), 83.
 Howell Mosher, 77; 78-79.
 James Alfred, 79.
 Laurentia Eldred (Fellows), 77-84.
 Leonard Fellows, 77; 83-84.
 Lily Marinda, 77.
 Lulu Franc, 83.
 Lydia Vinette 77.
 Mae (Allen), 79.
 Margaret (Woodring), 78.
 Mary (Payne), 78.
 Miriam Darlene, 79.
 Nola Baker, 84.
 Otto George, 84.
 Otto George, Jr., 84.
 Palemon Linus 77; 79.
 Ruth Zorine, 84.
 Ubaldo George, 77.
 William, 77.
VAIL
 Belle (Bennett), 293.
VAN AGTMAIL
 Adel (Bergen), 318.
 Bertha L. (Faust), 318.
 Cornelius, 318.
 Henry G., 318.
VANE
 Henry, 174.
VAN ORMAN
 Isaac, 247.
 John, 247-248.
 Lois, 247.
 Lovina Adeline (Turner), 247.
 Orlando, 247; 248.
 Warren, 247; 248.
VARNEY
 Rachel, 49.
VEEDER
 Clarence L., 114.
 Hattie M. (Gable), 114.

VENTURE
 Negro man of William Ward, 160.
VESTERMARK
 Doctor, 71.
 Fredrieca (Dose), 71.
 Lucil (Allen), 71.
 Nils, 71.
VETTERLAND
 Alma 96.
VOIGHT
 Lena, 281.
VRIECHFRAS
 Caradoc, Lord of Hereford, 264.
WACK
 Albert, 316.
 Bessie Euceba, 317; 319.
 Bonnie M., 319.
 Charles Albert, 317; 319.
 Gerald Wayne, 319.
 Hannah (Putney), 316.
 Harold J., 317.
 Leander F., 316.
 Marcia Lena, 317; 318; 319.
 Mary Adel, 317.
 Myrtle (Ray), 319.
 Pearl Alvira, 317.
 Viola (Morris), 316-319.
WADDELL
 Albert C., 98.
 Charles Chapin, 98; 99.
 David Morris, 99.
 Emma E. (Wilkerson), 98.
 Floy or Floyd (Morris), 98-99.
 James Charles, 99.
 John, 98.
 John Floyd, 99.
 Kenneth Albert, 99.
WADE
 Mr., 28; 29.
 Nathaniel, 45.
WADSWORTH
 William, 188.
WAGONER
 Clarence, 79.
 Wesley Howell, 79.
WAIT, WAITE
 Samuel, 42.
WAKEMAN
 John, 131.
WALDORF
 Family of, 256-259.
 Ann, or Anna, 257; 258.
 Anna Gertraut, 258.

Anthony, 1st, 257-258.
 Anthony, 2nd, 257.
 Catherine 257.
 Conrad 258.
 Daniel, 258.
 David, 258.
 Dorothy, 245; 246; 247; 256; 257.
 Dorothy (), 258.
 Elizabeth, 257; 258.
 Elizabeth (), 247.
 Elizabeth (Misner), 259.
 George, 258.
 Henry, 258.
 Jacob, 257.
 John, 1st, 257-258.
 John 2nd, 247; 257-258.
 John George, 258.
 Margaret, 258.
 Martin, 258.
 Martinus, 258.
 Mary Catherine, 258.
 Mary (Casner), 258.
 Mary Charity (), 257.
 Mary (), 258.
 Moritz, 258.
 Peter, 258.
 Philip, 258.
 William, 257; 258.
WALKER
 Allye (Engleman), 98.
 Harold, 322.
 Helen Elizabeth (Morris), 98.
 Joel Moses, 98.
 Johiah, 51.
 Larry Tod, 98.
 Murray E., 98.
 Patricia Ruth, 322.
 Richard, 41.
 Ruth (Corwin), 322.
WALROTH
 Coila Leola, 78.
 Coila Myrtle (Uttley), 78-79.
 Darline Eloise, 79.
 Helen Alberta, 79.
 Mark Darwin, 79.
 Martin Henry, 78.
 Maudie Miriam, 79.
 Roberta Florence, 79.
 Thelma Retta, 79.
WALTERS
 Charles Weston, 343.
 Leora Ediline (Morris), 342-343.
 Mary A. (Campbell), 343.
 Mary Morris, 343.
 Stephen A. D., 343.
WALTMAN
 Achsa (Wilson), 294.
 Andrew, 296.

- Conrad, 295.
 Katherine (Bierly), 295.
 Kezia, 295.
 Margaret (Frundsberg), 295.
 Rebecca, 294.
 Valentine, 294; 295; 296.
- WARD**
 Ancestry, 145.
 Family of, 158-161.
 Abigail, 160.
 Anna, 149; 150; 158; 160; 161; 168.
 Anna (Tappin), 159.
 Anne, 159; 165.
 Dorothy, 159.
 Edith, 314.
 Elizabeth (Browell), 159.
 Fenner, 160.
 James, 160.
 John, 159; 162; 163.
 Joseph, 160.
 Lynas, 314.
 Mary, 160.
 Mary (Harris), 149; 160; 168.
 Nathaniel, 9.
 Nathaniel, Rev., 12.
 Nellie, 314.
 Patience, 160.
 Phebe 159; 160.
 Phebe (Fenner), 158; 159; 162.
 Sarah, 159; 163.
 Sarah (Nicholson), 162.
 Sarah (Phelps), 159.
 Susanna, 159.
 Thomas, 159-160; 165; 166; 168.
 William, 1st, 162; 165; 166; 168.
 Family of, 158-159.
 William, 2nd, 150; 159; 160; 166; 168.
 Family of, 160-161.
 William, 20; 21; 22; 149; 159.
- WARHAM**
 Rev. John, 191.
- WARNER**
 Dan, 33.
 Hannah, 40.
 Harriet, 199.
 John, 42.
 Nathaniel, 40.
 Priscilla (Symonds), 42.
- WARREN**
 Alvin, 82.
 Clinton Alfred, 82.
 David Richardson, 82.
 Ethel May (Benedict), 80; 82.
- Evelyn (Spaller), 82.
 Fay Benedict, 82.
 Frank Ellsworth, 82.
 Harold Flaxton, 82.
 Hervey Arthur, 82.
 Hervey Raymond, 82.
 Laura (Webster), 82.
 Leon Monroe, 82.
 Mabel Alverda, 82.
 Marie Eloise, 82.
 Nancy Jean, 82.
 Nina (Betts), 82.
 Oliver Burton, 82.
 Patricia Ann, 82.
 Priscilla, 49.
 Roberta Frances, 82.
- WARINNER**
 Betsey, 72.
- WASHINGTON**
 Gen. George, 119.
- WATERS**
 Mr. T. F., 11; 47.
 Henry F., 170; 232.
- WATSON**
 Benjamin, 330.
 Ella (), 330.
 Ezra, 330.
 Jessie C. (Courtright), 330.
 Juanita Rose, 330.
 Winona May, 330.
- WAY**
 Alvin, 75.
 Bessie Moss (Fellows), 75.
 David, 75.
 David Gilbert 75.
 Ethel Lucile (Wills), 75.
 Jane Elizabeth, 75.
 John Lawrence, 75.
 Marilda (Dunton) 75.
 Rachel Miriam, 75.
 Walter Raymond, 75.
- WAYLAND**
 C. W., 151.
 John Elton, 151.
 Lucy (Elton), 151.
 Thomas Chandler, 151.
- WEBLEY**
 Walter, 266.
- WEBB**
 Henry, 223.
 Margaret, 223.
 Richard, 188.
- WEBSTER**
 John, 9.
 Maggie Clare, 288.
- WEISER**
 Cora E. (Zunkel), 81.
 Richard, 81.
- WELCH**
 Catherine Ruth, 72.
 William H. Harris, 72.
- WELD, WELDE**
 Ancestry, 146.
 Family of, 172-178.
 Amy or Anne (Brewster) 172; 174.
 Barbara (Clapp), 175.
 Benjamin, 172.
 Charlotte, 109.
 Daniel, 172; 173; 175; 177.
 Edmund, of Sudbury, Eng., 172; 174.
 Edmund, 172.
 Elizabeth, 172; 175.
 Elizabeth (), 167; 175.
 Hannah, 175.
 James, 172.
 John, 167; 172; 175.
 John "the elder", 172.
 Joseph, Capt., 22; 109; 121; 167; 172.
 Family of, 174-178.
 Joseph, 172; 175.
 Lucy Ann, 109.
 Hannah, 175.
 Marah, 175.
 Mary, 167; 172; 175.
 Sarah, 175.
 Thomas, of Long Medford, Eng., 172.
 Thomas, draper of Sudbury, Eng., 172.
- WEST**
 John, 29.
- WERTZALL**
 Anna (Waldorf), 258.
 Conrad, 258.
- WETZEL**
 Alice May (Newton), 304.
 Alice, 304.
 Frank Nevin, 304.
 Jane (Rawlins), 304.
 Kathleen, 304.
 Loraine (McIntyre), 304.
 Rowena Ruth, 304.
 Walter N., 304.
- WHALLEY**
 The regicide, Gen. Edward, 164; 233.
- WHEELER**
 Amelia Abigail (Lincoln), 118.
 Catherine (Rector), 118.
 Cora Etta (Lincoln), 118.
 Dobson, 212.

Etta O. (Prior), 118.
 Jean Marie, 315.
 Josephine (Packard), 315.
 Leon L., 118.
 Louis Elender, 315.
 Lucile Arvilla (Murray), 315.
 Lucile Evelyn, 315.
 Malcolm, 118.
 Mary, 203.
 Minnie (Morris), 315.
 Moses, 203.
 Purl Elvin, 315.
 Seymour, 118.
 Thomas (Lieut.), 202.
 Wordon, 118.

WHIPPLE
 John, 9; 17; 47.
 Matthew, 9; 17; 18.

WHITE
 Eda Rena (Sedgwick), 297-298.
 Emeline Elvira (High), 298.
 Francis, 298.
 Laurel, 298.
 Mae (Whittle), 298.
 Robert Richard, 298.
 Sumner, 298.
 Viola (Preston), 298.
 William, Capt., 298.

WHITFIELD
 Rev. Henry, 208; 209; 219.

WHITING
 David, 52.
 Elizabeth, 202.

WHITMORE
 W. H., 31; 42.

WHITNEY
 David, 52.

WHITTAKER
 Amos, 111; 198.
 Chloe A. (Fairchild), 111.
 Grace, 111.
 Jay, 111.
 Myrtle, 111.
 Norris V., 111.
 Veda M. (Tomer), 111.

WHITTINGHAM
 John, 18.

WILCOXSON
 Joanna, 203.
 Timothy, 203.

WILDER
 Charlotte G., 73-74.
 Erastus, 73.

Gamaliel, 73.
 Joseph, 73.
 Loretta F. (Barret), 73.

WILL
 Arthur C., 313.
 Fern Louise, 313.
 Jessie Mae (Morris), 313.
 June Sibyl, 313.
 Louisa (Smelker), 313.
 Robert Charles, 313.
 W. S., 313.

WILLIAMS
 John, 53.
 Roger, 162.

WILLIS
 Diadema (Van Dusen), 312.
 Jane, 313.
 Sibyl, 312.
 William, 312.

WILLS
 Ethel Lucile, 75.
 Frank, 75.
 Olive May (Heath), 75.

WINCHELL
 David, 133.

WINNER
 Joe, 337.
 Louise (Standish), 337.
 Miriam L., 337.

WINSLOW
 Edward, 186.

WINTHROP
 Deane, 32.
 John, Sr., 3; 7; 8; 15; 18; 32.
 John, Jr., 7; 8; 13; 15; 179.

WISSE, WYETH,
WISE
 Humphrey, 25; 26.
 John, Rev., 47.

WOLCOTT
 Catherine, 100.

WOLF, WOLFE,
deWOLFE, etc.
 Ancestry, 196.
 Family of, 217-218.
 Alice (), 217.
 Alice (Munger), 47; 56.
 Balthasar, 217.
 Benjamin, 218.
 Charles, 218.
 Edward, 209; 217-218.
 Hannah, 209; 217.
 Joseph, 217.
 Mary, 217.
 Rebecca (), 218.

Simon, 217; 218.
 Stephen, 217; 218.
 Susannah, 217.

WOOD
 Asa, 230.
 Fred C., 248.
 "Goodman", 44.
 John, 331.
 Louisa, 331.
 Phebe (Bradford), 331.

WOODFORD
 Ancestry, 147.
 Family of, 186-187.
 Abigail, 182; 184; 186; 187.
 Elizabeth, 186.
 Esther, 186.
 Hannah, 186.
 Joseph, 184; 186-187; 188.
 Mary, 186.
 Rebecca (Newell), 184; 186; 188.
 Sarah, 186.
 Susannah, 186.
 Thomas, 186.

WOODS
 Clara (Brown), 248.
 Fred C., 248.

WOOSTER
 John, 199.

WORKMAN
 Jerome, 281.
 Maude J., 281.
 Sussannah (), 281.

WORLEY
 Clemantha V. (Mount), 332.
 Jacob Gulick, 332.
 Maggie Van Dyke, 332.

WRAY
 Irene, 281.
 Orson W. and Hattie, 281.

WRIGHT
 David, 52; 58; 59.
 Dorothy I., 253.
 George S., 253.
 Jack Richard, 253.
 June Charlotte, 253.
 John A., 253.
 John R., 253.
 Mae E. (Carpenter), 253.
 Mary L. (Griffin), 253.
 Rena E. (Carpenter), 253.
 Thomas, 220.

YOEMAN, YOEMANS
 Edward, 48.

YOUNG	Kirk Webster, 88.	ZUNKEL
Ada (Jammer), 88.	Lydia Lucilia (Fellows), 86-88.	Cora Evadne, 81.
Allen Frederick, 88.	Nancy (Gilbert), 87.	Eliza L. (Benedict), 80-81.
Bernice (Sisson), 88.	Patricia Ann, 88.	Evadne Marie, 81.
Bethuel F., 88.	Ruth E. (Morris), 286.	Ezra Philip, 80.
Bethuel M. K., 88.	YOUNGLOVE	Gladys Magdalena, 80-81.
Carrie Grace, 87; 88.	Daughter of Rev. John, 138.	Lela Florence (Dodds), 81.
Coral Sue, 88.	ZIMMERMAN	Leola Mae, 81.
Dorothy Lorene, 88.	Lillian Gertrude, 288.	Leonard Hervey, 81.
Edna (Schoderman), 88.	Maggie Clare (Webster), 288.	Viola Blanch, 81.
Francis Dewy, 286.	Oscar F., 288.	
Grace, 87.		
James or Joseph, 87.		
James Franklin, 86; 87.		
James Wesley F., 88.		

